

NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE

by Roswell D. Hitchcock

Hitchcock's comprehensive analytical reference work on the Bible, providing systematic theological analysis organized by major topics including God's names, attributes, and representations in Scripture with extensive biblical cross-references.

27 Chapters

Table of Contents

1. 01. SCRIPTURE
2. 02. GOD
3. 03. JESUS CHRIST
4. 04. IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION
5. 05. WORKS OF GOD
6. 06. MIRACLES
7. 07. MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION
8. 08. DUTIES TO GOD
9. 09. ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL
10. 10. GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES
11. 11. THE HEBREWS
12. 12. OTHER NATIONS
13. 13. THE OUTWARD MAN
14. 14. EXTERNAL NATURE
15. 15. INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS
16. 16. THE FAMILY
17. 17. MASTERS AND SERVANTS
18. 18. CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE
19. 19. WAR
20. 20. FALLEN MAN
21. 21. MAN REDEEMED
22. 22. SACRED SEASONS
23. 23. SACRED PLACES
24. 24. SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES
25. 25. SACRED RITES AND FORMS
26. 26. TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS
27. 27. ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS)

01. SCRIPTURE

SCRIPTURE Books and Authors.

OLD TESTAMENT WRITERS.

Leviticus 26:46

Leviticus 27:34

Numbers 36:13

Deuteronomy 1:1 Deuteronomy 1:3-5 Deuteronomy 4:44-45

Nehemiah 1:1

Proverbs 1:1

Proverbs 25:1 Ecclesiastes 1:1 Song of Solomon 1:1

Isaiah 1:1

Jeremiah 1:1-3

Ezekiel 1:1-3

Hosea 1:1

Joel 1:1

Amos 1:1

Obadiah 1:1

Jonah 1:1

Micah 1:1

Nahum 1:1

Habakkuk 1:1

Zephaniah 1:1

Haggai 1:1

Zechariah 1:1

Malachi 1:1 NEW TESTAMENT WRITERS.

Luke 1:1-4

Acts 1:1-2

Romans 1:1

Romans 1:7 1 Corinthians 1:1-2 2 Corinthians 1:1

Galatians 1:1-2

Ephesians 1:1

Php 1:1 Colossians 1:1-2 1 Thessalonians 1:1 2 Thessalonians 1:1

1 Timothy 1:1-2

2 Timothy 1:1-2

Titus 1:1

Titus 1:4

Philem 1

James 1:1

1 Peter 1:1

2 Peter 1:1

2 John 1:1-2

3 John 1:1

Jude 1:1 Revelation 1:1-2 THE "SUBSCRIPTIONS" TO THE EPISTLES.

These subscriptions, though found in many manuscripts, in some of the best as in the Vatican, are shorter in form; and in the Sinaitic and Alexandrian are wholly wanting Furthermore, as Paley has said, six of them at least are either false (as 1 Corinthians, Galatians, 1 Timothy) or improbable (as 1 Timothy, 2 Timothy and Titus) There is some reason for supposing that they were added by Euthalius, bishop of Sulci, in Sardinia, who flourished between 450 and 600 AD -H.

Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phebe servant of the church at Cencrea.

Romans 16 The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

1 Corinthians 16 The second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

2 Corinthians 13 Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

Galatians 6 Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus.

Ephesians 6 It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

Philippians 4 Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

Colossians 4 The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

1 Thessalonians 5 The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

2 Thessalonians 3 The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

1 Timothy 6 The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

2 Timothy 4 It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis, of Macedonia.

Titus 3 Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

Philemon 1:1 Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

Hebrews 13

BOOKS REFERRED TO NOT NOW EXTANT.

Numbers 21:14-15

Joshua 10:12-14

2 Samuel 1:18

1 Kings 4:32-33

1 Kings 11:41 1 Chronicles 29:29-30 2 Chronicles 9:29 2 Chronicles 12:15 2 Chronicles 13:22 2 Chronicles 20:34 2 Chronicles 26:22 2 Chronicles 33:18-19 2 Chronicles 35:25

Esther 10:2 REFERENCES TO CHRONICLES OF JUDAH.

1 Kings 14:29

1 Kings 15:7

1 Kings 14:23

1 Kings 22:45

2 Kings 8:23

2 Kings 12:19

2 Kings 14:18

2 Kings 15:6

2 Kings 15:36

2 Kings 16:19

2 Kings 21:17

2 Kings 21:25

2 Kings 23:28

2 Kings 24:5

REFERENCES TO CHRONICLES OF ISRAEL.

1 Kings 14:19

1 Kings 15:31

1 Kings 16:5

1 Kings 16:14

1 Kings 16:20

1 Kings 16:27

2 Kings 1:18

2 Kings 10:34

2 Kings 13:8

2 Kings 13:12

2 Kings 14:15

2 Kings 14:28

2 Kings 15:11

2 Kings 15:15

2 Kings 15:21

2 Kings 15:26

2 Kings 15:31

REFERENCES TO THE BOOK OF KINGS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

1 Chronicles 9:1 2 Chronicles 16:11 2 Chronicles 24:27 2 Chronicles 25:26 2 Chronicles 27:7 2
Chronicles 28:26 2 Chronicles 32:32 2 Chronicles 35:26-27

PROFANE AUTHORS REFERRED TO AND QUOTED.

Acts 17:28 From the poet Menander. -H.

1 Corinthians 15:33

Titus 1:12 THE BOOK OF THE LAW.

Deuteronomy 31:24-26

2 Kings 22:8

2 Kings 22:10 2 Chronicles 34:14-16

Nehemiah 8:1

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (GENESIS AND EXODUS.)

Genesis 9:8

Exodus 6:10

Exodus 7:1

Exodus 7:8

Exodus 12:1

Exodus 13:1

Exodus 14:1

Exodus 16:11

Exodus 25:1

Exodus 30:11

Exodus 30:17

Exodus 30:22

Exodus 31:1

Exodus 31:12

Exodus 35:4

Exodus 40:1

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (LEVITICUS.)

Leviticus 4:1

Leviticus 5:14

Leviticus 6:1

Leviticus 6:8

Leviticus 6:19

Leviticus 6:24

Leviticus 7:22

Leviticus 7:28

Leviticus 8:1

Leviticus 10:8
Leviticus 11:1
Leviticus 12:1
Leviticus 13:1
Leviticus 14:1
Leviticus 14:33
Leviticus 15:1
Leviticus 16:1
Leviticus 17:1
Leviticus 18:1
Leviticus 19:1
Leviticus 20:1
Leviticus 21:16
Leviticus 22:1
Leviticus 22:17
Leviticus 22:26
Leviticus 23:1
Leviticus 23:9
Leviticus 23:23
Leviticus 23:26
Leviticus 23:33
Leviticus 24:1
Leviticus 24:13
Leviticus 25:1
Leviticus 27:1
SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (NUMBERS.)
Numbers 1:1
Numbers 1:48
Numbers 2:1

Numbers 3:5
Numbers 3:11
Numbers 3:14
Numbers 3:44
Numbers 4:1
Numbers 4:17
Numbers 4:21
Numbers 5:1
Numbers 5:5
Numbers 5:11
Numbers 6:1
Numbers 6:22
Numbers 8:1
Numbers 8:5
Numbers 8:23
Numbers 9:1
Numbers 9:9
Numbers 10:1
Numbers 13:1
Numbers 14:26
Numbers 15:1
Numbers 15:17
Numbers 15:37
Numbers 16:20
Numbers 16:23
Numbers 16:36
Numbers 16:44
Numbers 17:1
Numbers 18:25

Numbers 19:1

Numbers 20:7

Numbers 20:23

Numbers 25:10

Numbers 26:1

Numbers 28:1

Numbers 30:1

Numbers 31:1

Numbers 33:50

Numbers 34:1

Numbers 34:16

Numbers 35:1

Numbers 35:9

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (DEUT. TO ECCL.) Deuteronomy 31:30 Deuteronomy 32:44
Deuteronomy 32:45 Deuteronomy 32:48

Joshua 4:15

Joshua 20:1

Judges 5:1

1 Samuel 15:10

2 Samuel 7:4

2 Samuel 22:1

1 Kings 16:1

1 Kings 17:8

1 Kings 21:17

1 Kings 21:28 1 Chronicles 21:9 2 Chronicles 11:2

Psalms 72:20

Proverbs 30:1

Proverbs 31:1 Ecclesiastes 12:9

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (JOB.)

Job 4:1

Job 6:1

Job 8:1

Job 9:1

Job 11:1

Job 12:1

Job 15:1

Job 16:1

Job 18:1

Job 19:1

Job 20:1

Job 21:1

Job 22:1

Job 23:1

Job 25:1

Job 26:1

Job 27:1

Job 29:1

Job 34:1

Job 35:1

Job 36:1

Job 38:1

Job 40:1

Job 40:3

Job 40:6

Job 42:1

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (ISAIAH AND JER.)

Isaiah 2:1

Isaiah 8:5

Isaiah 13:1
Isaiah 14:28
Isaiah 38:4
Jeremiah 1:4
Jeremiah 2:1
Jeremiah 7:1
Jeremiah 11:1
Jeremiah 13:8
Jeremiah 16:1
Jeremiah 18:1
Jeremiah 21:1
Jeremiah 24:4
Jeremiah 25:1-2
Jeremiah 26:1
Jeremiah 27:1
Jeremiah 29:1
Jeremiah 29:24
Jeremiah 29:30
Jeremiah 30:1
Jeremiah 30:4
Jeremiah 32:1
Jeremiah 32:6
Jeremiah 32:26
Jeremiah 33:1
Jeremiah 33:19
Jeremiah 33:23
Jeremiah 34:6
Jeremiah 34:7
Jeremiah 34:12

Jeremiah 35:1
Jeremiah 35:12
Jeremiah 36:1
Jeremiah 37:6
Jeremiah 40:1
Jeremiah 42:7
Jeremiah 43:8
Jeremiah 44:1
Jeremiah 46:1-2
Jeremiah 47:1
Jeremiah 49:34
Jeremiah 50:1

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (EZEK.)

Ezekiel 3:16
Ezekiel 6:1
Ezekiel 7:1
Ezekiel 11:14
Ezekiel 12:1
Ezekiel 12:8
Ezekiel 12:17
Ezekiel 12:21
Ezekiel 13:1
Ezekiel 14:12
Ezekiel 15:1
Ezekiel 16:1
Ezekiel 17:1
Ezekiel 17:11
Ezekiel 18:1
Ezekiel 20:45

Ezekiel 21:1
Ezekiel 21:8
Ezekiel 21:18
Ezekiel 22:1
Ezekiel 22:17
Ezekiel 22:23
Ezekiel 23:1
Ezekiel 24:1
Ezekiel 24:15
Ezekiel 24:20
Ezekiel 25:1
Ezekiel 26:1
Ezekiel 27:1
Ezekiel 28:1
Ezekiel 28:11
Ezekiel 28:20
Ezekiel 29:1
Ezekiel 29:17
Ezekiel 30:1
Ezekiel 30:20
Ezekiel 31:1
Ezekiel 32:1
Ezekiel 32:17
Ezekiel 33:1
Ezekiel 33:23
Ezekiel 34:1
Ezekiel 35:1
Ezekiel 36:16
Ezekiel 37:15

Ezekiel 38:1

SPEAKERS AND HEARERS. (JONAH TO ZECH.)

Jonah 3:1

Habakkuk 3:1

Haggai 2:1

Haggai 2:10

Haggai 2:20

Zechariah 1:7

Zechariah 4:8

Zechariah 6:9

Zechariah 7:1

Zechariah 7:4

Zechariah 7:8

Zechariah 8:1

Zechariah 8:18

Promulgation Of Scripture.

FIRST TABLES OF STONE.

Exodus 24:12

Exodus 31:18

Exodus 32:15-15

Exodus 32:19 Deuteronomy 4:13 Deuteronomy 5:22 Deuteronomy 9:10-11 Deuteronomy 9:15
Deuteronomy 9:17 SECOND TABLES OF STONE.

Exodus 34:1

Exodus 34:4

Exodus 34:28 Deuteronomy 10:1-4 DEPOSITORY OF THE TABLES OF STONE.

Deuteronomy 10:5

1 Kings 8:9 2 Chronicles 5:10

SEE

Hebrews 9:4 PUBLIC INSCRIPTIONS.

Deuteronomy 6:9 Deuteronomy 11:20 Deuteronomy 27:2-3 Deuteronomy 27:8

Joshua 8:32

Habakkuk 2:2 WRITTEN ROLLS, OR BOOKS.

Deuteronomy 17:18-19 Deuteronomy 31:9 Deuteronomy 31:19 Deuteronomy 31:22

Isaiah 30:8

Jeremiah 30:2

Jeremiah 36:2

Jeremiah 36:4 Jeremiah 36:17-18 Jeremiah 36:27-28

Jeremiah 36:32

Jeremiah 45:1

Jeremiah 51:60

Galatians 6:11

Hebrews 13:22

1 Peter 5:12

Revelation 1:11

Revelation 1:19 THE BELIEVER, A BOOK.

2 Corinthians 3:2-3 SEALING OF BOOKS.

Isaiah 8:16

Daniel 8:26

Daniel 12:4

Daniel 12:9

Revelation 10:4 Revelation 22:10 SCRIPTURE NOT TO BE ALTERED.

Deuteronomy 4:2 Deuteronomy 12:32

Proverbs 30:6 Revelation 22:18 Revelation 22:19 PUBLIC PROCLAMATION.

Deuteronomy 31:10-13

Jeremiah 5:20

Jeremiah 11:6

Jeremiah 36:6

Jeremiah 36:8

Colossians 4:16 1 Thessalonians 5:27

INSTANCES.

Exodus 19:7

Exodus 24:7

Joshua 8:34-35

2 Kings 23:2 2 Chronicles 34:18 2 Chronicles 34:30

Nehemiah 8:2-5

Nehemiah 8:18

Jeremiah 36:10 Jeremiah 36:14-15

Jeremiah 36:21 INSTRUCTION IN SCRIPTURE.

Deuteronomy 6:7-8 2 Chronicles 17:9

Ezra 7:10

Nehemiah 8:7-8

Isaiah 28:10

Daniel 7:16

Matthew 13:36

Matthew 15:10

Mark 4:13

Mark 7:14

Luke 24:27

Luke 24:45

Acts 8:31

Acts 18:26

Acts 28:23

SEE Deuteronomy 11:19

Matthew 13:18

Luke 8:11 SCRIPTURE STUDIED.

Nehemiah 8:13

Psalms 119:12

Psalms 119:18

Daniel 12:8 Matthew 15:15-16

Mark 7:17

John 5:39

Acts 8:28

Acts 8:30

Acts 17:11 GOD'S WORD DECLARED.

Psalms 119:13

Psalms 119:172

Isaiah 21:10

Jeremiah 42:4

Acts 20:26-27 1 Corinthians 2:1 1 Corinthians 15:1-2

1 John 1:3 Characteristics Of Scripture.

DIVINELY INSPIRED.

2 Samuel 23:1-2

2 Kings 21:10 Nehemiah 9:13-14

Romans 1:2 1 Corinthians 2:3-5 1 Corinthians 2:13 1 Corinthians 7:40 1 Corinthians 14:36-37
Galatians 1:11-12

Ephesians 3:3 1 Thessalonians 2:13

2 Timothy 3:16

1 Peter 1:10-12

2 Peter 1:20-21

1 John 5:9

SEE

Revelation 1:10 SEE - SCRIPTURE.

BOOKS AND AUTHORS.

OLD TESTAMENT WRITERS.

NEW TESTAMENT WRITERS.

10 Through 17 SPEAKERS AND HEARERS.

ILLUMINATING.

Psalms 119:105

Proverbs 6:23

2 Peter 1:19

1 John 2:8

PURE.

Psalms 12:6

Psalms 119:140

Proverbs 30:5

John 15:3

Romans 7:12

PERFECTION AND TRUTH OF SCRIPTURE.

2 Samuel 22:31

Psalms 19:7

Psalms 19:9

Psalms 93:5

Psalms 119:96

Psalms 119:128

Psalms 119:138

Psalms 119:142

Psalms 119:151

Psalms 119:160 Proverbs 22:20-21 Ecclesiastes 12:10

Isaiah 25:1

John 17:17

John 21:24 2 Corinthians 1:13

Revelation 19:9

Revelation 21:5

Revelation 22:6

EFFICACY OF SCRIPTURE.

Deuteronomy 32:2

Psalms 138:2

Isaiah 55:10-11

Jeremiah 23:29 2 Corinthians 7:8 2 Corinthians 10:9-11

Hebrews 4:12

SEE

Ephesians 6:17

PERMANENCE AND FULFILMENT OF SCRIPTURE.

Numbers 35:29 Deuteronomy 31:21

Psalms 119:144

Psalms 119:152

Isaiah 40:8

Matthew 5:17-18

Luke 16:16-17

Luke 21:33

Luke 24:44

John 10:35

1 Peter 1:25

SEE

Psalms 102:18

Matthew 24:35

Acts 1:16

Acts 3:18

THE STANDARD OF TRUTH.

Isaiah 8:20

Matthew 15:1-3

Mark 7:7-9

Mark 7:13

John 5:46-47

Acts 18:28

Colossians 2:8 IS FOR ALL.

Deuteronomy 29:29 Deuteronomy 30:11-14

1 John 2:13-14

HARD TO UNDERSTAND.

Isaiah 28:13

2 Peter 3:15-16

Duty To Know And Obey Scripture.

ISRAEL TO HEAR.

Joshua 3:9

Psalms 50:7

Psalms 78:1

Isaiah 33:13

Isaiah 51:4

Jeremiah 2:4

Jeremiah 5:21

Jeremiah 10:1 Jeremiah 17:19-20

Jeremiah 29:20

Jeremiah 44:24

Amos 3:1

Amos 5:1

SEE

Jeremiah 5:20

INDIVIDUALS AND CLASSES TO HEAR.

Numbers 23:18

1 Samuel 9:27

2 Kings 20:16

Isaiah 39:5

Ezekiel 16:35

Ezekiel 34:7

ALL THE WORLD TO HEAR.

Psalms 49:1

Psalms 49:2

Isaiah 34:1

Matthew 11:15

Revelation 2:29

Revelation 3:6

Revelation 3:13

Revelation 3:22

Revelation 13:9

HEARERS CAUTIONED.

Matthew 13:3-9 Matthew 13:18-23

Mark 4:3-9

Mark 4:14-21

Mark 4:23-24

Mark 7:16

Luke 8:5-8

Luke 8:11-15

Luke 8:18

REFUSALS TO HEAR.

Jeremiah 13:17

John 8:47

SEE

Exodus 7:4 Deuteronomy 1:43

Psalms 58:3-5

Jeremiah 25:4

Matthew 10:14

THE LAW REMEMBERED.

Psalms 119:55-56

Malachi 4:4

Hebrews 2:1

2 Peter 3:1-2

Jude 1:17

MEDITATION ON THE LAW.

Deuteronomy 6:6 Deuteronomy 11:18 Deuteronomy 32:46

Joshua 1:8

Psalms 1:2-3

Psalms 119:11

Psalms 119:15

Psalms 119:23

Psalms 119:95

Psalms 119:97

Psalms 119:148

GOD'S WORD TO BE EATEN.

Jeremiah 15:16

Ezekiel 2:8-10

Ezekiel 3:1-3 Revelation 10:8-10

THE LAW TO BE OBEYED.

Exodus 35:1

Deuteronomy 4:1

Deuteronomy 4:5 Deuteronomy 4:14

Deuteronomy 5:1 Deuteronomy 5:31

Deuteronomy 6:1

Deuteronomy 6:3 Deuteronomy 12:1 Deuteronomy 12:28 Deuteronomy 32:47

Psalms 105:45

Psalms 119:17 Psalms 119:101-102

Psalms 119:129

Proverbs 5:7

James 1:22

Revelation 1:3

NEGLECT AND OPPOSITION.

Psalms 119:150

Jeremiah 8:8-9

Jeremiah 20:8 Jeremiah 36:11-13

Jeremiah 36:16

Jeremiah 36:20

Jeremiah 36:23

Jeremiah 36:25

Hosea 8:12

PENALTIES.

Jeremiah 23:33-34 Jeremiah 23:38-40 Jeremiah 36:29-30

SEE

John 12:48

Advantages Of Scripture.

MAKING WISE.

Psalms 19:11 Psalms 119:98-100

Psalms 119:104

Psalms 119:130

Proverbs 1:2-4 Matthew 13:51-52

Mark 4:10-12

Mark 12:24 1 Corinthians 10:11

Ephesians 3:4

SEE

Matthew 22:29

SATISFYING DESIRE.

Job 23:12

Psalms 19:10

Psalms 119:20 Psalms 119:47-48

Psalms 119:72

Psalms 119:82

Psalms 119:103

Psalms 119:127

Psalms 119:131

Psalms 119:167

1 Peter 2:2

INSPIRING HOPE.

Psalms 119:81

Psalms 119:147

Proverbs 22:19

Romans 15:4

IMPARTING JOY.

Psalms 19:8

Psalms 119:14

Psalms 119:16

Psalms 119:24

Psalms 119:111

Psalms 119:143

Psalms 119:162

COMFORTING AND CONSOLING.

Psalms 119:50 Psalms 119:92-93

Acts 15:30-31

SANCTIFYING AND SAVING.

Psalms 17:4

Psalms 119:9

John 20:31

Romans 1:16

Romans 10:17

2 Timothy 3:15

James 1:21

SEE

James 1:18

1 Peter 1:23

NATIONS BLEST BY IT.

Deuteronomy 4:6

Deuteronomy 4:8 Psalms 147:19-20

Romans 3:1-2

DEPRIVATION OF IT, A CURSE.

2 Chronicles 15:3

Proverbs 29:18 Lamentations 2:9

Ezekiel 7:26

Amos 8:11-13

02. GOD

GOD Names And General Representations Of God.

JEHOVAH; JAH.

Exodus 6:3

Exodus 17:15

Psalms 68:4

Psalms 83:18

I AM.

Exodus 3:13-15

LORD AND GOD.

Exodus 3:6

Exodus 6:2

Exodus 34:5

Isaiah 54:5

Acts 7:32 LORD AND GOD OF HOSTS.

Isaiah 47:4

Isaiah 48:2

Isaiah 51:15

Jeremiah 10:16

Jeremiah 32:18

Jeremiah 51:19

Hosea 12:5

SEE

Amos 5:27

ISHI.

Ishi means "my man," "my husband." So also does Baali. But the latter had become associated with idolatry, and is therefore interdicted. -H.

Hosea 2:16 REPRESENTED BY FIRE.

2 Samuel 22:13

Psalms 50:3

Psalms 97:3

Habakkuk 3:5

Hebrews 12:29

Revelation 4:5 REPRESENTED BY LIGHT.

2 Samuel 22:29

Psalms 18:28

Psalms 50:2

Psalms 104:2

1 John 1:5 ACCOMPANIED BY DARKNESS OR CLOUDS.

Exodus 19:9

2 Samuel 22:10

2 Samuel 22:12

1 Kings 8:12 2 Chronicles 6:1

Psalms 18:11 COMPARED TO ANIMALS.

Numbers 23:22

Job 10:15-16

Isaiah 31:4-5 Lamentations 3:10

Hosea 5:12

Hosea 5:14

Hosea 11:10

Hosea 13:7-8 COMPARED TO A FIR TREE.

Hosea 14:8 THE VISIBLE GLORY.

Exodus 16:10

Exodus 24:15-18

Exodus 33:18

Leviticus 9:23

Numbers 20:6 Deuteronomy 31:15
1 Kings 8:10-11 2 Chronicles 5:13-14
Ezekiel 3:23
Ezekiel 11:22
Ezekiel 43:4-5
Ezekiel 44:4
GOD IS LOCAL.
Genesis 4:16
Exodus 19:17
Exodus 19:21
Exodus 20:21
Exodus 33:14-15
Numbers 23:15
Deuteronomy 5:5
1 Kings 19:11 HAS A DWELLING-PLACE AMONG MEN.
Exodus 25:8
Exodus 29:43-45 Leviticus 26:11-12
1 Kings 6:11-13
1 Kings 8:13 2 Chronicles 6:2 2 Chronicles 6:18
Psalms 132:14
Micah 1:2
Habakkuk 2:20
Zechariah 2:10
Revelation 21:3
MOVES ABOUT.
Genesis 17:22
Genesis 18:33
Exodus 19:20
Numbers 12:5

Numbers 23:4 Deuteronomy 33:2

Judges 5:4

1 Samuel 4:7

Psalms 47:5

Psalms 68:7-8

Jeremiah 14:8

Ezekiel 11:23

Micah 1:3

Habakkuk 3:3

Zechariah 2:13

USES VEHICLES.

2 Samuel 22:11

Psalms 18:10

Psalms 104:3

Habakkuk 3:8

Habakkuk 3:15

Zechariah 9:14 Anthropomorphic And Anthropopathic Representations Of God.

GOD APPEARS IN HUMAN FORM.

Genesis 18:1

Genesis 35:9

Genesis 48:3

Exodus 24:9-11 2 Chronicles 7:12

Job 42:5-6

Isaiah 6:1

Ezekiel 1:26-27

Ezekiel 8:1-2

Ezekiel 8:4

Ezekiel 43:2-3

Daniel 7:9-10

Amos 9:1 Revelation 4:2-3 HAS HUMAN FEATURES AND MEMBERS.

(Face.)

Genesis 32:30

Exodus 33:11

Exodus 33:20

Deuteronomy 5:4 Deuteronomy 34:10 Revelation 20:11

(Eyes.) 2 Chronicles 16:9

Proverbs 22:12

(Nostrils.)

2 Samuel 22:9

2 Samuel 22:16

Psalms 18:15 (Organs of Speech; Breath.)

Numbers 12:8

Psalms 18:8

Isaiah 30:27-28

(Shoulders.) Deuteronomy 33:12

(Hand.)

Psalms 21:8

Psalms 74:11

Psalms 89:13

Psalms 118:16

Isaiah 52:10

Habakkuk 3:4

(Fingers.)

Exodus 8:19

Psalms 8:3

Luke 11:20

SEE

Exodus 31:18 Deuteronomy 9:10

(Back.)

Exodus 33:21-23

Jeremiah 18:17

(Feet.)

Psalms 18:9 USES A HUMAN VOICE.

Exodus 3:4

Exodus 19:19

Exodus 20:19

Exodus 20:22

Leviticus 1:1

Numbers 7:89

Numbers 12:4

Numbers 22:9 Deuteronomy 4:12 Deuteronomy 4:33 Deuteronomy 4:36 Deuteronomy 5:24-26 1

Kings 19:12-13

Psalms 68:33

Jeremiah 25:30

Ezekiel 43:6

Joel 2:11

Joel 3:16

Amos 1:2

Acts 7:31

Hebrews 12:19

Hebrews 12:26 SEE - SCRIPTURE.

BOOKS AND AUTHORS.

10 through 17 of Speakers and Hearers.

LAUGHS AND SLEEPS.

Psalms 2:4

Psalms 59:8

Psalms 78:65

GOD A WARRIOR.

Exodus 15:3

Exodus 17:16

Isaiah 66:16

Jeremiah 14:9

Jeremiah 21:5

Zechariah 14:3

USES WEAPONS.

Deuteronomy 32:23

Job 19:12

Psalms 7:12-13

Psalms 21:12

Psalms 64:7

Isaiah 34:5

Jeremiah 50:25 Lamentations 2:4 Lamentations 3:12-13

Habakkuk 3:9 UNCERTAIN OF THE FUTURE.

Deuteronomy 5:29

Judges 2:22-23

Judges 3:4 2 Chronicles 32:31

Jeremiah 9:7

Jeremiah 36:3

GRIEVED.

Genesis 6:6

Judges 10:16

Psalms 78:40

Psalms 95:10

Ezekiel 16:43

Hebrews 3:10

JEALOUS.

Exodus 34:14 Deuteronomy 4:24 Deuteronomy 32:21

Psalms 78:58

Psalms 79:5

Isaiah 42:13

Ezekiel 38:19

Zephaniah 3:8

Zechariah 8:2 1 Corinthians 10:22

ANGRY.

Numbers 12:9 Deuteronomy 32:22

Judges 10:7

2 Samuel 22:8

Job 19:11

Psalms 2:5

Psalms 7:11

Psalms 21:9

Psalms 90:11

Isaiah 28:21

Isaiah 30:30

Isaiah 66:15

Jeremiah 30:24 Lamentations 2:3 Lamentations 3:43

Ezekiel 5:13

Ezekiel 38:18

Hosea 12:14

Nahum 1:6

HATING.

Psalms 5:5-6

Psalms 11:5 TAKING VENGEANCE.

Deuteronomy 32:34-35 Deuteronomy 32:41-43

Psalms 94:1

Isaiah 1:24

Isaiah 34:8

Isaiah 66:6

Jeremiah 46:10

Note

Incorrectly rendered (KJV). The meaning is, I will press you down as a loaded cart presses down what it passes over. -H.

Amos 2:13

Nahum 1:2

Hebrews 10:30 SEEKS HIS OWN GLORY.

Exodus 14:18

Psalms 46:10

Psalms 106:8

Isaiah 33:10

Isaiah 42:8

Isaiah 48:9

Isaiah 48:11 SOLICITOUS FOR THE HOLINESS OF HIS Name.

Ezekiel 20:22 Ezekiel 36:21-23

Ezekiel 38:23

Ezekiel 39:7

Ezekiel 39:25 MAKES OATH TO HIS PURPOSES.

Numbers 14:21

Numbers 14:28 Numbers 32:10-12

Psalms 89:35

Psalms 89:49

Psalms 95:11

Isaiah 14:24

Isaiah 45:23

Jeremiah 22:5

Jeremiah 44:26

Jeremiah 46:18

Jeremiah 49:13

Jeremiah 51:14

Ezekiel 20:33

Ezekiel 33:27

Amos 4:2

Amos 6:8

Amos 8:7

Hebrews 3:11

Hebrews 6:13

Hebrews 6:17 REPENTS AND CHANGES HIS PURPOSES.

Genesis 6:7

Exodus 32:14 Deuteronomy 32:36

1 Samuel 15:11

1 Samuel 15:35

Psalms 106:45

Psalms 135:14

Jeremiah 15:6

Hosea 11:8

Joel 2:13-14

Jonah 3:9-10 DETERRED FROM HIS PURPOSE.

Exodus 13:17 Deuteronomy 32:26-27 Difficulty Of Knowing God.

GOD INVISIBLE.

Deuteronomy 4:15

Job 9:11

Job 23:8-9

Isaiah 45:15

John 1:18

Hebrews 11:27

1 John 4:12

UNSEARCHABLE.

Job 11:7-9

Job 26:14

Job 36:26

Job 37:23

Psalms 77:19

Psalms 139:5-6

Psalms 145:3

Isaiah 40:28

Romans 11:33-34 BUT MAY BE KNOWN.

Matthew 11:27

Romans 1:19-20 1 Corinthians 2:10-12 1 Corinthians 2:14-16

Ephesians 1:17

Colossians 1:10

1 John 5:20 Attributes Of God As Being.

UNITY OF GOD.

Deuteronomy 4:35 Deuteronomy 4:39

Deuteronomy 6:4

2 Samuel 7:22

2 Samuel 22:32

1 Kings 8:60 1 Chronicles 17:20

Psalms 18:31

Psalms 86:10

Isaiah 43:10-12

Isaiah 44:6

Isaiah 44:8

Isaiah 45:5-6

Isaiah 45:21-22

Isaiah 46:9

Joel 2:27

Zechariah 14:9

Mark 12:29

Mark 12:32

John 17:3 1 Corinthians 8:4-6

Galatians 3:20

1 Timothy 2:5

SELF-EXISTENCE.

Acts 17:24-25

Romans 11:35-36

SPIRITUALITY.

John 4:24

1 Timothy 1:17

ETERNITY.

Genesis 21:33 Deuteronomy 32:40 Deuteronomy 33:27

Psalms 9:7

Psalms 90:2

Psalms 93:2

Psalms 102:12

Psalms 102:24 Psalms 102:26-27

Psalms 135:13

Psalms 146:10

Isaiah 41:4

Isaiah 48:12

Isaiah 57:15

Isaiah 63:16

Jeremiah 10:10 Lamentations 5:19

Daniel 4:3

Daniel 4:34

Daniel 6:26

Habakkuk 3:6 1 Timothy 6:15-16

2 Peter 3:8

Revelation 1:4

Revelation 1:8

SEE

Job 36:26

Romans 1:20

OMNIPRESENCE.

1 Kings 8:27 2 Chronicles 2:6

Psalms 139:7-10

Isaiah 66:1 Jeremiah 23:23-24

Acts 7:48-49

Acts 17:27

SEE

Acts 17:24

IMMUTABILITY.

Numbers 23:19

1 Samuel 15:29

Job 23:13

Psalms 33:11 Psalms 119:89-91

Isaiah 50:2

Isaiah 59:1

Micah 2:7

Malachi 3:6

James 1:17 Attributes Of God As Person.

OMNISCIENCE.

Job 12:22

Job 24:1

Job 26:6

Job 34:22

Psalms 33:13-14 Psalms 139:11-12

Psalms 147:5

Proverbs 15:3

Isaiah 40:14

Daniel 2:22

Amos 9:2-3

Acts 15:18

1 John 3:20 KNOWLEDGE OF ACTIONS.

1 Samuel 2:3

Job 11:11

Job 13:27

Job 14:16

Job 23:10

Job 31:4

Job 34:21

Job 34:25

Psalms 90:8

Psalms 139:3-4

Proverbs 5:21

Isaiah 26:7

Jeremiah 16:17

Jeremiah 32:19

Hosea 7:2 KNOWLEDGE OF THOUGHTS.

1 Kings 8:39 2 Chronicles 6:30

Job 42:2

Psalms 7:9

Psalms 11:4

Psalms 38:9

Psalms 44:20-21

Psalms 94:11

Psalms 139:1-2

Proverbs 15:11

Proverbs 16:2

Proverbs 17:3

Proverbs 21:2

Isaiah 66:18

Jeremiah 17:10

Ezekiel 11:5

Amos 4:13 1 Thessalonians 2:4

Hebrews 4:13

FOREKNOWLEDGE.

Exodus 3:19

Isaiah 42:9

Isaiah 44:7

Isaiah 45:11

Isaiah 46:10

Isaiah 48:3

Isaiah 48:5

WISDOM.

Job 9:4

Job 12:13

Job 12:16

Psalms 94:9-10

Romans 16:25-27

Jude 1:25

OMNIPOTENCE.

Psalms 115:3

Psalms 135:6

Jeremiah 32:17

Jeremiah 32:27

Matthew 19:26

Mark 10:27

Luke 1:37

Luke 18:27 Ephesians 3:20-21

Revelation 19:6

IRRESISTIBLE.

Numbers 23:20 Deuteronomy 32:39 2 Chronicles 20:6

Job 9:12-13

Job 11:10

Job 12:14

Job 33:13

Job 34:29

Job 34:33

Psalms 148:6 Ecclesiastes 1:15 Ecclesiastes 6:10 Ecclesiastes 7:13

Isaiah 43:13

Jeremiah 50:44

Ezekiel 22:14

Daniel 4:35 COMPARED WITH OTHER GODS.

Exodus 15:11

Exodus 18:11 Deuteronomy 3:24 Deuteronomy 32:31

1 Kings 8:23 1 Chronicles 16:25-26 2 Chronicles 2:5 2 Chronicles 6:14

Psalms 82:1

Psalms 86:8

Psalms 95:3

Psalms 96:4-5

Psalms 97:9

Psalms 135:5

Psalms 136:2-3

Daniel 2:47

Daniel 3:29 COMPARED WITH MAN.

Job 33:12

Psalms 50:21

Isaiah 55:8-9

Jeremiah 10:7

Zechariah 8:6

INCOMPARABLE.

Deuteronomy 33:26

Job 34:13

Job 36:22-23

Psalms 77:13

Psalms 89:6

Psalms 89:8

Psalms 113:4-6

Isaiah 40:13

Isaiah 40:18

Isaiah 40:25

Isaiah 46:5

Jeremiah 10:6 Lamentations 3:37 GENERAL ASCRIPTIONS OF GREATNESS TO GOD.

Deuteronomy 32:3 1 Chronicles 16:27

Psalms 92:8

Psalms 93:1

Psalms 96:6

Psalms 99:2

Psalms 104:1

Psalms 104:31

Isaiah 12:6

Isaiah 33:5

Isaiah 40:15

Isaiah 40:17 GENERAL ASCRIPTIONS OF POWER TO GOD.

Job 9:19

Job 25:2

Psalms 50:1

Psalms 62:11

Psalms 66:7

Psalms 93:3-4

Psalms 147:15 Revelation 11:17

SEE

Isaiah 1:2 HOLINESS OF GOD.

Leviticus 11:45

Leviticus 19:2

1 Samuel 2:2

1 Samuel 6:20

Psalms 5:4

Psalms 22:3

Psalms 97:12

Psalms 99:3

Psalms 99:5

Psalms 99:9

Isaiah 5:16

Isaiah 6:3

Isaiah 43:15

Habakkuk 1:13

James 1:13

1 Peter 1:15-16

Revelation 4:8

JUSTICE.

Deuteronomy 32:4

Job 8:3

Job 23:6

Job 23:10

Job 23:12

Job 34:23

Job 36:3

Psalms 9:4

Psalms 11:7

Psalms 33:5

Psalms 71:19

Psalms 89:14

Psalms 92:15

Psalms 97:2

Psalms 99:4

Psalms 119:137

Psalms 129:4

Psalms 145:17

Ezekiel 18:29

Zephaniah 3:5

Romans 2:2-3

Romans 3:5-6

Revelation 16:7

IMPARTIALITY.

Deuteronomy 10:17

Job 36:5

Job 37:24

Acts 10:34-35

Romans 2:6

Romans 2:11

Galatians 2:6

Ephesians 6:8

Colossians 3:25

1 Peter 1:17

VERACITY.

Deuteronomy 7:9

1 Kings 8:24 2 Chronicles 6:15

Psalms 33:4

Psalms 36:5

Psalms 57:10

Psalms 89:34

Psalms 100:5

Psalms 108:4

Psalms 117:2

Daniel 9:4

Micah 7:20

Romans 3:3-4

Romans 15:8 1 Corinthians 1:9

2 Timothy 2:13

Titus 1:2

SEE

Isaiah 25:1

GOD IS LOVE.

1 John 4:8

1 John 4:16 GOD'S GOODNESS.

1 Chronicles 16:34

Psalms 25:8

Psalms 34:8

Psalms 52:1

Psalms 86:5

Psalms 118:29

Psalms 136:1

Psalms 145:7

Psalms 145:9

Nahum 1:7

Matthew 5:45

Mark 10:18 MERCY AND COMPASSION.

Deuteronomy 4:31

Nehemiah 9:31

Psalms 62:12

Psalms 107:1

Psalms 111:4

Psalms 116:5

Psalms 130:7

Psalms 136:4

Psalms 136:26

Psalms 145:8 Lamentations 3:22-23 Lamentations 3:23

Daniel 9:9 GOD UNREVENGEFUL AND PLACABLE.

Psalms 103:8-9

Isaiah 27:4-5

Isaiah 57:16

Ezekiel 16:42

Hosea 11:9

Micah 7:18

Nahum 1:3

LONGSUFFERING.

Exodus 34:6-7

Psalms 78:38

Psalms 86:15

Psalms 103:10

Romans 2:4

SEE

2 Peter 3:15

Christ As God.

SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

CHRIST'S DIVINITY

Holy Spirit.

PERSONALITY.

John 14:16-17

John 15:26

Acts 13:2

Acts 13:4

Acts 15:28

Romans 8:26-27 1 Corinthians 12:11

SEE Matthew 12:31-32

Acts 16:6

DIVINITY.

Acts 5:3-4 1 Corinthians 3:16-17 1 Corinthians 6:19-20

PROMISED.

Luke 1:15

Luke 12:12

John 14:26

SEE

John 14:16-17

PRAYED FOR.

Acts 8:15-16

Ephesians 3:16

GIVEN.

John 20:22

Acts 4:8

Acts 4:31

Acts 5:32

Acts 10:44-45

Acts 11:15-16

Acts 11:24

Acts 13:9

Acts 19:2 2 Corinthians 5:5

OFFICES.

Genesis 1:2

John 16:8

John 16:13 2 Corinthians 1:22 Ephesians 1:13-14

1 John 3:24

1 John 4:13

SEE

John 15:26

Romans 8:26-27 1 Corinthians 2:10 1 Corinthians 2:13

EFFECTS.

Acts 13:52

Romans 5:5 1 Corinthians 12:3-4 1 Corinthians 12:7-10 Galatians 5:22-23

Hebrews 2:4

UTTERANCES.

Zechariah 4:6

Acts 10:19-20

Acts 16:6-8

RESISTED.

Genesis 6:3

Isaiah 63:10

Acts 7:51

Ephesians 4:30 1 Thessalonians 4:8 1 Thessalonians 5:19 BLASPHEMY AGAINST.

Matthew 12:31-32

Mark 3:28-30

Luke 12:10

SIMONY.

Acts 8:18-20 The Trinity.

FORESHADOWED.

Genesis 1:26

SEE

Genesis 3:22

Genesis 11:7

HINTED AT.

Ephesians 2:18

Ephesians 2:22

Ephesians 4:4-6

IMPLIED.

2 Corinthians 13:14

1 Peter 1:2

1 John 5:7-8

Note

1 John 5:7-8 in KJV, includes words that are wanting in the best manuscripts, like the Sinaitaic and Vatican, as also in most of the ancient versions, and are now generally considered spurious. -H.
for the Baptismal Formula

Matthew 28:19

03. JESUS CHRIST

JESUS CHRIST Christ's Forerunner.

PREDICTIONS CONCERNING JOHN.

Isaiah 40:3-5

Malachi 4:5-6

Matthew 3:3 Matthew 11:10-14

Mark 1:2-3

Luke 1:13-14

Luke 1:16-17

Luke 3:5-6

Luke 7:27 JOHN'S BIRTH, EARLY LIFE, AND MINISTRY.

Luke 1:57-63

Luke 1:80

Luke 3:1-2

Matthew 3:4-6 IMPRESSION MADE UPON THE PEOPLE.

Matthew 21:23-27

Luke 1:65-66

Luke 20:2-8 TESTIMONY CONCERNING HIMSELF.

John 1:20-24

John 3:26-28

John 3:30-33

Acts 13:25 TESTIMONY CONCERNING CHRIST.

Mark 1:7

Luke 3:15-18

John 1:15

John 1:19

John 1:25-31 SENDS TO INQUIRE OF CHRIST.

Matthew 11:2-6

Luke 7:18-20

Luke 7:22-23 CHRIST'S TESTIMONY CONCERNING JOHN.

Matthew 11:7-9 Matthew 11:11-13

Matthew 11:18

Matthew 21:32

Mark 9:11-13

Luke 7:26

Luke 7:28

Luke 7:33

John 5:33-35 TESTIMONY BY NEW TESTAMENT WRITERS.

Matthew 3:1-4

Luke 7:29-30

John 1:6-8

John 10:41

Acts 10:37

Acts 13:24 RELATIONS WITH HEROD-DEATH AND BURIAL.

Matthew 14:3-5

Matthew 14:8-12

Mark 6:14

Mark 6:16

Mark 6:24-25

Mark 6:27-28

Luke 3:19-20 Prophecies Concerning Christ.

DESCENT.

Genesis 22:18

Genesis 49:10

Isaiah 11:1

Isaiah 11:10

Jeremiah 23:5

Luke 1:54-55

Luke 1:72-73

Acts 3:25

Galatians 3:16

BIRTH.

Isaiah 7:14-16

Isaiah 62:11

Daniel 9:25

Micah 5:2-3

Matthew 2:4-6

Luke 2:25-26

Acts 3:24

Acts 26:22

SEE

Genesis 3:15

Romans 1:2 APPEARANCE IN THE TEMPLE.

Haggai 2:6-7

Haggai 2:9

Malachi 3:1 SOJOURN IN EGYPT.

Hosea 11:1

PREACHING.

Psalms 40:9-10

Psalms 45:2

Isaiah 11:2-5

Isaiah 59:20

Isaiah 61:1-3 JOURNEY TO GALILEE.

Isaiah 9:1-2 TRIUMPHAL ENTRY.

Psalms 118:26

Zechariah 9:9

MIRACLES.

Isaiah 29:18

Isaiah 32:3-4

Isaiah 35:5-6

Isaiah 42:15-16 OPPOSITION OF RULERS.

Psalms 2:1-3

Acts 4:25-26 SILENCE AT THE TRIAL.

Isaiah 53:7

Acts 8:32-35 SCOURGING AND CONTEMPT.

Isaiah 50:5-6

Isaiah 52:14

Isaiah 53:1-3

INSULTS.

Psalms 22:7-8

Psalms 22:18

Psalms 69:21

Psalms 109:25

DEATH.

Numbers 9:12

Psalms 22:14-16

Isaiah 53:8-9

Isaiah 63:1-5

Daniel 9:26

Matthew 26:54

Mark 14:49

Luke 2:35

Luke 9:30-31

John 3:14

John 11:49-52

John 18:31-32

John 19:11

Acts 3:18

Acts 4:27-28

RESURRECTION.

Psalms 16:8-10

Luke 24:46

John 20:9

Acts 2:25-31

Acts 13:32-33

Acts 17:3

Acts 26:23 1 Corinthians 15:4

ASCENSION.

Psalms 68:18

HUMANITY.

Genesis 3:15

Psalms 22:22

Isaiah 8:18

DIVINITY.

Psalms 2:7

Psalms 2:12

Psalms 45:6

Psalms 2:7

Psalms 72:15

Psalms 72:17

Isaiah 9:6

Jeremiah 23:6

ZEAL.

Psalms 69:9

Isaiah 59:16-19

John 2:17

MEEKNESS.

Isaiah 42:2-3 Matthew 12:19-20 PROPHETIC CHARACTER.

Deuteronomy 18:15-19

Acts 3:22-23

Acts 7:37

JUSTIFICATION.

Isaiah 42:21

Jeremiah 33:16

Daniel 9:24

SACRIFICE.

Psalms 40:6-8

Isaiah 53:4-6

Isaiah 53:10-11

Daniel 9:27

Zechariah 9:11

PRIESTHOOD.

1 Samuel 2:35

Psalms 110:4

KINGSHIP.

Psalms 2:6

Psalms 45:1

Psalms 45:3-5

Psalms 110:1-2

Psalms 110:5-6

Isaiah 9:7

Isaiah 16:5

Isaiah 22:20-22

Isaiah 32:1-2

Isaiah 55:3-4

Jeremiah 30:9

Ezekiel 34:24 Ezekiel 37:24-25

Daniel 7:13-14

Hosea 3:5

Haggai 2:23 FIGURATIVE PROPHECIES.

(Shepherd.)

Ezekiel 34:23

Micah 5:4

Micah 5:5

Zechariah 13:7

(Lamb.)

SEE

Isaiah 53:7

COMPARE

John 1:29

Acts 8:32-35

1 Peter 1:19

Revelation 5:6

(Branch.)

Isaiah 4:2 Jeremiah 33:14-15 Ezekiel 17:22-24

Ezekiel 34:29

Zechariah 3:8 Zechariah 6:12-13

(Fountain.)

Zechariah 13:1

(Sword.)

Isaiah 49:1-4

(Corner-Stone.) Psalms 118:22-24

Isaiah 28:16

Zechariah 3:9 (Stumbling-Stone.)

Isaiah 8:14-15

Luke 2:34

(Light.)

Isaiah 42:6-7

(Sun.)

Malachi 4:2

(Star.)

Numbers 24:17 Genealogy, Birth, And Early Life.

GENEALOGY BY MATTHEW (RECKONING DOWN FROM ABRAHAM).

Matthew 1:1-17 BY LUKE (RECKONING UP TO ADAM).

Luke 3:23-38 BY OTHERS.

Matthew 12:23 Matthew 13:54-57

Matthew 15:22

Matthew 21:9

Mark 6:3

Mark 12:35-37

Acts 13:23

Romans 1:3 CHRIST'S BIRTH. AS RECORDED BY MATTHEW.

Matthew 1:18-25 AS RECORDED BY LUKE.

Luke 1:26-31

Luke 1:34-35

Luke 1:38

Luke 1:42-44

Luke 2:4-7 CHRIST VISITED BY THE WISE MEN AND THE SHEPHERDS.

Matthew 2:1

Luke 2:12

Luke 2:15-16

CIRCUMCISION.

Luke 2:21 APPEARANCE IN THE TEMPLE.

Luke 2:27-32 FAME AMONG THE PEOPLE.

Matthew 2:3

Luke 2:17-20

Luke 2:33

Luke 2:46-47 RELATIONS WITH HEROD.

Jeremiah 31:15-17

Matthew 2:7-8

Matthew 2:16-18

ABODE IN EGYPT.

Matthew 2:13-15

Matthew 2:19-23

Luke 2:39 TREATMENT BY HIS RELATIVES.

Mark 3:21

Luke 2:44-45

John 7:2-10

FILIAL CONDUCT.

Luke 2:43

Luke 2:48-51 GROWTH IN BODY AND MIND.

Luke 2:40

Luke 2:52 Christ's Ministry.

ATTESTATION OF CHRIST.

(By God.)

Matthew 3:17

Mark 1:10-11

Luke 3:21-22

John 5:31-32

John 5:37

John 8:13-14

John 8:18

John 12:28-30

2 Peter 1:16-18 (By John The Baptist.)

John 1:32-34

(By His Works.)

John 5:36

John 10:25

John 10:37-38

(By Devils.)

Matthew 8:28-29

Mark 1:23

Mark 1:24

Mark 3:11-12

Mark 5:6-7

Luke 4:41

(By Believers.)

John 7:17

2 John 1:9

(By Himself.)

John 4:25-26

John 9:35-37 CHRIST'S EXPLANATION OF HIS RELATIONSHIPS.

Matthew 12:46-50

Mark 3:31-35 HE TEACHES BY PARABLES.

Matthew 13:34-35

Matthew 13:53

Mark 4:2

Mark 4:33-34

Luke 8:4

Luke 15:3

Luke 19:11

John 16:25

John 16:29 PREACHES IN THE SYNAGOGUES.

Matthew 9:35

Matthew 12:9

Mark 1:21

Mark 1:38-39

Mark 3:1-2

Mark 6:2

Luke 4:15-21

Luke 4:31

Luke 4:43-44

Luke 13:10

John 6:59 IN THE TEMPLE.

Luke 20:1

Luke 21:37-38

John 7:14

John 8:1-2 IN THE OPEN AIR.

Matthew 5:1-2

Mark 2:13

Mark 4:1

Mark 6:34

Mark 10:1

Luke 5:3

Luke 8:1

Luke 9:11 TO THE SPIRITS IN PRISON.

1 Peter 3:19-20 HIS DENIAL BY PETER. BETRAYAL, AND SUFFERINGS.

Matthew 17:22 Matthew 26:21-25 Matthew 26:45-46

Mark 10:32-34

Mark 14:18-20

Mark 14:41-42

Mark 14:72

Luke 9:43-44

Luke 13:32-33

Luke 17:25

Luke 18:31-33

Luke 22:21-23

John 12:23

John 13:10-11

John 13:18

John 13:21-26

John 13:32

John 13:37-38

John 17:1 DEFECTION OF HIS DISCIPLES.

Matthew 26:31

Matthew 26:34

Mark 14:27

Mark 14:30

Luke 22:34

John 6:60

John 6:66

John 13:36

John 16:32 HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION.

Matthew 16:21-23

Matthew 17:23 Matthew 20:17-19

Matthew 26:1-2

Matthew 20:32

Mark 8:31-33

Mark 9:31

Mark 14:28

Luke 9:22

John 2:19-22

John 12:32-34 HIS BURIAL.

Matthew 12:39-40

John 12:7 HIS ASCENSION.

Luke 17:22

John 1:51

John 7:33-34

John 8:21

John 12:8

John 13:33

John 16:10

John 16:16

FALSE CHRISTS.

Matthew 24:4-5 Matthew 24:23-26

Mark 13:5-6

Mark 13:21-23

Luke 17:23-24

Luke 21:8

Acts 5:36-37 DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM.

Matthew 24:15-18

Mark 13:14-16

Mark 13:28-30

Luke 13:35 FAME OF THE WOMAN WHO ANOINTED HIM.

Matthew 26:13

Mark 14:8-9 ACCOMMODATIONS FOR THE PASSOVER.

Mark 14:13-16 PETER'S MARTYRDOM.

John 21:18-19 SUCCESS OF HIS GOSPEL.

Matthew 16:28

Matthew 24:14 Matthew 24:34-35

Mark 9:1

Mark 13:10

Mark 13:31

Mark 16:17-18

Luke 9:27 REASON FOR PREDICTING.

John 13:19

John 14:29

John 16:4 CHRIST'S TRAVELS AND SOJOURNINGS. (In their chronological order. -H.) (First Year Of His Ministry.)

(FIRST YEAR.)

SEE

Matthew 4:1

Mark 1:12

Luke 4:1

John 1:28

John 2:1

John 2:12-13 (The Next Two Years.) (TO GALILEE THROUGH SAMARIA.)

Matthew 4:12-15

Mark 1:14

John 4:3-5

John 4:43

John 4:45-46

SEE

Luke 4:16

Luke 4:31

(TO JERUSALEM.)

John 5:1 (AGAIN IN GALILEE.)

Luke 7:1

Luke 7:11

Mark 4:35-36

Matthew 9:1

Mark 5:1

Luke 8:26

Matthew 9:19

Mark 6:1

Matthew 11:1

Matthew 14:34

Mark 6:45

Mark 6:53

John 6:1

SEE

Matthew 12:15

Mark 3:7 (COASTS OF TYRE AND SIDON.)

Matthew 15:21

SEE

Mark 7:24 (THROUGH DECAPOLIS.)

Mark 7:31 (IN GALILEE AGAIN.)

Matthew 15:39

Mark 8:10

Mark 8:13

SEE

Matthew 16:13

Mark 8:27

Matthew 17:24

Mark 9:33 (The Last Six Months.)

(JERUSALEM.)

Luke 9:51

Luke 17:11

John 10:22-23

(EPHRAIM.)

SEE

John 11:54

(PEREA.)

Matthew 19:1

SEE

Mark 10:1 (IN AND ABOUT JERUSALEM.)

Luke 13:22

Luke 19:1

Matthew 21:1

Matthew 21:4-5 Matthew 21:15-16

Mark 11:1

Luke 19:28

John 12:12-16

Mark 11:11

Mark 11:19

Mark 11:27

Luke 22:39

John 18:1 SOURCE OF CHRIST'S POWER TO WORK MIRACLES.

Matthew 3:16

Matthew 12:28 CHRIST'S MIRACLES.

Matthew 4:23-24

Matthew 8:17

Matthew 14:14

Matthew 15:30

Matthew 19:2

Matthew 21:14

Mark 1:32-34

Mark 6:55-56

Luke 4:40

Luke 5:17

Luke 6:19

Luke 7:21

John 20:30

John 21:25 COMMANDS TO CONCEAL HIS MIRACLES AND MISSION.

Matthew 12:15-16

Matthew 16:20

Matthew 17:9

Mark 1:43-44

Mark 5:43

Mark 7:36

Mark 8:26

Mark 8:30

Mark 9:9-10

Mark 9:30

Mark 11:30-33

Luke 8:56

Luke 9:21 COMMAND OR PERMISSION TO PUBLISH MIRACLES.

Mark 5:19-20

Luke 8:38-39 CHRIST'S RECEPTION BY MEN.

(Fame Throughout The Land.)

Matthew 9:26

Matthew 9:31

Mark 1:28

Mark 1:45

Mark 2:1

Mark 5:16

Mark 6:54

Mark 7:24

Luke 4:14

Luke 4:37

Luke 5:15

Luke 7:17

Luke 8:34

John 1:37-39

John 7:50 (Followed By Multitudes.)

Matthew 4:25

Matthew 8:1

Matthew 13:1-2

Matthew 14:13

Matthew 20:29

Mark 1:37

Mark 2:2

Mark 3:10

Mark 3:20

Mark 5:21

Mark 6:33

Mark 9:14-15

Luke 4:42

Luke 5:1

Luke 5:18-19

Luke 6:17
Luke 8:40
Luke 8:45
Luke 9:9
Luke 9:37
Luke 12:1
Luke 14:25
Luke 18:36-37
Luke 23:8
John 6:2
John 6:5-6
John 6:24-25
John 7:11
John 7:25
John 12:17-19 (His Miracles And Doctrines Wondered At.)
Matthew 8:27
Matthew 9:8
Mark 1:27
Mark 7:37
John 7:21
Matthew 7:28-29
Matthew 22:22
Matthew 22:33
Mark 1:22
Luke 4:22
Luke 4:32
John 7:15 (Received As A Guest.)
Matthew 9:10
Matthew 21:17

Mark 2:15-16

Luke 5:29

Luke 7:36

Luke 11:37

Luke 14:1

Luke 19:5-6

John 4:40

John 11:5-6

John 11:20 (Misunderstood By The People.)

Mark 9:32

Mark 11:28

Mark 9:29

Luke 9:45

Luke 18:34

Luke 23:6

John 4:31-34

John 6:41-43

John 7:36

John 8:25

John 8:27

John 8:43

John 10:6

John 10:24

John 11:56

John 13:7

John 14:4-5

John 16:17-19

John 21:23 (Opinions Of The People.) (CHRIST'S INQUIRY OF OPINIONS.)

Matthew 16:13

Matthew 16:15

Mark 8:27-29

John 6:67-68

John 13:12

John 16:5-6 (ROYAL HONORS OFFERED.)

Luke 19:35-40

John 1:49-50

John 6:15 (REGARDED AS A PROPHET.) Matthew 21:10-11

Luke 1:76

Luke 7:16

Luke 7:39

Luke 24:19

John 4:19

John 6:14

John 9:17

Matthew 14:1-2

Matthew 16:14

Mark 6:15

Luke 9:7-8 (SAID TO HAVE A DEVIL.)

Matthew 9:34

Matthew 10:25

Matthew 12:24

Mark 3:2

Luke 11:15

John 8:49

John 8:52-53

John 10:19-21 (DISCORDANT OPINIONS.)

Luke 13:17

John 7:12-13

John 7:43-46

John 9:24-25

John 9:27-28

John 9:30 (Feared By The People.)

Matthew 8:34

Mark 5:14-15

Mark 5:17

Luke 8:37

John 11:47-48 (Silences Captious Assailants.)

Matthew 22:34

Matthew 22:46

Luke 14:6

Luke 20:26

Luke 20:39-40 (Hated And Persecuted.)

Matthew 8:20

Matthew 9:11

Matthew 11:19 Matthew 12:14-15

Matthew 15:12 Matthew 21:45-46 Matthew 22:15-16

Matthew 26:3-5

Mark 3:6

Mark 11:18

Mark 12:12-14

Mark 14:1-2

Luke 4:28-29

Luke 5:30

Luke 6:11

Luke 7:34

Luke 9:58

Luke 11:53-54

Luke 13:31
Luke 15:1-2
Luke 19:7
Luke 19:47-48
Luke 20:19
Luke 22:2
John 5:15-16
John 7:1
John 7:19-20
John 7:32
John 8:37
John 8:40
John 8:59
John 9:22-23
John 10:31
John 10:39-40
John 11:7-8
John 11:53-54
John 11:57 (The Ministry Of Women.) Matthew 27:55-56
Matthew 27:61
Mark 14:3
Mark 15:40-41
Mark 15:47
Luke 2:38
Luke 7:37-38
Luke 8:2-3
Luke 10:38
Luke 23:27
Luke 23:49

Luke 23:55

John 11:28-30

John 12:1-3

John 19:25 CHRIST'S RETIREMENT AND SOLITUDE.

Matthew 8:18

Matthew 14:22

Matthew 15:29

Mark 3:7-9

Mark 6:31-32

Luke 9:10

John 4:7-8

John 5:13

John 6:3

Matthew 14:23

Mark 1:35-36

Mark 6:46

Luke 5:16

Luke 6:12

Luke 9:28 Christ's Betrayal And Apprehension. THE AGREEMENT OF JUDAS TO BETRAY CHRIST.

(Prophecies Applied To Judas.)

Psalms 41:9

Psalms 69:25

Psalms 109:8 Zechariah 11:12-13

Matthew 27:6-10

Mark 14:21

Acts 1:16-20 (Judas Instigated By The Devil.)

Luke 22:3

John 6:70-71

John 13:2

John 13:27-29 (The Agreement Made.) Matthew 26:14-16

Mark 14:10-11

Luke 22:4-6 CHRIST'S AGONY IN GETHSEMANE.

Matthew 26:36-39

Matthew 26:42

Matthew 26:44

Mark 14:32-36

Mark 14:39

Luke 22:41-45

John 12:27 CHRIST'S APPREHENSION.

(The Betrayal.) Matthew 26:47-50

Mark 14:43-46

Luke 22:47-48

John 13:30-31

John 18:2-3

John 18:7-9 (Christ's Words To The Multitude.)

Matthew 26:55

Mark 14:48

Luke 22:52-53

John 18:4-6 (His Disciples' Defence.)

Luke 22:49

John 18:10-11

(Christ Bound.)

Matthew 27:1-2

Mark 15:1

John 18:12

John 18:24 (Christ Led To Trial.)

Matthew 26:57

Mark 14:53

Luke 22:54

Luke 22:66

Luke 23:1

Luke 23:7

John 18:13-14

John 18:28

John 19:13 (Deserted By His Disciples.)

Matthew 26:56

Matthew 26:58

Mark 14:50 Christ's Trial.

ACCUSATIONS AGAINST CHRIST.

Matthew 26:59-61

Mark 14:55-59

Luke 23:2

Luke 23:5

Luke 23:10

John 15:25

John 18:29-30

John 19:7 CHRIST QUESTIONED.

Matthew 26:62

Matthew 27:11

John 18:19

John 18:33-35 CHRIST'S SILENCE.

Matthew 27:12-14

Mark 14:60-61

Mark 15:3-5

Luke 23:9

John 19:8-10 CHRIST'S REPLIES.

Matthew 26:63-64

Mark 14:61-62

Mark 15:2

Luke 22:67-71

Luke 23:3

John 18:20-21

John 18:36-37

1 Timothy 6:13 PILATE'S UNWILLINGNESS TO CONDEMN.

Matthew 27:18 Matthew 27:24-25

Mark 15:10

Luke 23:4

Luke 23:13-16

Luke 23:22

John 18:38

John 19:4

John 19:6 THE PEOPLE PREFER BARABBAS TO CHRIST.

Matthew 27:15-17 Matthew 27:20-21

Mark 15:6-9

Mark 15:11

Luke 23:17-19

Luke 23:25

John 18:39-40

Acts 3:14 THEY DEMAND CHRIST'S CONDEMNATION.

Matthew 27:22-23

Mark 15:12-14

Luke 23:20-21

Luke 23:23

John 19:1

John 19:15

Acts 3:13

SEE

Acts 13:28 CHRIST CONDEMNED.

Matthew 26:65-66

Mark 14:63-64

Luke 23:24

Luke 24:20

John 19:16

Acts 13:27 OUTRAGES BY THE PEOPLE.

Matthew 26:67-68

Matthew 26:26

Matthew 27:26 Matthew 27:28-31

Mark 14:65

Mark 15:15-20

Luke 22:63-65

Luke 23:11

John 18:22-23

John 19:1-3

John 19:5

John 19:14 Christ's Crucifixion.

CHRIST BEARS HIS CROSS.

Matthew 27:32

Mark 15:21-22

Luke 23:26

John 19:17 CHRIST CRUCIFIED.

Matthew 27:35-36

Mark 15:25

Luke 23:33

Acts 10:39 THE TWO THIEVES.

(Prophecies Concerning.)

Isaiah 53:12

Luke 22:37 (Their Crucifixion.)

Matthew 27:38

Mark 15:27-28

Luke 23:32

John 19:18 (Their Treatment Of Christ.)

Matthew 27:44

Luke 23:39-41 SUPERScription ON CHRIST'S CROSS.

Matthew 27:37

Mark 15:26

Luke 23:38

John 19:19-22 CONDUCT OF THE PEOPLE.

(They Divide His Raiment.)

Mark 15:24

John 19:23-24 (They Give Him Vinegar, And Wine Mingled With Myrrh.) Matthew 27:33-34

Matthew 27:48

Mark 15:23

Mark 15:36

Luke 23:36

John 19:28-29 (They Mock Him.) Matthew 27:39-43

Matthew 27:47

Matthew 27:49

Mark 15:29-32

Mark 15:35-36

Luke 23:35

Luke 23:37 (They Retire, Smitten With Remorse.)

Luke 23:48 (Testimony Of The Centurion.)

Matthew 27:54

Mark 15:39

Luke 23:47 MIRACULOUS PHENOMENA.

(Darkness.)

Matthew 27:45

Luke 23:44-44

(Earthquake.)

Matthew 27:51 (Resurrection Of The Dead.) Matthew 27:52-53 CHRIST'S WORDS TO THE WOMEN WHO WEPT FOR HIM.

Luke 23:28-31

John 19:26-27 CHRIST'S DYING PRAYERS.

Matthew 27:46

Mark 15:34

Luke 23:34 CHRIST'S DEATH.

Matthew 27:50

Mark 15:37

Luke 23:46

John 19:30

John 15:13

Acts 2:22-23

Acts 7:52 CHRIST'S BODY PIERCED-BUT NONE OF HIS BONES BROKEN.

John 19:31-37 JOSEPH BEGS AND RECEIVES THE BODY OF CHRIST.

Matthew 27:57

Matthew 27:58

Mark 15:43-45

Luke 23:50-52

John 19:38 The Burial And Resurrection Of Christ.

CHRIST'S BURIAL.

Matthew 27:59-60

Mark 15:46

Luke 23:53

John 19:39-42

SEE

Acts 13:29 THE STONE OF THE SEPULCHRE SEALED.

Matthew 27:62-66 AN ANGEL ROLLS AWAY THE STONE.

Matthew 28:2

Mark 16:1-4

Luke 23:56

Luke 24:1-2

John 20:1 THE GRAVE FOUND EMPTY.

Luke 24:3

Luke 24:12

Luke 24:24

John 20:3-8

EXPLANATION.

(By The Chief Priests.) Matthew 28:11-15

(By The Angel.)

Matthew 28:1

Matthew 28:5-7

Mark 16:5-7

Luke 24:4-8

Luke 24:23

John 20:11-13 (By New Testament Writers.)

Acts 2:24

Acts 2:32

Acts 3:26

Acts 4:33

Acts 5:30

Acts 13:30

Acts 13:37

Acts 25:19

Romans 1:4

Romans 8:11 1 Corinthians 6:14 2 Corinthians 4:14 2 Corinthians 13:4

Php 3:10

2 Timothy 2:8

SEE

Acts 3:15

Galatians 1:1 INCREDULITY OF THE DISCIPLES.

Mark 16:11

Mark 16:13

Luke 24:11

Luke 24:21

John 20:24-25 Appearances Of Christ After His Resurrection. ON THE DAY OF HIS RESURRECTION.

(To The Women.)

Matthew 28:8

Matthew 28:10

Mark 16:8

Mark 16:10

Luke 24:9-10

Luke 24:22

John 20:2

John 20:18 (To Mary Magdalene.)

Mark 16:9

John 20:14-17

(To Peter.) 1 Corinthians 15:5

SEE

Luke 24:34 (To The Two Disciples.)

Mark 16:12

Luke 24:15-16

Luke 24:30-35 (To The Ten,- Thomas Absent.)

Luke 24:36-43

John 20:19-20 AT OTHER TIMES.

(To The Eleven.)

Mark 16:14

John 20:26-27 (To Seven Of The Apostles At The Sea Of Tiberias.)

John 21:1-4

John 21:12-14 (To Five Hundred Brethren At Once.) Matthew 28:16-17

Acts 10:40-41

Acts 13:31 1 Corinthians 15:6

SEE

Matthew 28:18

(To James.) 1 Corinthians 15:7

SEE

Galatians 2:9 (To The Eleven At The Mount Of Olives.)

Luke 24:50

Acts 1:3-4 Christ's Ascension: Christ In Heaven.

CHRIST'S ASCENSION.

Mark 16:19

Luke 24:51

Acts 1:9-11

Luke 24:25-26 Ephesians 4:8-10

SEE

Acts 1:1-2 CHRIST IN HEAVEN.

Acts 2:33-36

Acts 3:21

Acts 7:55-56

Acts 13:34-35

Acts 22:14

Romans 6:8-10 1 Corinthians 9:1 1 Corinthians 15:8 2 Corinthians 5:16

Ephesians 1:20

Colossians 3:1 Hebrews 10:12-13

1 Peter 1:21-22

Revelation 2:8

Revelation 12:5

SEE

John 16:10 Revelation 1:13-20 Revelation 2:12-18

Revelation 3:1 Revelation 5:8-13 Revelation 7:9-10 Revelation 14:14 Revelation 19:11-21 Christ's Divinity.

HE IS CALLED GOD.

Matthew 1:22-23

John 1:1

John 10:33

John 20:28

Acts 20:28

Romans 9:5 1 Corinthians 8:12

1 Timothy 3:16

Titus 1:3

Hebrews 1:8

1 John 1:1-2

SEE

1 John 5:20

Psalms 45:6

Isaiah 9:6 IS CALLED THE SON OF GOD.

Mark 1:1

Mark 9:7

Luke 1:35

John 5:17-18

John 8:19

John 8:38

John 10:36

John 17:25

Galatians 4:4 Ephesians 3:14-15

Hebrews 1:2

Hebrews 3:5-6

Hebrews 5:5

Hebrews 5:8

1 John 4:15

1 John 5:5

SEE

Psalms 2:7

Psalms 2:12

Psalms 89:27

Matthew 3:17

Mark 13:32

Luke 10:22

John 1:14

John 1:18

Acts 3:13

Romans 5:10

Hebrews 1:5

Revelation 2:18 IS MADE EQUAL WITH GOD.

John 3:35

John 5:23

John 10:30

John 12:44-45

John 14:7-9

John 14:11

John 15:23-24

John 17:10

John 17:21-23

Php 2:6

Colossians 1:15

Colossians 1:19

Colossians 2:9

1 John 2:23

SEE

Matthew 11:27

John 5:17-18

John 10:33

John 10:36-38

John 17:5 IS CALLED LORD.

Matthew 12:8 Matthew 22:41-45

Mark 2:28

Luke 1:32-33

Luke 6:46

Luke 20:41-44

John 13:13

Acts 10:36

Romans 14:9 1 Corinthians 2:8 1 Corinthians 15:25

Galatians 1:3

Galatians 6:18

Ephesians 1:22

Php 2:11 2 Thessalonians 2:16-17

1 Timothy 6:14

Hebrews 2:3

Hebrews 2:8

2 John 1:3 Revelation 1:13-16

Revelation 1:20

Revelation 2:1

Revelation 2:12

Revelation 2:16

Revelation 2:18

Revelation 3:1 Revelation 14:14 Revelation 17:14 Revelation 19:11-16 Revelation 19:21

SEE

Jeremiah 23:6

Matthew 28:6

Mark 5:19-20

Luke 5:8

Acts 2:36 1 Corinthians 8:6

Hebrews 1:10

1 Timothy 6:15

Titus 1:4 PERFORMS THE WORKS OF GOD.

(In Creating.)

John 1:3

John 1:10

Ephesians 3:9

Colossians 1:16

Hebrews 1:10

Revelation 3:14

SEE

Psalms 102:25 1 Corinthians 8:6 (In Preserving All Things.)

Colossians 1:17

Hebrews 1:3 (In Forgiving Sins.)

Mark 2:5-7

Mark 2:10

Luke 5:20-21

Luke 7:47-49

Acts 5:31

SEE

Colossians 3:13 (In Bestowing Spiritual Blessings.)

Mark 10:35-37

Luke 17:5

Luke 23:42-43

Luke 24:49

John 1:16

John 6:33

John 8:35-36

John 14:13-14

John 14:25

John 14:27

John 16:7

John 16:14

John 17:13

John 17:19

Romans 5:21 1 Corinthians 1:4-6 1 Corinthians 1:30 2 Corinthians 1:19-20 2 Corinthians 12:9-10

Ephesians 3:18-19

Ephesians 4:7

Php 4:13

Hebrews 5:9 Revelation 2:26-27

Revelation 3:7

SEE

John 4:14 (In Raising The Dead.)

John 5:21

John 5:25

John 5:28-29

John 11:25

Php 3:21

SEE

John 6:40 (In Judging The World.)

Matthew 7:22

Matthew 16:27

Matthew 24:30

Matthew 25:31

John 5:22

John 5:27

John 8:15-16

Acts 10:42

Romans 2:16

Romans 14:10 2 Corinthians 5:10

2 Timothy 4:1

Revelation 1:7 Revelation 22:12

SEE

Acts 17:31 CHRIST POSSESSES THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD.

(Is Eternal.)

John 1:2

John 3:13

John 5:26

John 6:46

John 6:61-62

John 8:56-58

John 13:3

John 16:28

John 17:5

John 17:24

Acts 3:15 1 Corinthians 15:47-49 Revelation 1:17-18 Revelation 22:13

SEE

John 1:1

Galatians 4:4

Hebrews 1:11-12

Hebrews 13:8

1 Timothy 6:16

Revelation 1:8 (Is Omnipresent.)

Matthew 18:20

Matthew 28:20

Ephesians 1:23

SEE

John 3:13

Hebrews 1:3 (Is Omniscient.)

Matthew 9:4

Matthew 12:25

Mark 2:8

Luke 6:8

Luke 9:47

Luke 10:22

Luke 20:23

John 1:48

John 2:24-25

John 5:42

John 6:64

John 10:15

John 13:1

John 16:30

John 21:17

Colossians 2:3

Revelation 2:19

Revelation 2:23

SEE

Jeremiah 17:10

Matthew 11:27

John 1:49-50

John 17:25

Acts 1:24 (Is Omnipotent.)

Matthew 28:18

John 10:17-18 1 Corinthians 1:24

Colossians 2:10

2 Timothy 1:10

SEE

John 1:3

John 2:19

Ephesians 1:22

Php 3:20-21

Revelation 1:18 (Is Unchangeable.)

Hebrews 1:11-12

Hebrews 13:8

SEE

John 1:1

Revelation 1:4

(Is Sinless.)

John 7:18

John 8:29

John 8:50

Romans 15:3

1 Peter 2:22-23

Hebrews 1:9

Hebrews 2:10

Hebrews 7:26-28

1 John 3:5

SEE

John 8:46 2 Corinthians 5:21

Hebrews 4:15

1 Peter 1:19 (Is An Object Of Worship.)

Matthew 2:2

Matthew 2:11

Matthew 9:18

Matthew 12:6

Matthew 14:33

Matthew 15:25 Matthew 20:20-21

Luke 24:52

John 9:38

Acts 7:59-60 2 Corinthians 12:8-9

Galatians 1:4-5

Php 2:10

1 Timothy 1:12

Hebrews 1:6

2 Peter 3:18 Revelation 5:8-10 Revelation 5:12-13 Revelation 7:9-10

SEE

Psalms 72:15

Psalms 72:17

Matthew 8:2

Matthew 28:9

Mark 1:40

Luke 23:42

John 5:23 1 Corinthians 1:2 2 Thessalonians 3:18 (Is Superior To Men And Angels.) Matthew 12:41-42

Luke 11:31-32

John 1:17

John 8:23

Ephesians 1:21

Php 2:9

Hebrews 1:4-5

Hebrews 3:3

SEE

Psalms 89:27

Isaiah 9:6

John 3:31 Colossians 1:17-18

Hebrews 1:6

1 Peter 3:22

Revelation 1:5 Christ's Humanity.

CHRIST'S INCARNATION.

John 1:14

Php 2:7-8

Hebrews 2:14-16

1 John 4:2

1 John 4:4

2 John 1:7

SEE

Genesis 3:15

Psalms 22:22

Isaiah 9:6

Matthew 1:1

Matthew 8:20

Luke 3:23-38

Luke 24:39

Acts 1:14

Romans 1:3-4

1 Timothy 2:5

1 John 1:1

1 John 4:3 CHRIST'S HUMAN APPETITES, FEELINGS, AND RELATIONSHIPS.

Matthew 8:10

Matthew 9:36

Matthew 21:18

Mark 6:6

Mark 11:12

Luke 7:13

John 2:12

John 4:6

John 11:33-37

Galatians 1:19

Hebrews 2:18

Hebrews 4:15

SEE

Matthew 4:2

Matthew 8:24

Matthew 26:38

Mark 11:13

Luke 2:52

John 4:7 CHRIST COMPARED WITH THE FATHER.

(In Dignity.)

John 6:38

John 7:16

John 7:28-29

John 8:42

John 8:54-55

John 10:32

John 14:28

John 17:4

John 17:8

John 17:18 1 Corinthians 3:23 1 Corinthians 11:3 1 Corinthians 15:24 1 Corinthians 15:27-28

Hebrews 2:9

SEE

John 8:29

John 10:36

John 17:3

John 20:17

Ephesians 1:17

(In Power.)

Matthew 20:23

Mark 10:40

John 5:19

John 5:30

John 14:31

John 17:7

Acts 10:38

Hebrews 5:7

SEE

Isaiah 42:6-7

John 6:57

John 8:28 2 Corinthians 13:4

(In Knowledge.)

Mark 11:13

Mark 13:32

John 3:34

John 5:20

John 8:26

John 8:28

John 12:49

John 12:50

John 14:10

John 14:24

John 15:15

John 16:15

SEE

Matthew 24:36

Zechariah 14:7

(In Goodness.) Matthew 19:16-17

Luke 18:19 Offices Of Christ.

CHRIST OUR EXAMPLE.

Matthew 11:29-30

John 13:4-6 2 Corinthians 8:9

Php 2:5

Hebrews 12:2-3

1 Peter 2:21

1 Peter 4:1-2

1 John 3:16 OUR JUSTIFICATION.

Acts 13:39

Romans 3:24

Romans 3:26

Romans 4:23-25

Romans 5:9

Romans 8:1-3 Galatians 2:16-17

Galatians 2:21 OUR PROPITIATION.

Matthew 20:28

Mark 10:45

Acts 13:38

Romans 3:25

Romans 5:6-8

Romans 5:10-11 1 Corinthians 15:3 2 Corinthians 5:18-19 2 Corinthians 5:21

Galatians 2:20

Galatians 3:13

Ephesians 1:7-8

Ephesians 2:7 Ephesians 2:13-16

Ephesians 5:2 Ephesians 5:25-27

Colossians 1:14

Colossians 1:20 Colossians 2:14-15

Titus 2:14

Hebrews 9:13-14

Hebrews 9:25-26

Hebrews 10:5-10

Hebrews 10:14 Hebrews 10:19-20 Hebrews 13:12-13

1 Peter 1:18-20

1 Peter 2:24

1 Peter 3:18

1 John 1:7
1 John 4:10
1 John 5:6 Revelation 7:13-14 OUR LIFE.
John 5:11-12
John 14:18-20
John 17:26
Romans 8:9-10 2 Corinthians 13:3 Ephesians 1:9-10
Ephesians 2:4-6
Ephesians 4:16 1 Thessalonians 5:10
2 Timothy 2:11
1 John 4:9
SEE 1 Corinthians 2:16 OUR MEDIATOR.
John 14:6
John 16:23-24
John 16:26-27
John 17:11
John 17:20
Romans 8:34
Ephesians 3:12
Colossians 3:17
Hebrews 7:25
Hebrews 9:15
Hebrews 9:24
Hebrews 12:24
1 John 2:1 OUR PRIEST.
Hebrews 3:1
Hebrews 4:14
Hebrews 5:6
Hebrews 5:10

Hebrews 6:20

Hebrews 7:11

Hebrews 7:13-17

Hebrews 7:19-22

Hebrews 7:24

Hebrews 8:1-4

Hebrews 9:11-12 Hebrews 10:21-22 OUR SAVIOUR.

Matthew 18:11

Luke 2:10-11

Luke 9:56

Luke 19:10

John 3:17

Acts 4:12 1 Thessalonians 5:9

1 Timothy 1:15

1 John 2:22

1 John 4:14 OUR BROTHER.

Hebrews 2:11-13

Hebrews 2:17

SEE

Romans 8:29 Figurative Characters Of Christ.

CHRIST THE BREAD OF LIFE.

John 6:32

John 6:34-35

John 6:48

John 6:50-58 1 Corinthians 10:3 THE WATER OF LIFE.

John 4:10-12

John 7:37-39 1 Corinthians 10:4 THE CORNER STONE AND FOUNDATION.

Matthew 21:42

Mark 12:10-11

Luke 20:17

Acts 4:11 1 Corinthians 3:11 Ephesians 2:20-21

1 Peter 2:3-7

SEE

Ephesians 2:22 A STUMBLINGSTONE.

Matthew 21:44

Luke 20:18

Romans 9:33 THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD.

Matthew 4:16

Luke 1:78-79

John 1:4-5

John 1:9

John 8:12

John 9:5

John 12:35-36

John 12:46 A REFINER AND PURIFIER.

Malachi 3:2-3 THE MORNING STAR.

Revelation 22:16 A VINE.

John 15:1-2

John 15:4-5 THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH.

Revelation 5:5 THE LAMB OF GOD.

John 1:35-36

Revelation 5:6

Revelation 14:1 THE HEAD OF THE BODY.

Romans 12:4-5 1 Corinthians 12:12 1 Corinthians 12:27

Ephesians 4:15 Ephesians 5:29-30

Colossians 1:18 THE SHEPHERD OF THE SHEEP.

John 10:7-11

John 10:14

John 10:16

1 Peter 2:25

04. IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION

IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION Laws And Arguments Against Idolatry.

IDOL WORSHIP FORBIDDEN.

Genesis 35:2

Exodus 23:13

Exodus 23:24

Deuteronomy 5:7 Deuteronomy 7:26 Deuteronomy 11:16-17 Deuteronomy 12:29-31 Deuteronomy 28:14 Deuteronomy 29:18

Joshua 24:14

Joshua 24:23

Judges 6:10

1 Samuel 7:3

2 Kings 17:35 2 Kings 17:37-38

Psalms 81:8-9

Jeremiah 25:6

Ezekiel 14:6

Ezekiel 20:7

Hosea 13:4

Amos 5:5 1 Corinthians 10:7 1 Corinthians 10:14

1 John 5:21 IDOL MAKING FORBIDDEN.

Exodus 20:23

Exodus 34:17

Leviticus 19:4

Leviticus 26:1 Deuteronomy 4:16-18 Deuteronomy 4:23 Deuteronomy 5:8-10 Deuteronomy 16:22
INTERCOURSE WITH IDOLATERS FORBIDDEN.

Exodus 20:23

Exodus 34:17

Leviticus 19:4

Leviticus 26:1 Deuteronomy 4:16-18 Deuteronomy 4:23 Deuteronomy 5:8-10 Deuteronomy 16:22
IDOLATRY INCONSISTENT WITH GOD'S WORSHIP.

1 Kings 18:21 2 Corinthians 6:15-16 FOLLY OF IDOLATRY.

Psalms 115:8

Psalms 135:18

Isaiah 41:28-29

Isaiah 44:9

Isaiah 44:15-17

Isaiah 44:19-20

Jeremiah 10:8 Jeremiah 10:14-15 Jeremiah 51:17-18

Zechariah 10:2

Acts 17:29

Romans 1:21-23

Romans 1:25 IDOLS UNABLE TO HELP.

Deuteronomy 32:37-38

Judges 10:14

Judges 18:17

1 Kings 18:29 2 Kings 18:33-35 2 Kings 19:12-13 2 Chronicles 25:15 2 Chronicles 32:13

Isaiah 10:10-11

Isaiah 36:19

Isaiah 41:23-24

Isaiah 45:20

Isaiah 46:7-8

Jeremiah 2:28

Jeremiah 10:5

Jeremiah 11:12 IDOLS DEFENCELESS.

Judges 6:28-32 2 Kings 19:17-18

Psalms 115:4-7 Psalms 135:15-17

Isaiah 46:1-2

Daniel 11:8 Habakkuk 2:18-19 Penalties Against Idolatry.

GENERAL NATIONAL THREATS AND PUNISHMENTS.

Exodus 32:34-35

Leviticus 26:30 Deuteronomy 31:17-18 2 Kings 22:16-17 2 Chronicles 34:24-25

Jeremiah 1:16

Jeremiah 11:17

Jeremiah 13:10 Jeremiah 16:10-11

Jeremiah 16:18 Jeremiah 16:20-21

Jeremiah 19:3

Jeremiah 50:38

Ezekiel 5:11

Ezekiel 7:20

Ezekiel 14:4-5

Ezekiel 23:30

Ezekiel 23:49

Hosea 2:13

Hosea 4:19

Hosea 13:3

Amos 8:14 NATIONAL EXTERMINATION FOR IDOLATRY.

Deuteronomy 4:25-26 Deuteronomy 6:14-15 Deuteronomy 8:19-20

Joshua 23:16

Jeremiah 9:12

Jeremiah 9:14 Jeremiah 18:15-16

Jeremiah 22:8-9

Jeremiah 44:2-3

Jeremiah 44:6-8

Jeremiah 48:35 NATIONAL SUBJUGATION.

Judges 2:14-15

Judges 3:7-8

Jeremiah 32:29

Ezekiel 7:21 NATIONAL EXPULSION AND CAPTIVITY.

Deuteronomy 29:24-28

Jeremiah 5:19

Jeremiah 16:13 Jeremiah 44:20-23

Jeremiah 48:7

Ezekiel 33:25

Amos 5:21

Amos 5:27 NATIONAL DISPERSION FOR IDOLATRY.

Deuteronomy 4:27-28 Deuteronomy 28:36 Deuteronomy 28:64 DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE FOR IDOLATRY.

2 Chronicles 7:19-22 INDIVIDUALS THREATENED AND PUNISHED FOR IDOLATRY.

Deuteronomy 27:14-15

1 Kings 11:9-11 2 Chronicles 15:16

Psalms 16:4

Psalms 97:7

Isaiah 42:17

Isaiah 44:10-11

Isaiah 45:16 DEATH THE PENALTY FOR IDOLATRY.

Exodus 22:20 Deuteronomy 13:5-15 Deuteronomy 17:2-5 Deuteronomy 30:17-18

1 Kings 14:9-10

Isaiah 65:11-12

Hosea 13:1 DEATH INFLICTED FOR IDOLATRY.

Exodus 32:25-29

Numbers 25:4-5

1 Kings 18:40

2 Kings 1:2-6

2 Kings 1:16-17 2 Kings 10:23-25

2 Kings 11:18

2 Kings 23:20 2 Chronicles 23:17 Worship Of Heavenly Bodies; Groves And High Places.

HEAVENLY BODIES WORSHIPPED.

2 Kings 17:16

2 Kings 21:3

2 Kings 21:5 2 Chronicles 33:3 2 Chronicles 33:5 Jeremiah 7:17-20

Ezekiel 8:15-16 WORSHIP OF HEAVENLY BODIES DENOUNCED.

Deuteronomy 4:19

Job 31:26-28

Jeremiah 19:13

Zephaniah 1:4-5

Acts 7:42 INSTANCES OF GROVE WORSHIP. The groves (asherim) here spoken of were not trees, but wooden pillars set up for idolatrous purposes. An eshel, and not an asherah, is what Abraham (Genesis 21 and Genesis 33) planted in Beer-sheba. -H.

1 Kings 14:22-23

1 Kings 16:33

2 Kings 13:6

2 Kings 16:4 2 Kings 17:10-11

2 Kings 21:7

2 Kings 23:6 2 Chronicles 24:18 2 Chronicles 28:4

Jeremiah 17:1-2

Ezekiel 20:28 GROVE WORSHIP FORBIDDEN.

Deuteronomy 16:21

Isaiah 17:8

Ezekiel 6:13

Micah 5:14 HIGH PLACES FOR GOD'S WORSHIP.

1 Kings 3:2-4

2 Kings 12:3

2 Kings 14:4

2 Kings 15:4

2 Kings 15:35

2 Kings 17:9

2 Kings 15:32

2 Kings 23:9 2 Chronicles 1:3 2 Chronicles 1:13 2 Chronicles 15:17 2 Chronicles 20:33 2
Chronicles 33:17 HIGH PLACES FOR IDOL WORSHIP.

2 Chronicles 21:11 2 Chronicles 28:25

Isaiah 16:12 Ezekiel 16:22-24 Other Forms Of False Worship By The Jews.

WORSHIP OF GOLDEN CALVES.

Exodus 32:1-6 1 Kings 12:26-29 1 Kings 12:32-33

2 Kings 10:29 2 Chronicles 13:8 Psalms 106:19-20 WORSHIP OF BAAL.

Numbers 25:2-3

Judges 8:33 1 Kings 16:31-32 1 Kings 18:17-18

1 Kings 18:25

1 Kings 18:26 2 Kings 10:18-22

Hosea 2:8

Hosea 11:2 WORSHIP OF OTHER IDOLS.

Genesis 31:19

Joshua 24:2

Judges 8:27

Judges 9:27

Judges 10:6

Judges 17:3-4

Judges 18:14

Judges 18:23-24

Judges 18:31

1 Kings 7

1 Kings 8

1 Kings 11:5 2 Chronicles 25:14

Isaiah 57:6

Ezekiel 16:19 IDOLATROUS JEWISH PRIESTS.

Judges 17:5

Judges 18:18-21

Judges 18:30

1 Kings 12:31 1 Kings 13:33-34 1 Kings 18:19-20

1 Kings 18:22

1 Kings 19:1-2

1 Kings 22:10

2 Kings 23:5 2 Chronicles 13:9 IDOLATROUS DEFILEMENT OF THE TEMPLE.

2 Kings 16:10-16

2 Kings 21:4 2 Chronicles 33:4 2 Chronicles 33:7

Jeremiah 7:30

Jeremiah 32:34

Ezekiel 8:5-14 Gentile Idolatry. THE SAMARITAN MONGREL WORSHIP.

2 Kings 17:24-31 2 Kings 17:33-34 2 Kings 17:40-41 GENTILE VOTIVE OFFERINGS TO GOD.

1 Samuel 6:5 1 Samuel 6:17-18 PHILISTINE GODS.

Judges 16:23-24

1 Samuel 5:7

1 Samuel 17:43 1 Chronicles 10:8-10

SYRIAN GODS.

1 Kings 20:10

1 Kings 20:23

2 Kings 5:18 2 Chronicles 28:23 ASSYRIAN AND BABYLONIAN GODS.

Isaiah 37:38

Daniel 3:1-18

Daniel 3:28

Daniel 5:4

Habakkuk 1:11

GREEK GODS.

Daniel 11:38-39

Acts 14:12

Acts 17:16-17

Acts 17:22-23

Acts 19:23-28

Acts 19:34-37

Acts 28:11 1 Corinthians 12:2

Galatians 4:8 1 Thessalonians 1:9 OTHER GENTILE GODS.

Judges 11:24

Daniel 11:37

Micah 4:5 Human Sacrifices.

HUMAN SACRIFICES FORBIDDEN.

Leviticus 18:21 Leviticus 20:2-5 2 Kings 17:17-18

Ezekiel 20:31 PRACTICE OF HUMAN SACRIFICE.

Psalms 106:37-38

Isaiah 57:5

Jeremiah 7:31

Jeremiah 19:4-5

Jeremiah 32:35 Ezekiel 16:20-21

Ezekiel 23:37

Ezekiel 23:39

Micah 6:7 INSTANCES OF HUMAN SACRIFICE.

2 Kings 3:26-27

2 Kings 16:3

2 Kings 21:6 2 Chronicles 28:3 2 Chronicles 33:6 GOD COMMANDS A HUMAN SACRIFICE.

Genesis 22:2-3

Genesis 22:6-10 AND THEN PREVENTS IT.

Genesis 22:11-14 Adoration Of Saints.

40 PROHIBITION OF SAINT WORSHIP.

Job 5:1

Colossians 2:18 ADORATION REJECTED BY ANGELS.

Revelation 19:10 Revelation 22:8-9 ADORATION REJECTED BY MEN.

Acts 10:25-26

Acts 14:11

Acts 14:13-16

Acts 14:18 ADORATION NOT REJECTED BY MEN.

Daniel 2:46

Acts 12:22 THE VIRGIN MARY.

Luke 1:48-49

Luke 11:27-28

John 2:4

Witchcraft.

WITCHCRAFT, ETC., PROHIBITED.

Leviticus 19:26

Leviticus 19:31 Deuteronomy 18:10-12

Jeremiah 10:2 Jeremiah 27:9-10 WITCHCRAFT PRACTISED.

2 Chronicles 33:6

Isaiah 2:6

Nahum 3:4 DEATH DENOUNCED FOR WITCHCRAFT.

Exodus 22:18

Leviticus 20:6

Leviticus 20:27

Micah 5:12 DEATH INFLICTED FOR WITCHCRAFT.

Joshua 13:22 1 Samuel 28:9-10 1 Chronicles 10:13

2 Kings 23:24 EFFORTS TO ABOLISH WITCHCRAFT.

1 Samuel 28:3

2 Kings 9:22 DIVINATION BY THE CUP.

Genesis 44:4-5

Genesis 44:5 DIVINATION BY SPIRITS.

Acts 16:16-18 DIVINATION BY ARROWS; BY ENTRAILS.

Ezekiel 21:21-22

ASTROLOGY.

Isaiah 47:13

Daniel 1:20

Daniel 5:7 MAGIC AND SORCERY.

Exodus 7:11-12

Exodus 7:21-22

Exodus 8:7

Acts 8:9-11

Acts 13:6

Acts 13:8

NECROMANCY.

1 Samuel 28:7-8 1 Samuel 28:11-19 Psalms 106:28-29

Isaiah 8:19

Isaiah 29:4

EXORCISM.

Acts 19:13-17 WITCHCRAFT, ETC. FOUND VAIN.

Exodus 8:18

Exodus 9:11

Numbers 23:23

Numbers 24:1

Isaiah 19:3

Isaiah 19:12

Isaiah 44:25

Isaiah 47:12

Isaiah 47:14

Daniel 5:8

Daniel 5:15

Acts 19:18-20 Jewish Proneness To Apostasy.

PREDICTIONS OF JEWISH IDOLATRY.

Deuteronomy 31:16 Deuteronomy 31:20

Jeremiah 44:25

Ezekiel 20:39

Hosea 8:11 HASTE TO WORSHIP THE GOLDEN CALVES.

Exodus 32:7-8

Exodus 32:21-24

Exodus 32:31 Deuteronomy 9:12 Deuteronomy 9:16

1 Kings 12:30

Nehemiah 9:18

Hosea 8:5-6

Hosea 13:2

Acts 7:40-41 JEWISH READINESS FOR OTHER IDOLATRY.

Judges 2:13

Judges 5:8

Psalms 106:36 Jeremiah 2:10-11

Jeremiah 44:19

Ezekiel 20:32

Hosea 9:10

Hosea 12:11

Amos 5:26

Acts 7:43 LABOR AND WEALTH BESTOWED ON IMAGES.

Isaiah 40:19-20

Isaiah 41:5-7

Isaiah 44:12-14

Isaiah 46:6

Jeremiah 10:3-4

Jeremiah 10:9

Ezekiel 16:18 PERSISTENCE OF THE JEWS IN IDOLATRY.

Judges 2:16-19

Isaiah 65:3 Jeremiah 44:17-18

Hosea 4:17 EXTENT OF IDOLATRY AMONG THE JEWS.

1 Kings 11:33

2 Kings 17:12

Isaiah 2:8

Jeremiah 11:13

Hosea 10:1 JEWISH IDOLATRY IN SPITE OF GOD'S REMONSTRANCES.

Jeremiah 11:10

Jeremiah 35:15

Jeremiah 44:4-5

Ezekiel 20:8 JEWISH IDOLATRY IN SPITE OF GOD'S ANGER.

Deuteronomy 32:16

Judges 2:11-12

Jeremiah 5:7

Jeremiah 8:19

Hosea 8:14

Ruin Of Idols.

DESTRUCTION OF IDOLS PREDICTED.

Isaiah 2:20-21

Isaiah 27:9

Isaiah 31:7

Jeremiah 10:11 Jeremiah 43:12-13

Jeremiah 48:13

Jeremiah 50:2

Ezekiel 6:4-6

Hosea 2:17

Hosea 10:2

Hosea 10:5-6

Hosea 10:8

Amos 3:13-14

Micah 1:7

Zechariah 13:2 DESTRUCTION OF IDOLS COMMANDED.

Exodus 34:13 Numbers 33:51-52

Deuteronomy 7:5 Deuteronomy 7:25 Deuteronomy 12:2-4 Deuteronomy 13:17-18 IDOLS DESTROYED.

Genesis 35:4

Exodus 32:20 Deuteronomy 9:20-21

Judges 6:25-27

1 Samuel 7:4

2 Samuel 5:21 2 Kings 10:26-28

2 Kings 18:4

2 Kings 23:11

2 Kings 23:14 1 Chronicles 14:12 2 Chronicles 14:5 2 Chronicles 15:8 2 Chronicles 31:1 2 Chronicles 33:15 2 Chronicles 34:3-7 2 Chronicles 34:33

Isaiah 37:18-19 IDOLATROUS THINGS DESTROYED.

2 Kings 23:4

2 Kings 23:8

2 Kings 23:10 2 Kings 23:12-13

2 Kings 23:15

2 Kings 23:19 2 Chronicles 14:3 2 Chronicles 17:6 2 Chronicles 19:3 2 Chronicles 30:14

Isaiah 36:7 DIVINE THREATS AGAINST HEATHEN GODS.

Exodus 12:12

Isaiah 2:18

Isaiah 19:1

Jeremiah 46:25

Jeremiah 51:44

Jeremiah 51:47

Jeremiah 51:52

Ezekiel 30:13

Micah 5:13

Nahum 1:14

Zephaniah 2:11 DIVINE VENGEANCE ON HEATHEN GODS.

Numbers 33:4

Isaiah 26:13-14 POSTHUMOUS DISGRACE OF IDOLATERS.

Jeremiah 8:1-2

05. WORKS OF GOD

WORKS OF GOD

Creation.

GOD CREATED THE UNIVERSE.

Genesis 1:1

Genesis 2:4

2 Kings 19:15

Job 28:26-27

Psalms 102:25

Psalms 121:2

Psalms 124:8

Psalms 136:5-6

Psalms 146:5-6

Proverbs 3:19

Proverbs 30:4

Isaiah 37:16

Isaiah 40:12

Isaiah 40:21-22

Isaiah 40:26

Isaiah 44:24

Isaiah 45:18

Isaiah 48:13

Isaiah 51:13

Isaiah 51:16

Jeremiah 10:12

Jeremiah 33:2

Jeremiah 51:15

Amos 5:8

Amos 9:6

Acts 4:24

Acts 7:50

Hebrews 3:4

Hebrews 11:3

2 Peter 3:5

Revelation 4:11

Revelation 14:7

SEE Proverbs 8:27-30

Acts 17:24 LIGHT AND DARKNESS.

Genesis 1:3-5

Psalms 74:16

Isaiah 45:7 2 Corinthians 4:6 THE FIRMAMENT.

Genesis 1:6-8

Job 9:8

Job 26:13

Job 37:18

Psalms 19:1

Psalms 33:6

Proverbs 8:27 THE CONTINENTS: VEGETABLE LIFE BEGINS.

Genesis 1:9-11

Note The whole vegetable kingdom is supposed to be here introduced, because vegetable life began on the third day. -H.

Genesis 1:12

Genesis 1:13

Job 26:7

Job 26:10

Job 28:10

Job 38:3-11

Job 38:18

Psalms 24:2

Psalms 33:7

Psalms 33:9

Psalms 65:6

Psalms 89:12

Psalms 95:5

Psalms 104:5-9 Proverbs 8:28-29 THE SUN, MOON, AND STARS.

Genesis 1:14-19

Job 9:9

Psalms 104:19

Psalms 136:7-9

Psalms 148:3-5

SEE

Psalms 8:3 FISH, REPTILES, BIRDS.

Genesis 1:20-23

Job 39:17 Psalms 104:25-26 MAMMALS AND MAN.

Genesis 1:24-25

Genesis 1:27

Genesis 1:31

Genesis 2:7

Genesis 5:1

Job 10:9

Job 10:11

Job 33:4

Job 35:10

Proverbs 20:12

Isaiah 42:5

Isaiah 45:12

Isaiah 64:8

Jeremiah 27:5

Zechariah 12:1

SEE

Genesis 1:26

Acts 17:29 THE CREATOR PRAISED.

Job 5:9-10

Job 12:9

Job 36:24-25

Psalms 28:5

Psalms 40:5

Psalms 92:4-5

Psalms 104:24

Psalms 111:2-3

Psalms 111:7-8

Preservation.

GOD THE PRESERVER OF ALL THINGS.

Nehemiah 9:6

Job 12:10

Psalms 36:6

Psalms 104:28

Psalms 104:30 CARES FOR ANIMALS.

Job 38:39-41

Job 39:5-8 Psalms 104:20-21

Psalms 147:9

Joel 2:21-22

Matthew 6:26 MAINTAINS THE USUAL COURSE OF NATURE.

(Seasons.)

Genesis 8:22

Psalms 74:17

Acts 14:17 (Day And Night.)

Job 9:7

Job 38:32-33

Psalms 65:8

Psalms 147:4

Isaiah 50:3

Jeremiah 31:35

Jeremiah 33:25

SEE

Jeremiah 33:20 (Rain; Rainbow.)

Genesis 9:12-17

Job 5:10

Job 12:15

Job 28:11

Job 36:27-28

Job 38:26-27

Job 38:37

Psalms 65:9-12

Psalms 68:9-10

Psalms 77:17

Psalms 104:13

Psalms 135:7

Proverbs 3:20

Jeremiah 51:16

(Clouds.)

Job 26:8-9

Job 36:29-32

Job 37:11-16 (Hail, Snow, Cold.)

Job 37:6

Job 37:10

Job 38:22-23 Psalms 147:16-17 (Thunder And Lightning.)

2 Samuel 22:14

Job 26:11

Job 37:1-5

Job 38:25

Psalms 29:3-9

Psalms 77:18

Psalms 97:4

Jeremiah 10:13

(Winds.)

Job 28:24-25

Job 37:17

Psalms 78:26

Psalms 147:18 PRESERVES AND PROTECTS MAN.

Genesis 48:15

2 Samuel 22:2-3

Job 7:20

Job 10:12-13

Job 33:18

Psalms 7:10

Psalms 16:5

Psalms 23:5-6

Psalms 27:1

Psalms 32:7

Psalms 46:1-3

Psalms 46:7

Psalms 48:14

Psalms 54:4

Psalms 61:4

Psalms 62:2

Psalms 62:6-7

Psalms 63:8

Psalms 66:9

Psalms 73:23

Psalms 89:18

Psalms 90:1

Psalms 91:2

Psalms 94:22

Psalms 121:3-8

Isaiah 12:2

Isaiah 46:3-4 GOD'S PRESERVING POWER INDISPENSABLE.

Job 34:14-15

Psalms 104:29 God's Providence In Nature.

GOD OWNS ALL THINGS.

Deuteronomy 10:14 1 Chronicles 29:11

Job 41:11

Psalms 24:1

Psalms 47:9

Psalms 60:6-7

Psalms 89:11

Psalms 95:4

Psalms 108:7-8

Psalms 115:16

Haggai 2:8 1 Corinthians 10:26 CAUSES ECLIPSES AND DARKNESS.

Isaiah 13:10

Ezekiel 32:7-8

Joel 2:10

Joel 3:15

Amos 8:9 SETS MOUNTAINS ON FIRE AND MELTS THEM.

Deuteronomy 4:11 Deuteronomy 5:23

Judges 5:5

Psalms 97:5

Psalms 104:32

Psalms 144:5

Isaiah 34:9-10

Isaiah 64:1-3

Ezekiel 38:22

Micah 1:4

Nahum 1:5 CAUSES EARTHQUAKES.

Job 9:5-6

Job 14:18

Job 28:9

Psalms 18:7

Isaiah 13:13

Isaiah 29:6

Jeremiah 4:24

Ezekiel 38:20

Luke 21:11 CAUSES LIGHTNING AND THUNDER.

Exodus 19:16

Exodus 20:18

Job 1:16

Job 38:35

2 Samuel 22:15

Psalms 18:12-14 CAUSES WINDS, STORMS, AND HAIL.

Exodus 9:18

Exodus 9:31-32

Psalms 105:32

Isaiah 28:2 Jeremiah 4:11-12

Jeremiah 25:32

Jeremiah 49:36

Ezekiel 13:13

Haggai 2:17 SENDS RAIN AND DEW.

Genesis 27:28 2 Chronicles 6:26-27

1 Kings 8:35-36

Zechariah 10:1

1 Kings 18:1

Jeremiah 14:22

Ezekiel 34:26

Joel 2:23 CONTROLS WATERS AND FLOODS.

Job 26:12

Psalms 42:7

Psalms 65:5

Psalms 65:7

Psalms 89:9

Psalms 89:25 Psalms 104:10-11

Psalms 107:35

Isaiah 30:25

Isaiah 35:7

Isaiah 41:18

Isaiah 43:19-20

Ezekiel 26:19

Ezekiel 28:8

Amos 9:5

Nahum 1:8 CONTROLS DROUGHT AND FAMINE.

Leviticus 26:18-20 Deuteronomy 28:23-24

1 Kings 17:1

Job 5:22 Psalms 107:33-34

Jeremiah 8:13

Jeremiah 51:36

Ezekiel 22:24

Hosea 2:12

Hosea 13:15

Amos 4:7-8

Amos 7:4

Nahum 1:4

Haggai 1:10-11

Zechariah 10:11 SENDS AND DIRECTS NOXIOUS ANIMALS.

Exodus 23:28 Leviticus 26:21-22 Deuteronomy 7:20

Joshua 24:12

Job 5:23

Jeremiah 5:6

Hosea 2:18

Joel 2:25

Amos 4:9

Amos 7:1 God's Providence Among Men, Generally.

GOD THE ABSOLUTE OWNER OF MAN.

Psalms 95:7

Psalms 100:3

Ezekiel 18:4

Romans 14:8 THE KING OF THE EARTH.

Exodus 15:18

Psalms 10:16

Psalms 22:28

Psalms 24:7-10

Psalms 29:10

Psalms 47:2

Psalms 47:7-8

Psalms 68:24

Psalms 74:12

Psalms 97:1

Psalms 103:19 Psalms 145:11-13

Isaiah 33:17

Isaiah 33:22

Isaiah 52:7 THE JUDGE OF ALL THE EARTH.

1 Chronicles 16:14

Job 21:22

Job 23:7

Psalms 7:8

Psalms 9:8

Psalms 50:4

Psalms 50:6

Psalms 75:7

Psalms 76:8

Psalms 82:8

Psalms 96:10

Psalms 96:13

Psalms 98:9

Psalms 105:7

Isaiah 3:13 1 Corinthians 4:4-5 MYSTERIES OF PROVIDENCE.

Psalms 64:9

Psalms 66:5

Psalms 71:17

Psalms 105:5

Proverbs 25:2 Ecclesiastes 3:11

SEE

Job 26:14 THE DIVINE SOVEREIGNTY INSISTED UPON.

Isaiah 10:15

Romans 9:19-21 RESIGNATION TO THE DEALINGS OF PROVIDENCE.

1 Samuel 3:18

2 Samuel 15:26

Job 1:21-22

Job 2:10

Psalms 39:9

Acts 21:14 God's Providence In Man's Temporal Affairs. IN GENERAL.

1 Chronicles 29:12 1 Chronicles 29:14

Psalms 33:15

Proverbs 29:26 Ecclesiastes 3:1-8 Matthew 10:29-30

Luke 12:6-7 GOD OVERRULES HUMAN DESIGNS.

Genesis 31:29

Genesis 45:5

Genesis 45:7-8 Genesis 50:19-20

Proverbs 16:9

Proverbs 19:21

Proverbs 20:24

Proverbs 21:30

Isaiah 10:5-7

Jeremiah 10:23

John 7:30

John 8:20

SEE

Acts 2:23 HUMAN ENDEAVOURS VAIN WITHOUT GOD.

Psalms 127:1-2

Habakkuk 2:13 RESISTANCE USELESS.

Genesis 24:50 1 Kings 12:22-24

Nehemiah 6:16

Isaiah 14:26-27

Acts 5:38-39 GOD GIVES BAD RULERS AND LAWS.

1 Kings 19:15

2 Kings 8:12 Ezekiel 20:24-26

Daniel 4:17

Hosea 13:11 STIRS UP ADVERSARIES.

Judges 9:22-23

1 Kings 11:14

1 Kings 11:23

2 Kings 18:25

2 Kings 19:25

2 Kings 24:20

Isaiah 37:26-27

Jeremiah 27:6-7

Jeremiah 28:14

Jeremiah 46:17

Jeremiah 52:3 Lamentations 2:17

SEE

Isaiah 36:10 INCLINES THE HEARTS OF MEN TOWARD HIS SERVANTS.

Genesis 39:21

Exodus 3:21

Psalms 75:6

Proverbs 16:7

Daniel 1:9

Acts 7:9-10 SUPPLIES TEMPORAL WANTS.

Deuteronomy 7:13 1 Chronicles 29:16

Isaiah 41:17 SENDS GOOD AND EVIL TO GOOD AND BAD ALIKE.

Job 9:22-23 Ecclesiastes 7:15 Ecclesiastes 8:14 Ecclesiastes 9:1-3 Ecclesiastes 9:11
Lamentations 3:38

Ezekiel 21:2-5

SEE

Matthew 5:45 SENDS CHANGES OF FORTUNE.

1 Samuel 2:4-8

Job 5:18

Job 34:24

Psalms 30:6-7

Psalms 71:20-21

Psalms 101:1

Psalms 102:10

Psalms 113:7-8

Luke 1:52-53 GIVES PROSPERITY AND PROTECTION.

1 Samuel 15:17

1 Samuel 25:29

2 Samuel 7:8-9

2 Samuel 12:7-8 1 Chronicles 17:7-8

Job 8:7

Psalms 18:32-33

Psalms 148:14

Isaiah 19:22

Isaiah 63:13-14 Ezekiel 34:11-12

Ezekiel 34:16 Ezekiel 34:30-31 SENDS ADVERSITY.

Job 19:9-10

Job 29:2-4

Job 30:1

Psalms 89:45

Psalms 107:39

Isaiah 14:16-17

Isaiah 22:15-19 Jeremiah 48:11-12 Lamentations 3:2 Lamentations 3:17 Lamentations 4:5

Daniel 11:19 Revelation 18:14 God's Providence In Moral Discipline.

AFFLICTION TO BE EXPECTED.

Job 5:6-7 Ecclesiastes 7:14

John 16:33 AFFLICTIONS THREATENED FOR SIN.

Psalms 55:19

Psalms 89:30-32 Jeremiah 22:21-22 THE USE OF AFFLICTIONS.

Deuteronomy 8:5

Job 5:17

Job 36:8-10

Job 36:21

Psalms 94:12-13

Psalms 106:43

Psalms 119:67

Psalms 119:71

Proverbs 3:12

Isaiah 26:8-9

Isaiah 26:16

Isaiah 48:10

Daniel 11:35

Hosea 5:15

Hebrews 12:6-8

Hebrews 12:11 AFFLICTIONS RECITED.

Job 10:17

Psalms 66:10-12

Psalms 88:9 Lamentations 1:12-14 Lamentations 3:1 Lamentations 3:3 Lamentations 3:45
Habakkuk 3:7 DISAPPOINTMENT CONFESSED AND THREATENED.
Job 17:11
Job 30:26
Isaiah 21:4
Jeremiah 8:15
Amos 8:10
Micah 1:12
Haggai 1:6 AFFLICTION AGGRAVATED BY PERSECUTION.
Job 30:11
Psalms 35:15
Psalms 69:26 GOD MITIGATES AFFLICTION.
Genesis 31:42
Psalms 89:33
Isaiah 27:7-8
Jeremiah 15:11 Lamentations 3:31-33 PATIENT ENDURANCE OF AFFLICTION.
Job 34:31-32
Psalms 119:75
Proverbs 3:11 Lamentations 3:19-21 Lamentations 3:27-29
Micah 6:9
Hebrews 12:5 AFFLICTIONS SOMETIMES INEFFICACIOUS.
Job 15:11 2 Chronicles 28:22
Isaiah 9:13-14
Jeremiah 2:30
Zephaniah 3:2 FAINTING UNDER AFFLICTION.
Job 4:5-6
Proverbs 24:10 Lamentations 3:39 SUPPORT IN AFFLICTION.
2 Samuel 22:19
Psalms 37:23-24

Psalms 129:1-2

Psalms 140:12

Psalms 145:14 2 Corinthians 1:3-7

Php 4:19 AFFLICTIONS WILL END.

Job 5:11

Job 11:16

Psalms 30:5

Psalms 91:15

Psalms 112:4

Nahum 1:9

Nahum 1:12 GOD DELIVERS FROM AFFLICTIONS.

2 Samuel 22:17 2 Chronicles 30:9

Psalms 30:11

Psalms 34:19-20

Psalms 37:32-33

Psalms 146:8

Isaiah 9:4

Isaiah 25:3-4 THE RIGHTEOUS AND WICKED CONTRASTED.

Proverbs 12:5

Proverbs 12:26 CONTRASTED TEMPORAL FORTUNES OF THE RIGHTEOUS AND WICKED.

2 Samuel 22:26-28 2 Chronicles 15:1-2

Job 8:20-21

Job 22:20

Psalms 1:6

Psalms 18:25-27

Psalms 32:10

Psalms 37:17-20

Psalms 68:6

Psalms 75:10

Psalms 91:7-8

Proverbs 10:6

Proverbs 10:9 Proverbs 10:24-25 Proverbs 10:28-30

Proverbs 11:3

Proverbs 11:5-6 Proverbs 11:10-11

Proverbs 11:18

Proverbs 11:21

Proverbs 11:31

Proverbs 12:3

Proverbs 12:7

Proverbs 12:21

Proverbs 13:6

Proverbs 13:13

Proverbs 13:21

Proverbs 14:19

Proverbs 14:22

Proverbs 21:18

Proverbs 22:5

Proverbs 28:18

Isaiah 65:13-14

Malachi 3:18 EXAMPLES OF OBEDIENCE AND DISOBEDIENCE.

Numbers 14:24

Numbers 14:30 Numbers 14:36-38 Numbers 26:63-65 Deuteronomy 4:3-4 GOD'S FEELINGS
TOWARD THE RIGHTEOUS AND WICKED.

Proverbs 3:32

Proverbs 11:20

Proverbs 12:2

Proverbs 15:9

Proverbs 15:26 DEFENCE AND PROTECTION OF THE RIGHTEOUS IN THIS LIFE.

Genesis 15:1
Genesis 49:24
2 Samuel 22:33
Psalms 9:9
Psalms 18:35
Psalms 23:1-2
Psalms 28:8
Psalms 29:11
Psalms 46:5-6
Psalms 46:11
Psalms 56:3-4
Psalms 56:11
Psalms 61:3
Psalms 91:1
Psalms 91:3-4
Psalms 94:16-18
Psalms 118:6-7
Psalms 124:1-3
Psalms 125:2 Proverbs 3:25-26
Proverbs 18:10
Proverbs 29:25
Isaiah 40:11
Isaiah 41:10
Isaiah 43:2
Isaiah 50:7-9
Isaiah 51:12
Isaiah 57:11
Hebrews 13:6 THEIR PROSPERITY.
Genesis 25:11

Genesis 26:5 Deuteronomy 11:13-14 Deuteronomy 28:13 Deuteronomy 30:9-10

2 Samuel 5:10

1 Kings 2:3 1 Chronicles 11:9 1 Chronicles 22:13 2 Chronicles 15:7 2 Chronicles 17:3-5 2
Chronicles 27:6

Job 11:17

Job 36:11

Psalms 18:24

Psalms 31:19

Psalms 33:12

Psalms 37:25

Psalms 37:27-29

Psalms 58:11

Psalms 89:24

Psalms 92:10

Psalms 92:12

Psalms 121:6

Proverbs 2:21

Isaiah 1:19

Isaiah 3:10

SEE

Joshua 14:14 THEY ARE DELIVERED FROM EVIL.

2 Kings 22:18-20

Job 5:19-21

Proverbs 1:33 Ecclesiastes 8:5

Isaiah 54:14 Jeremiah 39:16-17 THEY ARE DELIVERED FROM DEATH.

Genesis 7:1

Job 4:7

Proverbs 12:28

Jeremiah 39:18

Ezekiel 18:5

Ezekiel 18:7-9 SPIRITUAL BLESSINGS PROMISED.

1 Samuel 12:14

Job 22:21

Psalms 5:12

Psalms 24:3-6

Psalms 25:10

Psalms 65:4

Psalms 84:11

Psalms 97:11

Proverbs 21:21

Jeremiah 33:6

Zechariah 3:6-7 THEIR CHILDREN BLESSED.

2 Kings 10:30

Psalms 102:28 Psalms 103:17-18

Psalms 112:1-3

Proverbs 13:22

Proverbs 20:7

Isaiah 65:23

SEE

Exodus 20:6

Deuteronomy 7:9 1 Kings 11:12-13 OTHERS' SINS NOT TO BE SUFFERED FOR.

Numbers 16:22 Numbers 26:10-11 Deuteronomy 24:16

2 Kings 14:6 2 Chronicles 25:3-4 Jeremiah 31:29-30

Ezekiel 18:2-3 Ezekiel 18:10-12 Ezekiel 18:14-20 THE RIGHTEOUS A PROTECTION TO THE WICKED.

Genesis 18:26

Genesis 19:29

Job 22:29

Note A curious mistranslation in KJV. Noyes renders the verse: "He will deliver even him that is not innocent: the purity of thy hands shall save him." -H.

Job 22:30

Job 42:7-8

Jeremiah 5:1 THIS PROTECTION SOMETIMES DENIED.

Ezekiel 14:14-21 THE PROSPERITY OF THE WICKED.

Job 9:24

Job 12:6

Job 21:13

Job 22:18

Psalms 73:5-7

Psalms 73:12

Jeremiah 5:27 SEE - TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS.

MAN'S LIFE ON EARTH. The Apparent Impunity of Evil Doing.

COMPLAINTS OF THE PROSPERITY OF THE WICKED.

Job 21:6-9

Job 24:12

Psalms 73:2-4

Psalms 73:13-15

Jeremiah 12:1-2

Habakkuk 1:3-4 Habakkuk 1:13-17

Malachi 2:17

Malachi 3:15 THE END OF THE PROSPERITY OF THE WICKED.

Job 5:3

Job 24:22-24

Psalms 36:12

Psalms 37:34-36

Psalms 55:23

Psalms 73:16-22

Psalms 92:6-7

Proverbs 4:19 Proverbs 6:14-15 Ecclesiastes 8:12-13 FINAL DOOM OF THE RIGHTEOUS AND WICKED.

1 Chronicles 28:9

Psalms 37:37-38

Psalms 125:5

Proverbs 11:23

Proverbs 14:32

Romans 2:7-9

1 Peter 4:17-18

SEE

Romans 2:6 NATIONAL CALAMITIES DENOUNCED FOR WICKEDNESS.

Numbers 14:34-35

Numbers 14:41 Deuteronomy 28:45-47

1 Samuel 12:15

Isaiah 1:20

Isaiah 25:11

Jeremiah 4:18 Jeremiah 5:24-25 Jeremiah 6:18-19

Jeremiah 11:8

Jeremiah 12:17

Jeremiah 16:16

Jeremiah 25:29

Jeremiah 25:31

Jeremiah 26:4-6 Jeremiah 30:14-17

Jeremiah 51:24

Ezekiel 21:24 Ezekiel 35:14-15

Hosea 7:12

Hosea 8:1

Hosea 9:9

Hosea 9:17

Hosea 12:2

Amos 8:8

Obadiah 1:15

SEE

Isaiah 14:26-27

Isaiah 30:1

Amos 3:6

Acts 7:42 NATIONAL REPENTANCE AND APOSTASY.

Jeremiah 18:7-10

Hosea 14:3

Hosea 14:8

Zephaniah 2:1-2 SIN LEADS TO ITS OWN PUNISHMENT.

Job 15:31

Job 18:7

Psalms 7:15-16

Psalms 37:14-15

Psalms 63:9-10 Proverbs 5:22-23

Proverbs 26:27

Proverbs 29:6 Ecclesiastes 10:8-9

Isaiah 3:11

Jonah 2:8 CONSCIENCE PUNISHES.

Genesis 42:21-22

1 Kings 21:20

Job 15:20-24

Psalms 14:5

Proverbs 28:1

Isaiah 48:22

Isaiah 57:20-21 GOD THE AVENGER OF EVIL.

Deuteronomy 7:10

2 Samuel 3:39

Job 21:17

Job 21:20

Job 21:30-31

Job 31:2-3

Job 34:11

Job 34:27

Job 36:17

Job 38:12-15

Psalms 9:16

Psalms 68:21

Psalms 74:14

Psalms 76:6

Psalms 94:23 Psalms 119:118-119

Proverbs 21:12

Isaiah 50:11 Jeremiah 23:19-20

Jeremiah 30:23

Ezekiel 11:21

Joel 1:15 SINS OF PARENTS AND OTHERS SUFFERED FOR.

Exodus 34:7

Leviticus 26:39

Numbers 14:33 Deuteronomy 4:21-22

Joshua 7:24-26

Joshua 22:17-18

Joshua 22:20

2 Samuel 21:3-6

Job 5:4

Job 20:26

Job 21:19

Job 30:8

Psalms 106:32

Isaiah 14:21

Isaiah 65:6-7

Jeremiah 2:9

Jeremiah 3:24 Lamentations 5:7

Ezekiel 16:2-3 CASES OF RETRIBUTION.

Judges 1:6-7

Judges 9:56-57

Esther 9:1

Esther 9:25

SEE 2 Kings 17:25-26 SHAME THE PORTION OF THE WICKED.

Job 8:22

Job 18:20-21

Psalms 53:5

Psalms 60:8

Psalms 108:9

Jeremiah 13:22

Micah 6:16 GOD DOES NOT PITY THE WICKED IN CALAMITY.

Ezekiel 7:3-4

Ezekiel 7:8-9

Ezekiel 9:10 Ezekiel 24:13-14 DEATH THREATENED TO THE WICKED.

Genesis 6:13 Numbers 27:13-14

Job 4:8-9

Job 5:14

Job 11:20

Job 15:30

Job 18:5-6

Job 18:16

Job 36:12

Psalms 1:4-5

Psalms 34:16

Psalms 34:21

Psalms 37:9-10

Psalms 62:3

Psalms 73:27

Psalms 92:9

Proverbs 2:22

Proverbs 11:19

Proverbs 13:9

Proverbs 19:16

Proverbs 21:15

Proverbs 24:20

Isaiah 1:28

SEE

Ezekiel 18:18 THE WICKED CONSUMED.

2 Samuel 23:6-7

Psalms 11:6

Isaiah 5:24

Isaiah 9:18

Jeremiah 21:14

Ezekiel 22:31

Malachi 4:1

Malachi 4:3 The Purposes Of God.

GOD HAS DETERMINATE AND DISTINCT PURPOSES.

Job 14:5

Job 23:14

Proverbs 16:4

Acts 17:26

SEE

Isaiah 14:26 GOD'S PURPOSES ETERNAL AND IMMUTABLE.

Ecclesiastes 3:14

Matthew 25:34 1 Corinthians 2:7 Ephesians 3:10-11

SEE

Numbers 23:19

Job 23:13

Psalms 33:11

Malachi 3:6

James 1:17 MEN THE INSTRUMENTS OF GOD'S PURPOSES.

2 Samuel 7:14

2 Kings 5:1 2 Chronicles 18:31

Ezra 6:22

Ezra 7:27

Psalms 17:13-14

Proverbs 21:1

Isaiah 13:5

Jeremiah 27:8

Jeremiah 50:9 Jeremiah 51:20-23

Ezekiel 25:14

Habakkuk 1:6

Habakkuk 1:12 1 Corinthians 4:7

SEE 1 Chronicles 6:15

Job 1:21

Isaiah 10:5-7

Isaiah 10:12

SEE - MIRACLES.

MIRACLES IN WATER.

NATIONAL ELECTION.

Genesis 25:22-23

Exodus 33:19

Isaiah 1:9

Isaiah 10:22-23

Isaiah 43:21

Isaiah 45:4

Jeremiah 18:2-6

Jeremiah 30:22

Malachi 1:2

Malachi 1:3

Romans 9:4

SEE

Exodus 19:5 Deuteronomy 4:20

Deuteronomy 7:6 Deuteronomy 14:2 Deuteronomy 26:19 Deuteronomy 32:9 Deuteronomy 32:10

Isaiah 55:5 INDIVIDUALS ELECTED.

1 Kings 19:18

Isaiah 4:3

Jeremiah 1:5

Jeremiah 31:3 Matthew 11:25-26 Matthew 13:10-11

Matthew 20:16

Matthew 22:14

Matthew 24:22

Matthew 24:40

Mark 13:20

Luke 4:25-27

Luke 8:9-10

Luke 10:20-21

Luke 17:34-36

John 6:44

John 15:19

John 17:2

John 17:9

Acts 2:39

Acts 2:47

Acts 13:48

Romans 1:6

Romans 8:28-31

Romans 9:23-24

Romans 9:27-29

Romans 11:4-5 1 Corinthians 1:26-29

SEE

Matthew 11:27

Luke 10:22

Luke 18:7 HUMAN MERIT EXCLUDED.

Romans 9:10-16 Galatians 1:15-16

Ephesians 1:5-6 Ephesians 1:11-12 1 Thessalonians 1:4-5 2 Thessalonians 2:14

2 Timothy 1:9

2 Timothy 2:10

2 Timothy 2:20

1 John 4:19

SEE

John 13:18

Romans 11:7 1 Thessalonians 5:9

1 Peter 1:2 ELECTED TO HOLINESS.

John 15:16

John 17:6

Ephesians 1:4

Ephesians 2:10 2 Thessalonians 2:13

SEE

Romans 8:29

Php 2:13 REFERENCES TO A "BOOK OF LIFE."

Exodus 32:32-33

Daniel 12:1

Php 4:3

Revelation 3:5

Revelation 13:8

Revelation 17:8 Revelation 20:15 Revelation 21:27

SEE Revelation 20:12 Revelation 22:19 GOD'S PURPOSES INCLUDE EVILS AND EVIL DOERS.

Deuteronomy 29:4

1 Kings 22:23

Job 17:4

Psalms 81:11-12

Psalms 105:25

Isaiah 6:9-10

Isaiah 19:14

Isaiah 44:18

Isaiah 66:4

Jeremiah 6:21

Ezekiel 14:9

Amos 3:6

Zechariah 8:10

John 6:65 2 Corinthians 4:3

1 Peter 2:8 Revelation 17:17

REPROBATION.

Isaiah 29:9-12

Jeremiah 6:30

John 10:26

John 17:12

Romans 9:22

Romans 11:7-8 2 Corinthians 13:5-7 2 Thessalonians 2:11-12

2 Timothy 3:8-9

Jude 1:4

SEE

Exodus 9:16

Romans 9:17 GOD HARDENS THE HEART.

Exodus 4:21

Exodus 7:3-4

Exodus 7:13

Exodus 8:15

Exodus 8:32

Exodus 9:12

Exodus 9:16

Exodus 9:34-35

Exodus 10:1

Exodus 10:20

Exodus 10:27

Exodus 11:9-10

Exodus 14:4

Exodus 14:8

Exodus 14:17 Deuteronomy 2:30

Joshua 11:19-20

1 Samuel 2:25

1 Samuel 6:6

2 Samuel 24:1

1 Kings 12:15 2 Chronicles 10:15 2 Chronicles 25:16 2 Chronicles 25:20

Romans 9:17-18

GOD TEMPTS MEN.

Genesis 22:1 Deuteronomy 13:1-3

1 Samuel 16:14

1 Samuel 18:10

1 Samuel 19:9

Psalms 78:49 1 Kings 22:20-22 2 Chronicles 18:19-22

Ezekiel 3:20

SEE

Job 1:12

Job 3:6

Jeremiah 6:21

Matthew 4:1 1 Corinthians 11:19 GOD DOES NOT SIN, NOR TEMPT TO SIN.

Jeremiah 7:9-10 1 Corinthians 10:13 1 Corinthians 14:33

James 3:15

1 John 2:16

SEE

James 1:13 GOD BRINGS GOOD OUT OF EVIL.

Psalms 76:10

Romans 3:7-8 1 Corinthians 11:19

SEE

Romans 3:5-6

Romans 5:20

Romans 8:28 MEN ADDRESSED AS FREE AGENTS.

Deuteronomy 11:26-28 Deuteronomy 30:15-16 Deuteronomy 30:19

Joshua 24:15 GOD LAMENTS THE OBDURACY OF SINNERS.

Psalms 81:13-15

Isaiah 48:18

Matthew 23:37

Luke 13:34

John 5:40 HAS NO PLEASURE IN THEIR DEATH.

Ezekiel 18:23 Ezekiel 18:31-32

Matthew 18:14

2 Peter 3:9

SEE Ezekiel 33:10-11 MEN MAY BE SAVED IF THEY WILL.

Jeremiah 26:3

Joel 2:32

John 6:37

Acts 2:21

Romans 10:11

Romans 10:13

2 Timothy 2:21

SEE

Isaiah 55:1

John 5:40 Revelation 22:17 THE MEANS TO BE USED.

Php 2:12

2 Timothy 2:19

2 Peter 1:10-11

06. MIRACLES

MIRACLES Miracles Considered.

PURPOSE OF MIRACLES.

Exodus 4:5

Exodus 4:8-9

Exodus 7:5

Exodus 9:2

Exodus 11:7

Exodus 16:6-8

Exodus 16:12 Numbers 16:28-30

Joshua 3:10 1 Kings 18:23-24

Mark 2:9 SEE - (Mark 2:10)

Mark 16:20

Luke 17:3

John 4:48

John 11:41-42

SEE

Exodus 19:9

John 2:23

John 3:1-2

John 5:36

John 7:31

John 10:37-38

John 11:45

John 11:47-48

John 20:30-31 MIRACLES FORETOLD.

Genesis 17:19

Genesis 18:10

Genesis 18:14

Exodus 3:2

Exodus 4:17

Exodus 4:28

Exodus 7:17-18

Exodus 8:2-4

Exodus 8:21-23

Exodus 9:2-5

Exodus 10:4-6

Exodus 34:10

Joshua 3:5

Judges 13:3

1 Samuel 2:20 1 Samuel 2:33-34 1 Kings 14:11-13

2 Kings 4:14-16

Revelation 11:6

SEE

Luke 1:13 MIRACULOUS AID REQUESTED.

1 Samuel 1:9-11

2 Kings 5:6-8

Matthew 8:5-8 Matthew 14:35-36 Matthew 17:14-16

Mark 9:20-22

Luke 9:38-39

Luke 18:38-41

John 4:46-47

John 4:49 REFERENCES TO THE MOSAIC MIRACLES.

Deuteronomy 11:2-3 Deuteronomy 29:2-3 Deuteronomy 34:1 Deuteronomy 34:12

Joshua 24:5

Nehemiah 9:10

Psalms 77:14

Psalms 78:12

Psalms 78:19-20

Psalms 103:7

Psalms 105:27 Psalms 106:21-22

Psalms 114:1-6

Psalms 135:9 Jeremiah 32:20-21 MIRACULOUS POWER OF CHRIST'S NAME.

Mark 9:38-40

Acts 3:12

Acts 3:16

Acts 4:9-10

FAITH REQUIRED.

Matthew 9:20-22

Mark 6:5

SEE

Matthew 13:58

Mark 9:23-24 (SEE - NEXT SECTION - Failures in Attempting to Work Miracles.) FAILURES IN ATTEMPTING TO WORK MIRACLES.

2 Kings 4:29-31 Matthew 17:19-21

Mark 9:16-19

Mark 9:28

Luke 9:40-41 THE APOSTOLIC MIRACLES.

Acts 2:43

Acts 5:12

Acts 5:15-16

Acts 6:8

Acts 14:3

Acts 19:11-12

Acts 28:9 Miracles In The Upper Regions, And In The Atmosphere. THE SUN AND MOON STAND STILL.

Habakkuk 3:11

SEE

Joshua 10:12-14 THE PILLARS OF CLOUD AND OF FIRE.

Exodus 13:21-22

Exodus 14:19-20

Exodus 33:9

Exodus 40:34-35

Exodus 40:38

Numbers 9:15-16

Numbers 14:10 Numbers 16:42-43

SEE

Numbers 10:34 THE PILLARS OF CLOUD AND FIRE AS GUIDES.

Exodus 40:36-37

Numbers 9:17-23 REFERENCES TO THE PILLARS OF CLOUD AND FIRE.

Nehemiah 9:12

Nehemiah 9:19

Psalms 78:14

Psalms 99:7

Psalms 105:39 MIRACULOUS LIGHT.

Acts 9:3

Acts 22:6

Acts 26:12-13

DARKNESS.

Exodus 10:21-23

Psalms 105:28

Mark 15:33

Luke 9:34

DEW.

Judges 6:36-40

HAIL.

Exodus 9:22-26

Joshua 10:11 TEMPEST STILLED.

Jonah 1:15

Matthew 14:32

Mark 4:38-41

Mark 6:51

Luke 8:24-25 Miracles In Fire.

MIRACULOUS DEATHS BY FIRE.

Leviticus 10:1-2

Numbers 11:1-3

Numbers 16:35

2 Kings 1:10-14

Psalms 106:18

Revelation 11:5 MIRACULOUS PROTECTION FROM FIRE.

Daniel 3:20-27 GOD'S PRESENCE MANIFESTED BY FIRE.

Genesis 15:17

Exodus 3:2-3

Exodus 19:18

Isaiah 6:4

Acts 2:3

Acts 7:30

Revelation 15:8 MIRACULOUS SACRIFICIAL FIRE.

Leviticus 9:24 1 Kings 18:27-28 1 Kings 18:30-35

1 Kings 18:38 1 Chronicles 21:26 2 Chronicles 7:1-2 Miracles In Water. THE DELUGE FORETOLD.

Genesis 6:17

Genesis 7:4 TIME OF THE DELUGE.

Genesis 7:6

Genesis 7:10-11 EMBARKATION IN THE ARK.
Genesis 7:2-3
Genesis 7:7
Genesis 7:9
Genesis 7:13-16 THE DELUGE.
Genesis 7:11-12
Genesis 7:17-20 DURATION AND EFFECTS OF THE DELUGE.
Genesis 7:21-24 END OF THE DELUGE.
Genesis 8:1-5 DISEMBARKATION FROM THE ARK.
Genesis 8:13-19 DELUGE NOT TO BE REPEATED.
Genesis 6:18
Genesis 9:9-11 REFERENCES TO THE DELUGE.
Job 22:15-16
Hebrews 11:7
2 Peter 2:5
2 Peter 3:6 THE DIVISION OF THE RED SEA.
Exodus 14:15-16
Exodus 14:21-22
Exodus 14:26-30
Exodus 15:19 REFERENCES TO THE DIVISION OF THE Red SEA.
Exodus 15:1
Exodus 15:4
Exodus 15:5
Exodus 15:8-10
Exodus 15:12
Exodus 15:21 Deuteronomy 11:4
Joshua 24:7
Nehemiah 9:11
Psalms 66:6

Psalms 68:22

Psalms 74:13

Psalms 78:13

Psalms 78:53

Psalms 106:9

Psalms 106:11 Psalms 136:13-15

Isaiah 10:26

Isaiah 43:16

Isaiah 51:10

Isaiah 63:11-12 DIVISIONS OF JORDAN.

Joshua 3:13-17

Joshua 4:16-18

2 Kings 2:8

2 Kings 2:13-14 REFERENCES TO MIRACULOUS DIVISIONS OF WATERS.

Psalms 74:15

Isaiah 11:15 Revelation 16:12 SINKING MIRACULOUSLY PREVENTED.

2 Kings 6:5-7 Matthew 14:25-31

Mark 6:48-50

John 6:19-20 MIRACULOUS SUPPLIES OF WATER.

Exodus 17:5-7

Numbers 20:8-11

Numbers 20:13

Judges 15:18-19

2 Kings 3:16-17

2 Kings 3:20 REFERENCES TO MIRACULOUS SUPPLIES OF WATER.

Nehemiah 9:15

Psalms 78:15-16

Psalms 105:41

Psalms 114:8

Isaiah 48:21 BAD WATER MADE GOOD.

Exodus 15:24-25

2 Kings 2:19-22 WATER TURNED INTO BLOOD.

Exodus 7:19-20

Exodus 7:24

Psalms 78:44 WATER TURNED INTO WINE.

John 2:3

John 2:5

John 2:7-10 Miracles In The Earth.

EARTHQUAKES AND OPENINGS OF THE EARTH.

Numbers 16:31-34 Deuteronomy 11:6-7

Psalms 106:17

Acts 16:26 EARTHQUAKES IN PROPHETIC VISION.

Zechariah 14:4 Revelation 11:13 Revelation 16:18-19 Miracles In The Vegetable Kingdom.

AARON'S ROD.

Numbers 17:2-9 THE WITHERED FIG TREE.

Matthew 21:19

Mark 11:20-21 SEE - for Jonah's Gourd

Jonah 4:6-7 Miracles In The Animal Kingdom.

MIRACLES IN FISH.

Psalms 105:29

Jonah 1:17

Jonah 2:10

Matthew 17:27

Luke 5:4-7

John 21:5-6

John 21:9-11 SENDING OF REPTILES.

Exodus 8:5-6

Exodus 8:9-14

Numbers 21:6

Psalms 105:30 SENDING OF INSECTS.

Exodus 8:16-17

Exodus 8:24

Exodus 8:30-31

Exodus 10:12-15

Exodus 10:19

Psalms 78:45-46

Psalms 105:31 Psalms 105:34-35 COMING OF BIRDS.

Exodus 16:13 Numbers 11:31-32

Psalms 78:27-28

Psalms 105:40

1 Kings 17:6 CATTLE DESTROYED.

Exodus 9:6 LIONS RESTRAINED.

1 Kings 13:24-26

1 Kings 13:28

Daniel 6:16-17

Daniel 6:20-23

Daniel 6:27 SPEECH OF BALAAM'S ASS.

Numbers 22:28-30

2 Peter 2:16 Miracles In Food And Raiment.

SEE - MIRACLES.

MIRACLES IN THE ANIMAL KINGDOM.

Coming of Birds.

MANNA.

Exodus 16:4

Exodus 16:14-15

Exodus 16:19-21

Exodus 16:31

Exodus 16:35

Numbers 11:6-9

Joshua 5:12 REFERENCES TO MANNA.

Deuteronomy 8:3 Deuteronomy 8:16

Nehemiah 9:20

Psalms 78:23-25

John 6:31

John 6:49

SUPPLY OF FOOD.

1 Kings 19:6

1 Kings 19:8 MULTIPLICATION OF FOOD.

1 Kings 17:14-16

2 Kings 4:2-6

2 Kings 4:42-44 Matthew 14:17-21 Matthew 15:32-38

Mark 6:35-44

Mark 8:5-9

Luke 9:13-15

John 6:7-10 POISONOUS FOOD MADE WHOLESOME.

2 Kings 4:39-41 MIRACULOUS PRESERVATION OF CLOTHING.

Deuteronomy 8:4 Deuteronomy 29:5

Nehemiah 9:21 Supernatural Bodily Gifts And Deprivations.

GIFT OF BODILY VISION.

Genesis 21:19

2 Kings 6:16-17 GIFT AND DEPRIVATION OF STRENGTH.

Genesis 32:24-25

Judges 14:5-6

Judges 15:13-15

Judges 16:3

Judges 16:5-14

1 Kings 18:46 GIFT OF TONGUES.

Acts 2:4 GIFT OR DENIAL OF CHILDREN.

Genesis 20:17-18

Genesis 21:1-2

Genesis 21:5-7

Genesis 24:36

Genesis 25:21

Genesis 29:31 Genesis 30:22-23

1 Samuel 1:5

1 Samuel 2:21

2 Kings 4:17

Psalms 113:9

Hebrews 11:11

SEE

Judges 13:2

Judges 13:7

Luke 1:36

Luke 1:57 (For the Miracle of Christ's Birth), SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

GENEALOGY, BIRTH, AND EARLY LIFE.

Christ's Birth. As Recorded by Matthew. and As Recorded by Luke.

BLINDNESS.

Genesis 19:11

2 Kings 6:18-19

Acts 9:8-9

Acts 13:11

DUMBNESS.

Luke 1:20-22

SLEEP.

Genesis 2:21

1 Samuel 26:12

INSANITY.

Daniel 4:24-26

Daniel 4:31-33 Miraculous Cures.

SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

- PROPHECIES CONCERNING CHRIST.

Miracles.

SEE - MIRACLES.

- MIRACLES CONSIDERED.

Miraculous Power of Christ's Name. and

Faith Required.

SEE - MIRACLES.

EFFECTS OF MIRACLES.

CURE OF PLAGUE.

Numbers 16:50 CURE OF LEPROSY.

2 Kings 5:10-14

Matthew 8:2-3

Mark 1:40-42

Luke 5:12-13

Luke 17:13-14

CURE OF PALSY.

1 Kings 13:6

Matthew 9:2-7

Matthew 12:13

Mark 2:11-12

Mark 3:3-5

Luke 5:22-25

CURE OF FEVER.

Matthew 8:14-15

Mark 1:29-31

Luke 4:38-39

John 4:50-54

Acts 28:8 CURE OF LAMENESS.

John 5:5-9

Acts 3:6-9

Acts 9:32-34

Acts 14:8-10 CURE OF A WOMAN BENT WITH INFIRMITY.

Luke 13:11-13

DROPSY CURED.

Luke 14:2-4 HEMORRHAGE CURED.

Mark 5:25-34

Luke 8:43-44

Luke 8:46-47 BLINDNESS CURED.

2 Kings 6:20

Matthew 9:27-30 Matthew 20:30-34

Mark 8:22-25

Mark 10:49-52

Luke 18:42-43

John 9:6-12

Acts 9:17

Acts 22:11-13 DEAFNESS AND DUMBNESS CURED.

Mark 7:32-35

Luke 1:64 UN-NAMED DISEASE CURED.

Matthew 8:13

Luke 7:2-3

Luke 7:6-7

Luke 7:9

Luke 7:10

WOUND HEALED.

Luke 22:50-51 CURES OF POISON FROM SERPENTS.

Numbers 21:8-9

Acts 28:3-6 Miraculous Death And Disease.

DEATH OF THE FIRSTBORN IN EGYPT.

Exodus 12:29-30

Psalms 78:51

Psalms 105:36

Psalms 135:8

Psalms 136:10 DEATHS OF INDIVIDUALS.

Genesis 19:26

Genesis 38:7

Numbers 26:61

1 Samuel 25:38

2 Samuel 6:6-8

1 Kings 14:17 1 Chronicles 13:9-11 2 Chronicles 13:20

Ezekiel 11:13

Acts 5:5

Acts 5:10

Acts 12:23 DEATHS IN LARGE NUMBERS.

1 Samuel 5:11-12

1 Samuel 6:19

1 Kings 20:30

2 Kings 2:24

2 Kings 19:35 2 Chronicles 32:21

Isaiah 37:36

SEE - MIRACLES.

MIRACLES IN WATER.

Duration and Effects of the Deluge. and The Division of the Red Sea.

MIRACLES IN THE EARTH.

41 Earthquakes and Openings of the Earth.

MIRACULOUS DEATH AND DISEASE.

79 Death of the Firstborn in Egypt.

ERUPTIVE DISEASE.

Exodus 9:8-10

Job 2:7

PLAGUES.

Numbers 11:33-34 Numbers 16:46-49

2 Samuel 24:15

Psalms 78:31

LEPROSY.

Numbers 12:10-12

2 Kings 5:25-27

2 Kings 15:5 2 Chronicles 26:19-21

HEMORRHOIDS.

1 Samuel 5:6

1 Samuel 5:9

PALSY.

1 Kings 13:4 Miraculous Translation And Raising The Dead.

TRANSLATIONS TO HEAVEN.

Genesis 5:24

Hebrews 11:5 1 Kings 18:11-12

2 Kings 2:1

2 Kings 2:11-12

2 Kings 2:16-18 Revelation 11:12 BETWEEN EARTHLY PLACES.

John 6:21

Acts 8:39-40

(In Vision.)

Ezekiel 3:14-15

Ezekiel 8:3

Ezekiel 11:2 RAISING THE DEAD BY PROPHETS.

1 Kings 17:19-23

2 Kings 4:32-37

2 Kings 8:4-5 RAISING THE DEAD BY CHRIST.

Matthew 9:24-25

Mark 5:22-24

Mark 5:35-42

Luke 7:12-15

Luke 8:41-42

Luke 8:49-55

John 11:43-44

John 12:9 RAISING THE DEAD BY APOSTLES.

Acts 9:40-41

Acts 20:9-12 OTHER CASES OF RAISING FROM DEATH.

2 Kings 13:20-21 Revelation 11:11

SEE Matthew 27:51-53 Miraculous Deliverances, And Phenomena.

(For Appearances of God, and of Angels),

SEE - GOD. and ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL.

MIRACULOUS DELIVERANCES.

Jeremiah 36:26

Luke 4:30

Acts 5:19

Acts 5:22-23

Acts 12:7-11 TRANSFIGURATIONS.

Exodus 34:29-35

Matthew 17:1-2

Mark 9:2-6

Mark 9:8

Luke 9:29 TRANSFORMATIONS.

Exodus 4:2-4

Exodus 4:6-7

Exodus 7:9-10 DESTRUCTIVE VIOLENCE.

Joshua 6:20

Mark 15:38

Hebrews 11:30

VOICES.

Matthew 17:5-8

Luke 9:35-36

Acts 9:4-7

Acts 22:9

Acts 26:14-15

SOUNDS.

2 Kings 7:6-7

Acts 2:2 Miracles In Ejecting Devils And Destroying Idols.

EJECTION OF DEVILS.

Matthew 8:16

Matthew 9:32-33

Matthew 12:22

Matthew 15:28 Matthew 17:17-18

Mark 1:25-26

Mark 7:25-26

Mark 7:29-30

Mark 9:25-27

Luke 4:33-35

Luke 6:18

Luke 8:28-29

Luke 8:36

Luke 9:42

Luke 11:14

Acts 8:6-8 DEVILS SENT INTO SWINE.

Mark 5:10-13

Luke 8:31-33 IDOLS CAST DOWN.

1 Samuel 5:3-5 Effects Of Miracles.

102 AMAZEMENT.

Matthew 21:20

Luke 4:36

John 9:32

Acts 2:6-7

Acts 2:12

Acts 3:10-11

103 FEAR.

1 Samuel 4:8

Luke 5:8-10

Luke 8:35

Acts 5:11 104 PRAISE AND HOPE.

Deuteronomy 10:21 2 Chronicles 7:3

Psalms 106:12

Isaiah 51:9

Matthew 15:31

Luke 5:26

105 CONVICTION.

Exodus 4:29-31

Exodus 14:31

1 Kings 17:24

1 Kings 18:39

Luke 5:11

John 2:11

Acts 4:21-22

Acts 9:35

Acts 9:42

Acts 13:12 106 UNBELIEF AND NEGLECT.

Exodus 7:23

Exodus 9:30 Deuteronomy 1:32-33

Psalms 78:42-43

Mark 6:52

John 9:13-15

John 9:18-21

John 9:26

Acts 2:13-15

Acts 4:14

Acts 4:16-17

07. MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION

MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION Man Desirous Of Knowing God's Will. THIS DESIRE EXEMPLIFIED IN HIS INQUIRIES CONCERNING:

(Religious Matters.) 2 Kings 22:12-13 2 Chronicles 34:20-21 2 Chronicles 34:26

Isaiah 38:22 Jeremiah 23:35-37

Jeremiah 42:1-3

Zechariah 7:2-3 (Conduct In War.)

Judges 1:1

Judges 20:18

Judges 20:23

Judges 20:26-28

1 Samuel 23:1-2

1 Samuel 23:4

1 Kings 22:5 2 Chronicles 18:4

SEE

2 Samuel 2:1 2 Samuel 5:22-24 (The Issues Of War.)

Judges 18:3-6 1 Samuel 23:10-12

2 Samuel 5:19 1 Chronicles 14:8-11 1 Chronicles 14:13-17

Jeremiah 21:2-4

SEE

Jeremiah 37:17

Jeremiah 38:14 (Other Matters.)

SEE 1 Samuel 10:21-22 THIS DESIRE A DUTY.

Joshua 9:14 1 Samuel 14:18-19 1 Chronicles 10:14

Zephaniah 1:6 SIN PREVENTING THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WILL.

1 Samuel 14:36-38

Ezekiel 14:1-3

Ezekiel 14:7-8

Ezekiel 20:1-3 INQUIRING BY LOT.

Numbers 26:55-56

Joshua 7:1

Joshua 7:16-18

Joshua 14:2 1 Samuel 14:40-42 1 Chronicles 24:5 1 Chronicles 24:31 1 Chronicles 25:8 1
Chronicles 26:13

Esther 3:7

Proverbs 16:33

Proverbs 18:18

Jonah 1:7

SEE

Acts 1:23-26 The Qualifications Of A Prophet.

HE MUST BE CALLED OF GOD.

2 Chronicles 36:15

Isaiah 6:8

Ezekiel 1:28

Ezekiel 3:4

Ezekiel 11:4

Amos 7:14-15 Revelation 10:11

SEE

Ezekiel 1:1 (SEE - NEXT SECTION - He must be Inspired.) HE MUST BE INSPIRED.

Numbers 11:25-27

Numbers 12:6-7

Numbers 22:20

Numbers 23:16

1 Samuel 2:27

1 Samuel 3:1-10

1 Samuel 3:21

1 Samuel 10:9

1 Samuel 10:11

1 Samuel 10:13

1 Samuel 15:16 1 Samuel 19:21-24

2 Samuel 24:11

1 Kings 13:20

2 Kings 3:12

2 Kings 3:15

2 Kings 20:4 2 Chronicles 20:14

Isaiah 48:16

Isaiah 50:4

Jeremiah 11:18

Jeremiah 20:9

Ezekiel 2:1-2

Ezekiel 3:22

Ezekiel 3:24

Amos 3:7-8

Micah 3:8

Luke 1:67

Acts 11:27-28

Acts 21:4

Acts 21:10-11

Hebrews 1:1

Revelation 4:1

SEE

1 Samuel 10:6 HE MUST HAVE WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING.

Daniel 1:17-19

Daniel 4:8-9

Daniel 5:11-14

John 10:34 HE MUST HAVE POWER TO WORK MIRACLES.

1 Kings 13:11-12

2 Kings 5:2-4

Daniel 4:2 HE MUST BE SUPPORTED BY GOD.

Jeremiah 1:6-9 Jeremiah 1:17-19 Jeremiah 15:19-21

Ezekiel 2:6

Ezekiel 3:8-9 The Duties Of A Prophet.

SEE - SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES. THE PROPHETS HE MUST SPEAK WHAT GOD HAS SAID TO HIM.

Numbers 22:8 Numbers 22:18-19

Numbers 22:38

Numbers 23:5 Numbers 23:11-12

Numbers 23:17

Numbers 23:26 Numbers 24:12-13

Numbers 29:40 1 Samuel 3:15-17

2 Samuel 7:17 1 Kings 22:13-14 1 Chronicles 17:15

Jeremiah 23:28

Jeremiah 26:2

Jeremiah 26:12

Ezekiel 3:10-11 Ezekiel 13:10-12

Ezekiel 13:14

Jonah 1:8

Jonah 1:10

SEE

Isaiah 21:10

Jeremiah 42:4

Ezekiel 11:25

Micah 2:7 SPECIFIC REQUIREMENTS.

2 Kings 2:9-10

Jeremiah 1:10

Jeremiah 6:27

Ezekiel 2:7

Ezekiel 9:4-6

Hosea 6:5

Acts 15:32 The Prophet's Predictions. THEIR FULFILMENT PROMISED.

Joshua 23:15

1 Samuel 3:12

1 Kings 13:32

2 Kings 10:10 Ezekiel 12:22-23 Ezekiel 12:25-28

Ezekiel 33:33

Daniel 9:1-2

Daniel 10:1

Habakkuk 2:3

SEE

Revelation 22:6 THEIR FULFILMENT.

Genesis 40:21-22 Genesis 41:11-13

Joshua 6:26

Joshua 23:14

1 Kings 2:27

1 Kings 13:1-2 1 Kings 15:29-30 1 Kings 16:12-13

1 Kings 16:34 1 Kings 22:37-38

2 Kings 9:25-26

2 Kings 14:25

2 Kings 15:12 2 Kings 23:16-18

Isaiah 48:6-7

Jeremiah 32:42

Jeremiah 40:2-3

Ezekiel 7:2

Ezekiel 7:5-7

Daniel 9:12

Daniel 9:14

Zechariah 1:6 Matthew 13:16-17

Luke 10:23-24 REVELATION PROGRESSIVE.

John 16:12 The Prophet's Reception By The People.

HONOURED.

1 Samuel 3:19-20

1 Samuel 9:6

1 Samuel 9:9-10 1 Samuel 9:19-20 1 Kings 13:13-14

1 Kings 14:1-4

2 Kings 2:15

2 Kings 3:11

2 Kings 3:13

2 Kings 4:9

2 Kings 8:7

2 Kings 13:14 1 Chronicles 21:19 2 Chronicles 18:14 2 Chronicles 20:20 2 Chronicles 26:5

Jeremiah 37:17

Jeremiah 38:14

Daniel 4:18

Zechariah 7:7

Acts 26:27 1 Thessalonians 5:20

SEE 1 Kings 13:11-12 HELPED IN DISTRESS.

1 Kings 18:4 Jeremiah 39:11-12

Jeremiah 40:4-5 WITHOUT HONOUR IN HIS OWN COUNTRY.

Mark 6:4

Luke 4:24

John 4:44

DISBELIEVED.

(Disbelief Foretold.) Jeremiah 7:27-28 (Instances Of Disbelief.) Jeremiah 7:25-26

Jeremiah 25:3-4

Jeremiah 43:1-4

Ezekiel 20:49

SEE 2 Chronicles 24:19 SEE - NEXT SECTION - (Penalty Of Disbelief.) (Penalty Of Disbelief.)

2 Kings 7:1-2

2 Kings 7:16-20

Nehemiah 9:30 Jeremiah 5:12-14 Jeremiah 29:18-19

HATED.

1 Kings 22:7-9 2 Chronicles 18:6-8 2 Chronicles 18:17

PERSECUTED.

SEE - TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS The Schools Of The Prophets. THE SCHOOLS OF THE PROPHETS.

1 Samuel 10:10

1 Samuel 10:12

1 Samuel 19:20

2 Kings 2:3

2 Kings 2:5

2 Kings 2:7

2 Kings 4:38

2 Kings 22:14 1 Chronicles 25:1-3

SEE

1 Samuel 10:5

1 Kings 20:35

False Prophets.

DESCRIBED.

Isaiah 9:15

Jeremiah 14:14

Jeremiah 23:14 Jeremiah 23:17-18

Jeremiah 23:21 Jeremiah 23:25-27

Jeremiah 27:15

Jeremiah 29:9 Lamentations 2:14

Ezekiel 13:4-7

Ezekiel 13:22

Ezekiel 21:29

Ezekiel 22:25

Micah 2:11

Matthew 24:11 THE PEOPLE WARNED.

Jeremiah 23:16

Jeremiah 27:14 Jeremiah 27:16-17

Jeremiah 29:8

Matthew 7:15

1 John 4:1 FALSE PROPHETS APPEAR.

Genesis 41:8 1 Kings 13:18-19

1 Kings 22:6 1 Kings 22:11-12 2 Chronicles 18:5 2 Chronicles 18:10-11 Nehemiah 6:10-13

Jeremiah 14:13

Jeremiah 23:9

Jeremiah 28:1-6 Jeremiah 28:10-11

Jeremiah 37:19

Daniel 2:8-9

Daniel 2:10-13

Daniel 4:6-7 HOW DISTINGUISHED FROM TRUE PROPHETS.

Deuteronomy 18:21-22

1 Kings 22:28 2 Chronicles 18:27

Psalms 74:9

Isaiah 41:21-22

Jeremiah 23:22

Jeremiah 28:7-9 PUNISHMENT OF FALSE PROPHETS.

Deuteronomy 18:20 1 Kings 22:24-25

Jeremiah 14:15

Jeremiah 20:6

Jeremiah 23:13

Jeremiah 23:15 Jeremiah 23:30-32 Jeremiah 28:15-17 Jeremiah 29:15-17 Jeremiah 29:21-22
Jeremiah 29:31-32

Ezekiel 12:24

Ezekiel 13:2-3

Ezekiel 13:8-9

Ezekiel 13:23

Micah 3:5-7 Zechariah 13:2-6 PUNISHMENT OF THEIR FOLLOWERS.

Jeremiah 14:16 Ezekiel 13:15-16 Ezekiel 14:10-11

Prophetesses. BY VOCATION.

Exodus 15:20

2 Kings 22:15 2 Chronicles 34:22-23

Nehemiah 6:14

Luke 2:36

Acts 21:9

SEE

Judges 4:4-5 BY MARRIAGE.

Isaiah 8:3 FALSE PROPHETESSES.

Ezekiel 13:17-21

Revelation 2:20 Dreams And Their Interpretations.

SENT BY GOD.

Job 7:13-14

Job 33:14-17 ABIMELECH'S DREAM.

Genesis 20:3-8 JACOB'S DREAMS.

Genesis 28:12-15

Genesis 31:10

Genesis 31:12 LABAN'S DREAM.

Genesis 31:24 JOSEPH'S DREAMS.

Genesis 37:5-10 DREAMS OF PHARAOH'S BUTLER AND BAKER.

Genesis 40:5-13 Genesis 40:16-19 PHARAOH'S DREAM.

Genesis 41:1-7 Genesis 41:15-32 THE SOLDIER'S DREAM.

Judges 7:13-15 SOLOMON'S DREAM.

1 Kings 3:5

1 Kings 3:8-15

1 Kings 9:1-2 NEBUCHADNEZZAR'S FIRST DREAM.

Daniel 2:1-7

Daniel 2:14-16

Daniel 2:25-45 NEBUCHADNEZZAR'S SECOND DREAM.

Daniel 4:4-5

Daniel 4:10-16

Daniel 4:19-23 DANIEL'S DREAM.

Daniel 7:1

Daniel 7:15 THE DREAM OF THE MAGI.

Matthew 2:12

SEE

Matthew 2:13 THE DREAM OF PILATE'S WIFE.

Matthew 27:19 Trances And Visions.

TRANCES AND VISIONS.

Genesis 15:12

Numbers 24:2-4 Numbers 24:15-16

Job 4:12-16

Ezekiel 37:1-14

Ezekiel 40:1-2

Daniel 8:1-2

Hosea 12:10

Acts 9:10-12

Acts 10:10-16

Acts 11:4-8

Acts 16:9-10

Acts 18:9

Acts 22:17-18

Acts 23:11 2 Corinthians 12:1-5 Signs And Symbolic Acts.

DIVISION OF ANIMALS.

Genesis 15:8-11

OFFERING DRINK.

Genesis 24:13-15 Genesis 24:42-44

LAPPING WATER.

Judges 7:4-8 INVITATION TO APPROACH.

1 Samuel 14:8-12 THE MEETING OF MEN.

1 Samuel 10:2-7 THUNDER AND RAIN.

1 Samuel 12:16-18

ALTAR RENT.

1 Kings 13:3

1 Kings 13:5

WOUNDS.

1 Kings 20:35-40

ASHES.

1 Kings 20:41

BOW AND ARROWS.

2 Kings 13:15-19

UNKNOWN SIGN.

2 Chronicles 32:24

NAKEDNESS.

Isaiah 20:2-4 STICKS AND STAVES.

Jeremiah 1:11-12 Ezekiel 37:16-17

Zechariah 11:7 Zechariah 11:10-11

Zechariah 11:14

FOOD.

2 Kings 19:29

Isaiah 37:30 SHADOW BROUGHT BACKWARD.

2 Kings 20:8-11

Isaiah 38:7-8

COOKING.

Jeremiah 1:13

Ezekiel 4:9-15

Ezekiel 24:3-5

LINEN GIRDLE.

Jeremiah 13:1-7

BOTTLES.

Jeremiah 13:12

Jeremiah 19:1-2

Jeremiah 19:10 BASKET OF FRUIT.

Jeremiah 24:1-3

Amos 8:1-2

CUP OF WINE.

Jeremiah 25:15-17

YOKES.

Jeremiah 27:2-3 A KING DELIVERED INTO THE HANDS OF HIS ENEMIES.

Jeremiah 44:29-30

DUMBNESS.

Ezekiel 3:26-27

Ezekiel 24:27

Ezekiel 29:21

Ezekiel 33:22 PLACE OF A SIEGE.

Ezekiel 4:1-3 LYING UPON THE LEFT SIDE.

Ezekiel 4:4-8

RAZOR.

Ezekiel 5:1-5 REMOVAL OF FURNITURE.

Ezekiel 12:3-7

Ezekiel 12:9

SEE Ezekiel 12:10-12

VINE TREE.

Ezekiel 15:2-5 Ezekiel 19:10-14

DEATH.

Ezekiel 24:16-19

SEE Ezekiel 24:21-24

WHALE.

Ezekiel 32:2-6 HANDWRITING ON THE WALL.

Daniel 5:5-6

Daniel 5:16-17

PLUMBLINE.

Amos 7:7-8 A PROPHET MARRIES A PROSTITUTE.

Hosea 1:2-9 MARRIES AN ADULTERESS.

Hosea 3:1-4 RIDER AMONG THE MYRTLE TREES.

Zechariah 1:8-11 HORNS AND CARPENTERS.

Zechariah 1:18-21 GOLDEN CANDLESTICK BETWEEN TWO OLIVE TREES.

Zechariah 4:1-5 Zechariah 4:11-14

FLYING ROLL.

Zechariah 5:1-2

EPHAH.

Zechariah 5:5-11 CHARIOTS AND HORSES.

Zechariah 6:1-8

CROWNS.

Zechariah 6:10-11

PROPHET JONAS.

Matthew 16:4

Mark 8:12

Luke 11:29-30 BEAST WITH SEVEN HEADS.

Revelation 13:1-3 STONE CAST INTO THE SEA.

Revelation 18:21

08. DUTIES TO GOD

DUTIES TO GOD

Fear.

GENERAL DESCRIPTION.

(The Fear Of The Lord The Beginning Of Wisdom.)

Job 28:28

Psalms 111:10

Proverbs 1:7

Proverbs 9:10 (Not A Slavish Fear.)

Job 23:15

Ezra 9:4

Psalms 119:120

Habakkuk 3:16 COMMANDS TO FEAR GOD.

Deuteronomy 6:13

Deuteronomy 8:6 Deuteronomy 10:12 Deuteronomy 10:20

1 Samuel 12:24

1 Kings 8:40

2 Kings 17:36

2 Kings 17:39 1 Chronicles 16:30 2 Chronicles 6:31

Psalms 33:8

Psalms 76:7

Psalms 89:7

Psalms 99:1

Psalms 114:7

Psalms 96:9

Proverbs 3:7 Ecclesiastes 5:2 Ecclesiastes 12:13

Isaiah 8:13

Jeremiah 5:22

Luke 12:4-5

Hebrews 12:28 BLESSEDNESS OF FEARING GOD.

Exodus 20:20

Deuteronomy 6:2 Deuteronomy 6:24

Psalms 25:12-14

Psalms 33:18-19

Psalms 34:9-10

Psalms 103:11

Psalms 103:13

Psalms 111:5

Psalms 115:13

Psalms 128:1

Psalms 145:19

Psalms 147:11

Proverbs 3:8

Proverbs 9:11

Proverbs 14:2 Proverbs 14:26-27

Proverbs 16:6

Proverbs 19:23

Isaiah 33:6

Malachi 3:16-17

Luke 1:50

SEE

Psalms 34:7 PUNISHMENT FOR NOT FEARING GOD.

Proverbs 1:29-31

Job 13:11 EXAMPLES OF THE FEAR OF GOD.

Genesis 42:18

Exodus 9:20

1 Kings 18:3

Psalms 5:7

Psalms 77:16

Jonah 1:9

Habakkuk 3:10

Obeying God. THE CONNECTION BETWEEN OBEYING GOD AND KNOWING HIM.

1 John 2:3-4

1 John 2:6 OBEDIENCE REQUIRED.

Leviticus 18:4-5

Leviticus 19:37 Leviticus 20:7-8

Leviticus 22:31 Deuteronomy 7:11 Deuteronomy 10:13 Deuteronomy 11:32 Deuteronomy 13:4
Deuteronomy 26:16 Deuteronomy 27:1 Deuteronomy 27:10 Deuteronomy 30:8

Psalms 119:4

Jeremiah 11:7

Ezekiel 20:19

John 5:14 1 Thessalonians 4:2

SEE Deuteronomy 4:40 Deuteronomy 5:33 Deuteronomy 6:17

Deuteronomy 8:1

Ezekiel 11:20 SEE - SCRIPTURE.

- DUTY TO KNOW AND OBEY SCRIPTURE. The Law to be Obeyed.

REWARDS OF OBEDIENCE.

Leviticus 20:22 Deuteronomy 4:30-31 Deuteronomy 4:40 Deuteronomy 5:33 Deuteronomy
6:17-19

Deuteronomy 8:1 2 Samuel 22:20-21

2 Samuel 22:25

Psalms 18:19-20

Proverbs 2:1-5 Proverbs 3:21-22

Ezekiel 11:20

Matthew 7:21

Mark 12:34 EXAMPLES OF OBEDIENCE.

Genesis 6:22

Genesis 7:5

Exodus 7:6

Exodus 12:28

Exodus 12:50

Exodus 40:16

Numbers 1:54

Joshua 11:15 2 Samuel 22:22-24

2 Samuel 24:19 2 Chronicles 30:12

Job 6:29

Job 10:7

Job 23:11

Job 27:5-6

Job 31:5-8

Psalms 18:21-23

Psalms 27:8

Psalms 44:17-18

Psalms 119:60

Psalms 119:112

Psalms 119:168

Matthew 21:6

Romans 16:19

SEE

Psalms 119:91

Waiting.

WAITING ON GOD.

Psalms 27:14

Psalms 33:20

Psalms 59:9

Psalms 62:1

Psalms 62:5

Psalms 69:6

Psalms 123:1-2

Psalms 130:5-6

Isaiah 8:17

Isaiah 17:7

Isaiah 25:9

Isaiah 30:18

Isaiah 33:2

Isaiah 40:31

Micah 7:7

Hosea 12:6

Trust.

SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

CHRIST'S MINISTRY.

TRUST IN GOD.

1 Samuel 17:37

2 Kings 18:5-7

Psalms 4:5

Psalms 10:14

Psalms 31:5

Psalms 41:11

Psalms 71:7

Psalms 112:7-8

Psalms 118:8-9

Proverbs 28:25

Isaiah 50:10

Communion.

COMMUNION WITH GOD.

Psalms 16:7

Psalms 19:14

Psalms 42:8

Psalms 63:6 Psalms 139:17-18

1 John 1:6

Revelation 3:20

SEE

1 John 1:3

Hope.

HOPE IN GOD.

Psalms 31:24

Psalms 39:7

Psalms 42:5-6

Psalms 42:11

Psalms 43:5

Psalms 71:5

Psalms 71:14

Psalms 119:74

Psalms 119:114

Psalms 131:3 Lamentations 3:24 Lamentations 3:26

Romans 8:24-25

Colossians 1:5

Hebrews 6:18-19

1 Peter 1:13

Joy. THE DUTY OF REJOICING.

1 Chronicles 16:10 1 Chronicles 16:31

Psalms 2:11

Psalms 5:11

Psalms 9:2
Psalms 20:5
Psalms 32:11
Psalms 33:1
Psalms 33:21
Psalms 34:2
Psalms 37:4
Psalms 68:3
Psalms 89:17
Psalms 95:1
Psalms 100:1-2
Psalms 105:3
Psalms 107:22 1 Corinthians 1:31
Isaiah 28:5-6
Isaiah 41:16 Jeremiah 9:23-24
Zephaniah 3:14
John 15:11
Php 3:1
Php 4:4 1 Thessalonians 5:16
SEE
Psalms 40:16
Psalms 97:1
Psalms 149:2 2 Corinthians 10:17
JOY PROMISED.
Job 22:26
Psalms 64:10
Psalms 89:15-16
Psalms 132:16
Isaiah 66:14

Micah 7:8 EXAMPLES OF REJOICING IN GOD.

Deuteronomy 32:1

Psalms 3:3

Psalms 4:7

Psalms 28:7

Psalms 63:7

Psalms 73:25-26

Psalms 126:3

Isaiah 49:13

Jeremiah 31:25 Habakkuk 3:17-18

Love.

DUTY OF LOVING GOD.

Deuteronomy 6:5 Deuteronomy 11:1

Joshua 22:5

Joshua 23:11

Psalms 18:1

Psalms 31:23

Proverbs 23:26

Matthew 10:37 Matthew 22:36-38

Mark 12:28

Mark 12:30

Mark 12:33

SEE Deuteronomy 10:12 Deuteronomy 30:15-16

Jude 1:21 THE RELATION OF LOVE TO OBEDIENCE.

John 14:15

John 14:21-23

1 John 5:3

SEE

2 John 1:6 THE BLESSEDNESS OF LOVING GOD.

Deuteronomy 30:20

Psalms 91:14

Psalms 145:20

Proverbs 8:17 1 Corinthians 2:9 1 Corinthians 8:3

1 John 4:17-18

SEE

Exodus 20:6

Deuteronomy 7:9 Deuteronomy 11:13-15

John 14:21-23

Romans 8:28

James 1:12

Praise.

PRAISE DUE TO GOD.

Exodus 15:2

Judges 5:3

2 Samuel 22:50 1 Chronicles 16:9 1 Chronicles 16:24 1 Chronicles 16:28-29 1 Chronicles 16:36 1
Chronicles 29:13

Psalms 7:17

Psalms 8:1

Psalms 8:9

Psalms 9:1

Psalms 9:11

Psalms 21:13

Psalms 22:23

Psalms 34:3

Psalms 35:28

Psalms 47:6

Psalms 48:1

Psalms 50:23

Psalms 51:15
Psalms 54:6
Psalms 56:10
Psalms 57:5
Psalms 57:7-9
Psalms 57:11
Psalms 59:17
Psalms 63:5
Psalms 66:2-3
Psalms 68:34
Psalms 71:8
Psalms 71:15
Psalms 71:22-23
Psalms 96:3
Psalms 96:7-8
Psalms 98:1-2
Psalms 103:1
Psalms 106:2
Psalms 108:1-3
Psalms 108:5
Psalms 118:28
Psalms 119:164
Psalms 135:3 Psalms 135:19-21
Psalms 138:1
Psalms 145:5-6
Psalms 146:1
Psalms 147:1
Psalms 147:12
Psalms 150:2

Isaiah 12:4

Jeremiah 51:10

Daniel 4:37

Joel 2:26

Luke 1:46-47 PRAISE DUE FROM ALL.

(From The Inanimate Creation.) 1 Chronicles 16:32-33

Psalms 69:34

Psalms 96:11-12

Psalms 98:7-8

Psalms 103:22

Psalms 148:7-10

Psalms 145:10

Isaiah 44:23

Isaiah 55:12 (From All On Earth.) 1 Chronicles 16:23

Psalms 29:1-2

Psalms 47:1

Psalms 48:10

Psalms 66:1

Psalms 66:4

Psalms 66:8

Psalms 67:3-7

Psalms 68:32

Psalms 79:13

Psalms 96:1

Psalms 113:3

Psalms 117:1

Psalms 138:4-5

Psalms 150:6

Isaiah 42:10-12 (From All In Heaven.)

Psalms 148:1-2

Ezekiel 3:12

Luke 2:13 Revelation 7:11-12

SEE Psalms 103:20-21

Revelation 19:1 EVERLASTING PRAISE DUE TO GOD.

Psalms 30:12

Psalms 34:1

Psalms 44:8

Psalms 63:4

Psalms 75:9

Psalms 86:12

Psalms 96:2

Psalms 104:33

Psalms 115:18

Psalms 145:1-2

Psalms 145:4

Psalms 145:21

Psalms 146:2 PRAISE A PART OF PUBLIC WORSHIP.

Psalms 9:14

Psalms 26:12

Psalms 35:18

Psalms 68:26

Psalms 89:5

Psalms 100:4

Psalms 107:32

Psalms 109:30

Psalms 111:1

Psalms 113:1

Psalms 118:19

Psalms 134:1-2

Psalms 135:1-2

Psalms 149:1

Psalms 150:1

DOXOLOGIES.

2 Samuel 22:47 1 Chronicles 29:10

Nehemiah 9:5

Psalms 18:46

Psalms 41:13

Psalms 68:35

Psalms 72:18-19

Psalms 89:52

Psalms 106:48

Psalms 113:2

Daniel 2:20-21

Luke 2:14

Php 4:20

1 Peter 5:11

Jude 1:24

SEE

Jude 1:25

Revelation 1:5

Revelation 1:6

SEE

Romans 11:36

Romans 16:25-27 Ephesians 3:20-21

Thanksgiving.

EXHORTATIONS TO THANKSGIVING.

1 Chronicles 16:8

Isaiah 12:5

Psalms 92:1-2

Psalms 95:2

Psalms 105:1

Psalms 147:7

Ephesians 5:20 1 Thessalonians 5:18 THANKSGIVING FOR CHRIST AND HIS SALVATION.

Luke 1:68-70 1 Corinthians 15:57 2 Corinthians 2:14 2 Corinthians 9:15

Ephesians 1:3 Colossians 1:12-13

1 Peter 1:3 FOR THE REMOVAL OF GOD'S ANGER.

Isaiah 12:1 FOR THE FULFILMENT OF PROMISES.

1 Kings 8:15

1 Kings 8:56 2 Chronicles 6:4

Psalms 28:6

Psalms 66:20

Psalms 89:1-2

Psalms 116:1-2

Psalms 118:21

Daniel 2:19

Daniel 2:23

Luke 1:71 FOR PRESERVATION OF LIFE.

Psalms 30:3 FOR DELIVERANCE FROM ENEMIES.

Exodus 18:10

Judges 5:11-12

1 Samuel 2:1

2 Samuel 22:41 2 Chronicles 20:21 2 Chronicles 20:26-28 Nehemiah 12:31-34 Nehemiah 12:37-40

Psalms 18:17

Psalms 18:29

Psalms 18:48-49

Psalms 27:6

Psalms 30:1

Psalms 31:7-8

Psalms 44:7

Psalms 55:18

Psalms 59:16

Psalms 119:62

Psalms 124:6

Psalms 136:24

Psalms 140:7

Psalms 144:1

Jeremiah 20:13 FOR GOD'S HOLINESS.

Psalms 30:4 FOR THE FAITH OF BELIEVERS.

Romans 1:8 FOR VENGEANCE UPON ENEMIES.

Exodus 15:6-7

Judges 5:2

2 Samuel 22:40

Psalms 18:47

Psalms 54:7

Psalms 71:24 Psalms 136:17-20

Psalms 144:2 FOR VARIOUS MERCIES.

Genesis 24:27

Nehemiah 11:17

Psalms 13:6

Psalms 26:6-7

Psalms 31:21

Psalms 35:27

Psalms 63:3

Psalms 68:19

Psalms 75:1

Psalms 98:3

Psalms 103:2

Psalms 106:1

Psalms 107:8

Psalms 107:21

Psalms 107:31

Psalms 115:1 Psalms 116:12-13

Psalms 118:1-4

Psalms 119:7

Psalms 119:65

Psalms 119:171

Psalms 140:13

Isaiah 63:7

Ezra 7:28 Lamentations 3:58 BLESSINGS UPON THANKSGIVING.

2 Chronicles 20:22

Confession. THE DUTY OF CONFESSION.

Leviticus 5:5

Numbers 5:6-7

Jeremiah 3:13 BLESSEDNESS OF CONFESSION.

Leviticus 26:40-42

Job 33:27-28

Psalms 32:5

Proverbs 28:13 EXAMPLES OF CONFESSION.

(Individual Confession.)

Genesis 32:9-10 1 Chronicles 21:8

Job 40:4-5

Psalms 38:18

Psalms 41:4

Psalms 51:3-4

Psalms 69:5

Psalms 119:176

Psalms 130:3

Psalms 142:2

Isaiah 6:5 (National Confessions.)

Numbers 14:40

Judges 10:10

Judges 10:15

Ezra 9:6-7

Ezra 9:15

Nehemiah 1:6-7

Nehemiah 9:2 Nehemiah 9:33-35

1 Samuel 7:6

1 Samuel 12:10

Psalms 106:6-7

Isaiah 59:12-13

Jeremiah 3:25

Jeremiah 14:7

Jeremiah 14:20 Lamentations 1:18 Lamentations 3:42 Lamentations 5:16

Daniel 9:5-8

Daniel 9:10-11

Daniel 9:13

Daniel 9:15

Prayer. THE YEARNING OF THE SOUL FOR GOD.

Job 23:3-5 THE DUTY OF PRAYER.

1 Chronicles 16:11

Psalms 105:4

Isaiah 55:6 Lamentations 3:4

Hosea 14:2

Matthew 26:41

Mark 13:33

Mark 14:37-38

Luke 21:36

Luke 22:46

Php 4:6

Colossians 4:2 1 Thessalonians 5:17

1 Timothy 2:8

1 Peter 4:7 2 Chronicles 15:13

Job 15:4

Job 27:10

Psalms 10:4

Psalms 53:4

Psalms 79:6-7

Isaiah 43:22

Ezekiel 22:30

Amos 5:6-7

SEE 1 Chronicles 16:29

Luke 18:1 CONDITIONS OF ACCEPTABLE PRAYER.

(In Christ's Name.) SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

OFFICES OF CHRIST.

(In Faith.)

Psalms 17:6

2 Samuel 22:4

Job 5:8

Psalms 18:3

Psalms 20:6

Psalms 37:5

Psalms 38:15

Psalms 55:16

Psalms 56:9

Psalms 57:2

Psalms 62:8

Psalms 73:28

Psalms 86:7

Psalms 121:1

Matthew 21:22

Mark 11:24

John 15:7

Hebrews 4:16

Hebrews 11:6

James 5:15

James 1:6-7

1 John 5:14-15

SEE

Hebrews 10:22

(In Sincerity.) Deuteronomy 4:29 2 Chronicles 7:14

Psalms 17:1-2

Psalms 145:18

Jeremiah 29:13

Hosea 7:14

Mark 12:40

John 4:23

SEE

Isaiah 29:13-14 (In Righteousness.) (THE PRAYER OF THE RIGHTEOUS HEARD.)

Job 8:5-6

Psalms 4:3

Psalms 34:15

Proverbs 15:29

Isaiah 58:10

John 9:31

Acts 10:4

Acts 10:31

1 Peter 3:12

1 John 3:22

SEE

Psalms 34:17

James 5:16-18 (THE PRAYER OF THE WICKED NOT HEARD.) Deuteronomy 1:45-46
Deuteronomy 3:25-26

Judges 10:1

Judges 10:12-13

2 Samuel 22:42

Job 27:9

Job 35:12-13

Psalms 18:41

Psalms 66:18 Proverbs 1:24-28

Proverbs 21:13

Proverbs 28:9

Isaiah 1:15

Isaiah 58:9

Isaiah 59:2

Jeremiah 11:11

Jeremiah 15:1 Lamentations 3:8 Lamentations 3:44

Hosea 5:6

Micah 3:4

Zechariah 7:13

James 4:3 SEE - WORKS OF GOD.

GOD'S PROVIDENCE IN MORAL DISCIPLINE. The Righteous and Wicked Contrasted. through
The Prosperity of the Wicked.

(In Humility And Patience.)

Psalms 9:12

Psalms 40:1

SEE 2 Chronicles 33:12

Job 35:13

Luke 18:10-14

Luke 22:42 (With Confession And Forgiveness.)

Mark 11:25-26

SEE

Matthew 6:12 (With Perseverance.)

Psalms 86:3

Psalms 88:1

Isaiah 62:1

Luke 11:5-8

Luke 18:1-6

Romans 12:12

Ephesians 6:18

SEE

Genesis 32:26 EXTERNALS OF PRAYER.

(Time.)

Psalms 5:3

Psalms 55:17

Psalms 88:13

Psalms 143:8

Acts 10:9

Acts 16:25

(Place.)

Genesis 22:5 Lamentations 3:55

Jonah 2:1

Matthew 6:5-6

(Manner.) (REPETITIONS TO BE AVOIDED.)

Matthew 6:7-8

(FORMS.) Deuteronomy 26:5-10 Deuteronomy 26:12-15

Matthew 6:9-13

Luke 11:1-4

(ADJUNCTS.)

Daniel 9:3

(POSTURES.)

(Standing.)

Exodus 33:10

1 Kings 8:14

1 Kings 8:22

1 Kings 8:55

2 Kings 20:2 2 Chronicles 6:3 2 Chronicles 6:12 2 Chronicles 20:9 2 Chronicles 20:19

(Bowing.)

Genesis 24:48

Genesis 24:52

Exodus 34:8 1 Chronicles 29:20 2 Chronicles 29:29-30

Nehemiah 8:6

SEE

Genesis 24:26

(Sitting.) 1 Chronicles 17:16

(Kneeling.)

Psalms 95:6

1 Kings 8:54 2 Chronicles 6:13

Acts 20:36

SEE

Acts 7:60

(Lying.)

Genesis 17:3

Joshua 7:10 2 Chronicles 20:18

Ezra 10:1 EFFICACY OF PRAYER.

(God Promises To Hear Prayer.) 2 Chronicles 7:13

Psalms 32:6

Psalms 50:15

Psalms 102:17

Proverbs 3:6

Isaiah 30:19

Isaiah 45:19

Isaiah 65:24

Jeremiah 29:12

Jeremiah 33:3 Lamentations 3:25

Ezekiel 36:37

Amos 5:4

Joel 2:17-18

Matthew 7:7-11

Matthew 18:19

Luke 11:9-10 (Sometimes Delays To Answer.)

Job 13:24

Job 30:20

Job 30:24

Psalms 74:1

Psalms 77:7-8

Psalms 80:4

Psalms 89:46

Habakkuk 1:2

Luke 18:7-8 (The Promise Fulfilled.)

Exodus 9:33

Exodus 33:17 Deuteronomy 9:19 Deuteronomy 10:10

2 Samuel 22:7

2 Kings 13:4

2 Kings 19:14

2 Kings 19:20

2 Kings 20:5 1 Chronicles 5:20 2 Chronicles 13:14-16 2 Chronicles 30:27 Nehemiah 9:27-28

Psalms 3:4

Psalms 6:8-9

Psalms 9:10

Psalms 10:17-18

Psalms 18:6

Psalms 21:2

Psalms 22:5

Psalms 22:24

Psalms 30:2

Psalms 31:22

Psalms 34:4-6

Psalms 65:2

Psalms 66:19

Psalms 77:1

Psalms 81:7

Psalms 99:6

Psalms 106:23

Psalms 106:44

Psalms 107:13

Psalms 118:5

Psalms 120:1

Psalms 138:3 Lamentations 3:56-57

Hosea 12:3

Amos 7:2-3

Amos 7:5-6

James 5:17-18

SEE

Hosea 12:4 2 Corinthians 12:8-9 OBJECTS OF PRAYER.

(Conviction Of Sin.)

Job 13:23

(Regeneration.)

Psalms 51:2

Psalms 51:7

Psalms 51:10

(Pardon.)

Job 7:21

Psalms 25:7

Psalms 25:11

Psalms 25:18

Psalms 39:8

Psalms 51:1

Psalms 51:8-9

Psalms 51:14

(Salvation.)

Psalms 20:9

Psalms 54:1

Psalms 71:3

Psalms 85:7

Psalms 86:16

SEE

Psalms 17:14 (Knowledge Of Divine Things.)

Exodus 33:12-13

Job 42:4

Psalms 5:8

Psalms 25:4-5

Psalms 27:11

Psalms 86:11 Psalms 119:26-27

Psalms 119:29 Psalms 119:33-34

Psalms 119:43

Psalms 119:64

Psalms 119:66

Psalms 119:68

Psalms 119:73

Psalms 119:108 Psalms 119:124-125

Psalms 119:135

Psalms 119:175

Psalms 143:10

(Obedience.)

Psalms 119:5

Psalms 119:10 Psalms 119:35-36

Psalms 119:38

Psalms 119:44

Psalms 119:80

Psalms 119:133

(Revival.)

Psalms 80:3

Psalms 80:7

Psalms 80:18-19

Psalms 85:4-6

Psalms 119:25

Psalms 119:37

Psalms 119:40

Psalms 119:88

Psalms 119:107

Psalms 119:156

Psalms 119:159

Psalms 143:11 Lamentations 5:20-21

Habakkuk 3:2

SEE

Numbers 10:36 (Divine Searching.)

Psalms 26:2 Psalms 139:23-24 (Sanctification.)

Psalms 17:5

Psalms 19:12-13

Psalms 25:21

Psalms 51:11-12

Psalms 68:28

Psalms 119:28 Psalms 119:116-117

Jeremiah 10:24 (Blessings Upon Food: Grace Before Meat.)

Luke 9:16

John 6:11

Acts 27:35 1 Corinthians 10:30

1 Timothy 4:4-5 (Help In Trouble.)

Exodus 17:4

1 Samuel 26:24

Psalms 22:19

Psalms 25:17

Psalms 30:10
Psalms 31:2
Psalms 38:21-22
Psalms 40:11-12
Psalms 40:17
Psalms 44:23
Psalms 61:2
Psalms 69:2
Psalms 69:14-15
Psalms 69:29
Psalms 70:5
Psalms 71:12
Psalms 86:1
Psalms 88:14-16
Psalms 90:13-15
Psalms 102:2
Psalms 130:1-2
Psalms 143:7
Psalms 144:7
Jonah 1:14
SEE
Psalms 22:11
Psalms 25:16
Psalms 25:18-20
Psalms 31:9
Psalms 57:1
Psalms 69:1
Psalms 69:17
Psalms 86:4

Psalms 119:8

Psalms 119:58 Psalms 119:76-77

Psalms 119:153

Psalms 119:173 (Deliverance From Enemies.)

2 Kings 19:16

Nehemiah 4:9

Psalms 3:7

Psalms 7:1-2

Psalms 7:6-7

Psalms 9:13

Psalms 13:1-2

Psalms 13:4

Psalms 17:8-9

Psalms 22:20

Psalms 25:19

Psalms 26:9

Psalms 26:10

Psalms 28:3

Psalms 31:15

Psalms 35:1-3

Psalms 35:17

Psalms 35:19

Psalms 35:22-25

Psalms 36:11

Psalms 40:13

Psalms 41:10

Psalms 42:9-10

Psalms 43:1-2

Psalms 55:2-3

Psalms 59:1-2

Psalms 64:1-2

Psalms 69:18

Psalms 70:1

Psalms 71:2

Psalms 71:4

Psalms 94:3-4

Psalms 109:1-2

Psalms 109:22 Psalms 109:26-27

Psalms 119:122

Psalms 119:126

Psalms 119:134

Psalms 120:2

Psalms 140:4

Psalms 141:3-4

Isaiah 37:14-15

Isaiah 37:21

Jeremiah 18:19 Lamentations 3:59-60

Luke 1:74-75

SEE

Psalms 22:21

Psalms 25:2

Psalms 31:6

Psalms 38:16

Psalms 86:17

Psalms 109:21

Psalms 119:121

Psalms 119:154

Psalms 140:8

Psalms 143:9 (Recovery From Sickness.)

Psalms 6:1-4

Psalms 13:3

Psalms 38:1-2

Psalms 39:10

Psalms 39:13

Psalms 77:2

Psalms 88:2-3 (Success In Business.)

Genesis 24:12 1 Chronicles 4:10

Psalms 90:17

Psalms 118:25

Nehemiah 1:11 (Favor In Old Age.)

Psalms 71:9 (Answer To Prayer.)

1 Kings 8:28 2 Chronicles 6:19

Job 13:20-22

Psalms 4:1

Psalms 5:1-2

Psalms 27:7

Psalms 28:1-2

Psalms 54:2

Psalms 55:1

Psalms 60:5

Psalms 61:1

Psalms 84:8

Psalms 86:6

Psalms 102:1

Psalms 108:6

Psalms 140:6

Psalms 141:1

Psalms 143:1

SEE

Psalms 119:149 GENERAL EXAMPLES.

Genesis 4:26

Genesis 13:4 Deuteronomy 3:23 1 Samuel 1:12-16

1 Samuel 15:31 2 Chronicles 20:4

Nehemiah 2:4

Psalms 12:1

Psalms 25:1

Psalms 30:8

Psalms 66:17

Psalms 80:17

Psalms 84:9

Psalms 116:4

Psalms 142:1

Jeremiah 32:16

Daniel 6:10-13

Jonah 2:7 Zechariah 8:20-21

Acts 1:13-14

Acts 12:5

Acts 12:12

Acts 18:7

SEE Deuteronomy 3:24

Zechariah 7:2

Malachi 3:16 (SEE - PRECEDING SECTIONS / - Prayer.) Pleading In Prayer. BY OUR NEED.

Psalms 22:11

Psalms 25:16

Psalms 31:9

Psalms 69:1

Psalms 69:17

Psalms 142:6

Psalms 143:9 BY GOD'S PROMISES.

Genesis 32:12

Exodus 32:13 Deuteronomy 9:27 2 Chronicles 6:16-17 2 Chronicles 6:42

Nehemiah 1:8-10

Nehemiah 9:32

Psalms 119:41

Psalms 119:49

Psalms 119:58

Psalms 119:76

Psalms 119:154 Psalms 119:169-170

Psalms 132:10

SEE

Jeremiah 14:21 BY GOD'S MERCY.

1 Kings 3:6-7

Psalms 22:21

Psalms 25:6

Psalms 27:9

Psalms 31:16

Psalms 56:13

Psalms 69:13

Psalms 69:16

Isaiah 63:15

Daniel 9:18

SEE

Psalms 109:21 BY GOD'S GLORY.

Exodus 32:11-12 Numbers 14:13-16 Deuteronomy 9:28-29

Joshua 7:7-9 1 Kings 18:36-37 1 Chronicles 16:35

Psalms 31:3

Psalms 115:2

Daniel 9:17

Daniel 9:19

SEE

Isaiah 37:17

Isaiah 37:20 BY GOD'S JUSTICE.

Genesis 18:23-25 Genesis 18:28-32 BY REJOICING OF ENEMIES.

Psalms 38:16

Psalms 86:17

Psalms 109:21

Psalms 140:8 BY FAITH IN GOD.

Psalms 16:1

Psalms 25:2

Psalms 25:20

Psalms 31:1

Psalms 33:22

Psalms 57:1

Psalms 71:1

Psalms 86:4

Psalms 119:42

Psalms 141:8

Psalms 142:5

Jeremiah 17:17 BY GOOD WORKS PAST.

2 Kings 20:3

Nehemiah 5:19

Nehemiah 13:14

Psalms 26:1

Psalms 26:3 Psalms 119:30-31

Psalms 119:77

Psalms 119:94

Psalms 119:121

Psalms 119:132

Psalms 119:153

Psalms 119:173

Isaiah 38:2-3

SEE

Psalms 86:2 BY GOOD WORKS TO COME.

1 Kings 8:57-58

Psalms 119:8

Psalms 119:32 Psalms 119:145-146

SEE

Job 13:20-21

Intercession.

DUTY OF INTERCESSION.

1 Samuel 12:23

1 Timothy 2:1

SEE

Job 42:8 INTERCESSION FORBIDDEN.

Jeremiah 7:16

Jeremiah 11:14

Jeremiah 14:11 INTERCESSION DESIRED.

Exodus 9:28

1 Samuel 7:8 1 Samuel 12:19-20

Job 9:32-33

Job 16:21

Job 33:6-7

Isaiah 37:4-5

Jeremiah 37:3

Daniel 2:17-18

Malachi 1:9

Acts 8:24 INTERCESSION FOR INDIVIDUALS.

Numbers 12:13

Job 42:9-10

1 Samuel 1:17

Psalms 20:1-4

2 Timothy 1:3-4

Philem 4

SEE

Acts 7:60 FOR A CITY.

Genesis 19:18-22 FOR MINISTERS.

Romans 15:30-32 2 Corinthians 1:11 Ephesians 6:19-20 Colossians 4:3-4 1 Thessalonians 5:25 2 Thessalonians 3:1-2 Hebrews 13:18-19 FOR ONE'S FAMILY.

Genesis 17:18

Genesis 28:3-4

Genesis 32:11 2 Samuel 7:18-21 2 Samuel 7:25-29

2 Samuel 12:16 1 Chronicles 17:17-19 1 Chronicles 17:23-27 1 Chronicles 22:12 1 Chronicles 29:19

1 Kings 8:25-26 FOR THE POOR.

Psalms 74:21 FOR SAINTS.

(General Intercessions.) 2 Chronicles 6:41

Psalms 10:12

Psalms 36:10

Psalms 40:16

Psalms 67:1-2

Psalms 70:4

Psalms 90:16

Psalms 119:79

Psalms 125:4

Acts 20:32

Php 1:3-5

Colossians 1:3

Colossians 1:9 1 Thessalonians 1:2 1 Thessalonians 3:10-12 2 Thessalonians 1:11-12

(Benedictions.)

Genesis 47:10

Leviticus 9:22

Numbers 6:23-27

Numbers 24:5-7

Joshua 14:13

1 Samuel 26:25

2 Samuel 6:18 1 Chronicles 16:2 1 Chronicles 16:43

Psalms 118:26

Psalms 134:3

Jeremiah 31:23

Romans 15:13

Romans 15:33

Romans 16:24 1 Corinthians 16:23-24 2 Corinthians 1:2

Ephesians 1:2 Ephesians 6:23-24

Php 1:2

Php 4:23 1 Thessalonians 5:28 2 Thessalonians 1:2 2 Thessalonians 3:5 2 Thessalonians 3:16 2 Thessalonians 3:18

2 Timothy 4:22

Philem 3

Philem 25

Hebrews 7:7 Hebrews 13:20-21

Hebrews 13:25

1 Peter 5:10

2 Peter 1:2

Jude 1:2 Revelation 22:21

SEE

Joshua 22:6 1 Corinthians 1:3 1 Thessalonians 1:1 FOR COUNTRY.

(National Pardon.)

Exodus 32:30

Exodus 34:9 Numbers 14:17-19

1 Kings 8:30

1 Kings 8:33-34

1 Kings 8:50

Psalms 79:8-9

Isaiah 64:9 (National Victory.) Numbers 10:35-36

Judges 5:31

1 Kings 8:44-45

2 Kings 19:19 2 Chronicles 6:34-35 2 Chronicles 14:11 2 Chronicles 20:12-13

Psalms 17:7

Psalms 44:4

Psalms 83:9-10 Psalms 108:10-11 (National Welfare.) Deuteronomy 9:25-26 Numbers 27:15-17

1 Samuel 7:5

1 Samuel 7:9

1 Kings 8:29

1 Kings 8:37-39

1 Kings 8:47-49

1 Kings 8:52

1 Kings 8:59 1 Chronicles 29:18 2 Chronicles 6:20-21 2 Chronicles 6:24-25 2 Chronicles 6:28-29 2
Chronicles 6:36-40

Nehemiah 1:5

Psalms 9:19

Psalms 10:1

Psalms 25:22

Psalms 28:9

Psalms 44:24-26

Psalms 60:1-3

Psalms 60:9-11

Psalms 74:2

Psalms 74:19

Psalms 74:22-23

Psalms 80:1-2

Psalms 80:14-15

Psalms 83:1-2

Psalms 106:4-5

Psalms 108:12

Jeremiah 14:19

Jeremiah 29:7 Lamentations 1:20

Ezekiel 9:8

Daniel 9:16

SEE Deuteronomy 26:15

Nehemiah 1:6 FOR THE HEATHEN.

Psalms 74:20

Matthew 9:37-38

Imprecations.

COMMANDS TO CURSE.

Deuteronomy 11:29-30 Deuteronomy 27:11-13

Joshua 8:33 2 Samuel 16:10-12

SEE

Judges 5:23 COMMANDS NOT TO CURSE.

Numbers 22:12

Numbers 23:25 CURSES REQUESTED.

Numbers 22:6-7 Numbers 22:10-11

Numbers 23:7-8

Numbers 24:10

Joshua 24:9-10 IMPRECATION UPON ONE'S SELF.

2 Samuel 24:17 1 Chronicles 21:17

Psalms 7:3-5 UPON THE DAY OF ONE'S BIRTH.

Job 3:1-10 UPON PERSECUTORS OF THE POOR.

Psalms 10:2

Psalms 109:9-16 UPON PREACHERS OF ANOTHER GOSPEL.

Galatians 1:8-9 UPON THOSE WHO LOVE NOT CHRIST.

1 Corinthians 16:22 UPON ENEMIES AND TRANSGRESSORS.

Numbers 16:15 Deuteronomy 33:11

Judges 16:28

1 Samuel 26:19

Nehemiah 4:4-5

Nehemiah 5:13

Job 27:7

Psalms 5:10

Psalms 6:10

Psalms 9:20

Psalms 10:15

Psalms 25:3

Psalms 28:4

Psalms 31:17-18

Psalms 35:4

Psalms 35:8-9

Psalms 35:26

Psalms 40:14-15

Psalms 54:5

Psalms 55:9

Psalms 55:15

Psalms 56:7

Psalms 58:7

Psalms 59:5

Psalms 59:11-15

Psalms 68:1-2

Psalms 69:23-24

Psalms 69:27-28

Psalms 70:2-3

Psalms 71:13

Psalms 79:10

Psalms 79:12

Psalms 83:13-14

Psalms 83:16-17

Psalms 94:2

Psalms 109:7 Psalms 109:17-20 Psalms 109:28-29

Psalms 119:78

Psalms 119:84

Psalms 129:5

Psalms 140:9-10

Psalms 143:12

Psalms 144:6

Jeremiah 11:20

Jeremiah 12:3

Jeremiah 15:15

Jeremiah 17:18 Jeremiah 18:21-23

Jeremiah 20:12 Lamentations 1:22 Lamentations 3:64-66 2 Timothy 4:14-15

SEE

Numbers 10:35

09. ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL

ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL The Angel Of The Lord, Or, Of God.

PROMISED.

Exodus 23:20-23

SEE

Exodus 32:34

Exodus 33:2-3

Exodus 33:14-15 EXPECTED, OR ASKED FOR.

Genesis 24:7-8 Genesis 24:39-41

Judges 13 INSTANCES OF HIS APPEARING.

Genesis 16:7

Genesis 21:17

Genesis 22:15 Genesis 32:26-28

Exodus 3:5

Numbers 22:31

Joshua 5:13-15

Judges 13:9-11

Judges 13:21

Hosea 12:4

SEE

Genesis 22:11 Genesis 32:24-25

Exodus 3:2-4

Exodus 14:19

Judges 6:11 2 Samuel 24:15-17

COMPARED WITH 1 Chronicles 21:14-17

2 Kings 19:35 INSPIRES TERROR.

Numbers 22:23-27

Judges 6:22-24

Judges 13:6

SEE

Exodus 3:6

Judges 13:22 EXERCISES AUTHORITY.

Genesis 16:8-9

Numbers 22:22 Numbers 22:32-35

Judges 5:23

Judges 13:12-14

2 Kings 1:15 1 Chronicles 21:18

SEE Genesis 22:11-12

Genesis 31:13 AFFORDS PROTECTION.

Psalms 34:7 UTTERS PREDICTIONS.

Genesis 16:10-12

Genesis 21:18

Judges 6:11-15

Judges 13:4-5

Judges 13:7 PERMITS OBLATIONS.

Judges 6:17-21

Judges 13:15-16

Judges 13:19-20 REFUSES TO GIVE HIS NAME.

Genesis 32:29

Judges 13:17-18 IDENTIFIED WITH GOD.

Genesis 16:13-14

Genesis 18:2 Genesis 18:16-17 Genesis 18:20-22

Genesis 31:11

Genesis 31:13

Genesis 48:16

Judges 2:1-5

Judges 13:22-23

Isaiah 63:9

Acts 7:33

Acts 7:38-39

COMPARE

Genesis 22:11 with

Genesis 22:12 and also compare

Exodus 3:2 with Exodus 3:6, Exodus 3:14

Good Angels.

ANGELS ARE SUPERHUMAN.

Psalms 8:5

Mark 12:25

Hebrews 2:6-7

2 Peter 2:11

Revelation 18:1 BUT NOT TO BE WORSHIPPED.

Psalms 104:4

Note That is, angels are only messengers and ministers of God, like wind and lightning. -H.

Hebrews 1:7

Hebrews 2:5 SEE - IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION.

ADORATION OF SAINTS.

CHERUBIM AND SERAPHIM.

Isaiah 6:2

Ezekiel 1:4-25

Ezekiel 3:13

Ezekiel 10:3

Ezekiel 10:5

Ezekiel 10:8-17 Ezekiel 10:19-22 Revelation 4:6-7

Revelation 15:7

APPEAR AS MEN.

Genesis 19:1-3

Ezekiel 40:3

Daniel 8:15-16

Daniel 10:4-6

Daniel 10:9-10

Daniel 10:18

Daniel 12:5

Zechariah 2:1-3

Luke 1:11 Revelation 10:1-3 WEAR HUMAN APPAREL.

Ezekiel 9:2-3

Ezekiel 9:11

Ezekiel 10:2

Ezekiel 10:6-7

Matthew 28:3

Acts 10:30

Revelation 15:6 MEN COMPARED WITH ANGELS.

2 Samuel 19:27

Zechariah 12:8

Acts 6:15

SEE

1 Samuel 29:9

2 Samuel 14:17

NUMBERS OF.

Genesis 32:1-2 1 Chronicles 12:22

Job 25:3

Psalms 68:17

Matthew 26:53

Revelation 5:11

SEE

Hebrews 12:22

TERROR AT.

1 Chronicles 21:20 1 Chronicles 21:30

Daniel 8:17

Daniel 10:7-8

Daniel 10:11

Daniel 10:15-17

Daniel 10:19

Matthew 28:4

Luke 1:12

Luke 2:9

Acts 10:3-4 Offices Of Good Angels.

THEY WAIT ON GOD.

1 Kings 22:15-19 2 Chronicles 18:18 Psalms 103:20-21

Ezekiel 10:1

Ezekiel 10:4

Ezekiel 10:18

Ezekiel 28:14

Revelation 4:4

SEE

Job 1:6

Job 2:1

Job 38:7

Isaiah 6:1-3

Daniel 7:10

Revelation 5:11 ANNOUNCE GOD'S LAW.

Acts 7:53

Acts 23:9

Galatians 3:19

Hebrews 2:2 CONVEY GOD'S MESSAGES.

Isaiah 6:6-7

Daniel 8:18-19

Daniel 9:20-23

Daniel 10:12

Daniel 10:14

Luke 1:18-19 PROTECT GOD'S PEOPLE.

Genesis 19:12-17 INFLICT DIVINE PENALTIES.

2 Samuel 24:16 1 Chronicles 21:14-16 1 Chronicles 21:27

Psalms 35:5-6

SEE

2 Kings 19:35 2 Chronicles 32:21

Isaiah 37:36

Acts 12:23 MINISTERING SPIRITS.

1 Kings 19:5

1 Kings 19:7

Psalms 91:11-12

Matthew 18:10

Acts 8:26

Acts 12:15 1 Corinthians 11:10

Hebrews 1:13-14

SEE

Acts 5:19

Acts 12:7

Acts 12:11 ARE GUARDIANS OF CITIES AND NATIONS.

Ezekiel 9:1

Daniel 10:13

Daniel 10:20-21

Daniel 11:1

Daniel 12:1 SHARE IN THE COUNSELS OF GOD.

Zechariah 1:12-13

Luke 15:10 SOUND THE APOCALYPTIC TRUMPETS.

Revelation 8:2

Revelation 8:6

Revelation 8:13 Revelation 9:13-15 GATHER THE ELECT TO JUDGMENT.

Matthew 24:31

Mark 13:27

Satan. HIS FALL THROUGH PRIDE.

SEE

1 Timothy 3:6

COMPARE

Isaiah 14:12 SATAN IN THE FORM OF A SERPENT.

Genesis 3:14

SEE

Revelation 12:9

Revelation 20:2 THE GREAT RED DRAGON.

Revelation 12:3-4 Revelation 12:12-13 Revelation 12:15-17

Revelation 13:4 Revelation 13:14

SEE Revelation 13:15 PRINCE OF DEMONS.

Matthew 25:41

1 John 3:8

Revelation 12:7 DECEIVER AND LIAR.

John 8:44

Acts 13:10 2 Corinthians 11:14-15

Revelation 12:9

SEE Matthew 12:24-26 PATRON OF FALSE PROFESSORS.

Revelation 2:9

Revelation 3:9

AFFLICTS.

Job 1:12

Luke 13:16

SEE

Job 2:7

Acts 10:38 ACCUSER OF GOOD MEN.

Job 1:6-11

Job 2:1-6 RESISTS GOOD MEN.

SEE

Zechariah 3:1

Zechariah 3:2-5

Ephesians 6:12 1 Thessalonians 2:18 TEMPTS MEN TO SIN.

1 Chronicles 21:1

Luke 22:31 2 Corinthians 4:4

1 Peter 5:8

Revelation 2:10

SEE

Luke 22:3

Acts 5:3

Ephesians 2:3 SEE - SACRED PLACES.

- ZERUBBABEL'S TEMPLE.

Darius Finds the Decree of Cyrus.

TEMPTED CHRIST.

Matthew 4:1

Matthew 4:11

Mark 1:12-13

Luke 4:1

Luke 4:13 (To Gratify A Bodily Appetite.)

Matthew 4:2-4

Luke 4:2-4 (To Court Applause.)

Matthew 4:5-7

Luke 4:9-12 (To Purchase Dominion.)

Matthew 4:8

Luke 4:9-10 TO BE RESISTED.

Zechariah 3:1

Ephesians 4:27

Ephesians 6:11

2 Timothy 2:26

James 4:7

1 Peter 5:9 WICKED GIVEN OVER TO.

Psalms 109:6

1 Timothy 1:20 1 Corinthians 5:2-5

OVERPOWERED.

Luke 10:18

John 12:31

John 14:30

John 16:11

Romans 16:20 Revelation 12:7-8 Revelation 12:10-11 SEE - (Satan's final destiny) Revelation 20:10

Evil Angels. THEIR FALL AND IMPRISONMENT.

2 Peter 2:4

Jude 1:6

SEE

Luke 8:31

Revelation 20:3 NOT CLOSELY CONFINED. The meaning may be, either that they are aerial in their constitution, or that their abode is in the air. At any rate, they are not so imprisoned as not to be able to tempt men. -H

Ephesians 2:2

SEE

Ephesians 6:12 FORMS (IN VISION).

Revelation 13:11 Revelation 16:13 POWER (IN VISION).

Revelation 9:5

Revelation 11:7 Revelation 13:12-13 Revelation 16:14

NUMBER OF.

Matthew 8:30-33

Mark 5:8-9

Luke 8:30

POSSESSION BY.

Matthew 12:43-45

Mark 5:2-5

Luke 8:27

CASTING OUT.

Matthew 12:26-27 Matthew 12:29-30

Mark 3:23

Mark 3:26-27

Luke 9:49-50

Luke 10:17

Luke 11:18-19

SEE

Luke 11:20

SEE - MIRACLES.

MIRACLES IN EJECTING DEVILS AND DESTROYING IDOLS.

IDENTIFIED WITH IDOLS.

Leviticus 17:7 Deuteronomy 32:17 2 Chronicles 11:15 1 Corinthians 10:19-21

1 Timothy 4:1

Revelation 2:13

Revelation 9:20 ARE NOT UNBELIEVERS.

James 2:19

SEE

Matthew 8:29

Acts 16:17

Acts 19:15

10. GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES

GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES Antediluvian And Patriarchal Genealogies.

ADAM TO NOAH.

Genesis 5:3-4

Genesis 5:6-7

Genesis 5:9-10

Genesis 5:12-13

Genesis 5:15-16

Genesis 5:18-19

Genesis 5:21-22

Genesis 5:25-26

Genesis 5:28

Genesis 5:30

Genesis 5:32

Genesis 6:10

Genesis 9:28

RECAPITULATED.

1 Chronicles 1:1-4

CAIN TO LAMECH.

Genesis 4:18 NOAH TO ABRAHAM.

Genesis 10:21-30

Genesis 11:10

Genesis 11:12

Genesis 11:14

Genesis 11:16

Genesis 11:18

Genesis 11:20

Genesis 11:22

Genesis 11:24 Genesis 11:26-27

Genesis 24:24

Genesis 25:19

RECAPITULATED.

1 Chronicles 1:17-27 DESCENDANTS OF HAM.

SEE - OTHER NATIONS. THE ORIGIN OF NATIONS. The Descendants of Ham, of whom came the Kingdoms of Babylon and Egypt.

DESCENDANTS OF JAPHETH.

SEE - OTHER NATIONS. THE ORIGIN OF NATIONS. The Descendants of Japheth.

DESCENDANTS OF ISHMAEL. (TWO LISTS.) Genesis 25:12-16 1 Chronicles 1:28-31
DESCENDANTS OF ESAU OR EDOM.

Genesis 36:1

Genesis 36:4-5

Genesis 36:9-14 Genesis 36:25-28 1 Chronicles 1:34-42 HEREDITARY DUKES OF EDOM.

Genesis 36:15-24 Genesis 36:29-30 Genesis 36:40-42 1 Chronicles 1:51-54 ELECTIVE KINGS OF EDOM.

Genesis 36:31-39 1 Chronicles 1:43-50 JACOB'S FAMILY.

Genesis 35:23-26

Genesis 46:8-25

SEE 1 Chronicles 2:1-2 Genealogies Of The Tribes.

[For Dan and Zebulun, whose children only are named, SEE "JACOB'S FAMILY."]

REUBEN.

Exodus 6:14 1 Chronicles 5:3-8

SIMEON.

Exodus 6:15 1 Chronicles 4:24-26 1 Chronicles 4:34-37

LEVI.

Exodus 6:16-19

Exodus 6:21-22

Exodus 6:24

Numbers 3:17-20 Numbers 26:59-60 1 Chronicles 6:16-30 1 Chronicles 23:7-12 1 Chronicles 23:14-21 1 Chronicles 23:23

JUDAH.

1 Chronicles 2:3-11 1 Chronicles 4:1-8 1 Chronicles 4:11-14 1 Chronicles 4:21-22

NAPHTALI.

1 Chronicles 7:13

GAD.

1 Chronicles 5:11-17

ASHER.

1 Chronicles 7:30-40

ISSACHAR.

1 Chronicles 7:1-5

MANASSEH.

1 Chronicles 7:14-19

EPHRAIM.

1 Chronicles 7:20-29

BENJAMIN.

1 Chronicles 7:6-12 1 Chronicles 8:1-28 Miscellaneous Genealogies.

AARON'S DESCENT.

1 Chronicles 6:1-3 AARON'S DESCENDANTS.

1 Chronicles 6:3-14 RECAPITULATED (IN PART).

1 Chronicles 6:50-53 HIGH PRIESTS AFTER THE CAPTIVITY.

Nehemiah 12:10-21 A BRANCH OF THE FAMILY OF HEZRON, ANCESTOR OF DAVID.

1 Chronicles 2:21-24 DESCENDANTS OF CALEB SON OF HEZRON. This Caleb is thought by many to be grandfather of Caleb the spy. -H.

1 Chronicles 2:18-20 1 Chronicles 2:42-49 DESCENDANTS OF CALEB SON OF HUR.

Supposed by many to be a error in copying for "Hur the son of Caleb." As it now stands in our version, there are three Calebs. -H.

1 Chronicles 2:50-55 DESCENDANTS OF JERAHMEEL, BROTHER OF CALEB.

1 Chronicles 2:25-33 DESCENDANTS OF SHESHAN, A DESCENDANT OF JERAHMEEL.

1 Chronicles 2:34-41 DESCENDANTS OF CALEB THE SPY.

1 Chronicles 4:15-20 SAMUEL'S DESCENT.

1 Samuel 1:1 SAUL'S FAMILY AND DESCENDANTS.

1 Samuel 9:1 1 Samuel 14:50-51 1 Chronicles 8:29-40 1 Chronicles 9:39-44 DAVID'S DESCENT.

Ruth 4:18-22 1 Chronicles 2:12-17 1 Samuel 17:55-58 DAVID'S CHILDREN.

2 Samuel 3:2-5 2 Samuel 5:14-16 1 Chronicles 3:1-9 1 Chronicles 14:4-7 THE EIGHTEEN KINGS OF JUDAH.

1 Chronicles 3:10-16 DESCENDANTS OF JECONIAH, SEVENTEENTH KING OF JUDAH.

1 Chronicles 3:17-24 DESCENT AND CHILDREN OF HEMAN THE LEVITE.

1 Chronicles 6:33-38 1 Chronicles 25:4 DESCENT OF ASAPH FROM LEVI.

1 Chronicles 6:39-43 DESCENT OF ETHAN FROM LEVI.

1 Chronicles 6:44-47 DESCENT OF EZRA FROM AARON.

Ezra 7:1-5 CHILDREN OF NAHOR.

Genesis 22:20-24 CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM BY KETURAH.

Genesis 25:2-4 1 Chronicles 1:32-33 CHILDREN OF REHOBOAM.

2 Chronicles 11:18-20 CHILDREN OF JEHOSHAPHAT.

2 Chronicles 21:2 The Tribes In Camp And On March.

GENERAL ORDER OF ENCAMPMENT AND MARCH.

Numbers 2:2

Numbers 2:17

Numbers 2:34 EASTERN DIVISION.

Numbers 2:3-9 Numbers 10:14-17 SOUTHERN DIVISION.

Numbers 2:10-16 Numbers 10:18-21 WESTERN DIVISION.

Numbers 2:18-24 Numbers 10:22-24 NORTHERN DIVISION.

Numbers 2:25-31 Numbers 10:25-27 Censuses Of Israel In The Wilderness.

REUBEN.

Numbers 1:20-21

Numbers 26:5-9

SIMEON.

Numbers 1:22-23 Numbers 26:12-14

LEVI.

Numbers 26:57-58

JUDAH.

Numbers 1:26-27 Numbers 26:19-22

DAN.

Numbers 1:38-39 Numbers 26:42-43

NAPHTALI.

Numbers 1:42-43 Numbers 26:48-50

GAD.

Numbers 1:24-25 Numbers 26:15-18

ASHER.

Numbers 1:40-41 Numbers 26:44-47

ISSACHAR.

Numbers 1:28-29 Numbers 26:23-25

ZEBULUN.

Numbers 1:30-31 Numbers 26:26-27

MANASSEH.

Numbers 1:34-35 Numbers 26:28-32

Numbers 26:34

EPHRAIM.

Numbers 1:32-33 Numbers 26:35-37

BENJAMIN.

Numbers 1:36-37 Numbers 26:38-41 Distribution Of Canaan.

REUBEN'S INHERITANCE.

Numbers 32:37-38

Joshua 13:15-21

Joshua 13:23 SIMEON'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 19:1-9 1 Chronicles 4:27-33 LEVI'S INHERITANCE; TO AARON'S FAMILY.

Joshua 21:4

Joshua 21:8-19 1 Chronicles 6:57-60 1 Chronicles 6:64-65 LEVI'S INHERITANCE; TO THE REST OF KOHATH'S FAMILY.

Joshua 21:5

Joshua 21:20-26 1 Chronicles 6:61-70 LEVI'S INHERITANCE; TO GERSHON'S FAMILY.

Joshua 21:6

Joshua 21:27-33 1 Chronicles 6:62 1 Chronicles 6:71-76 LEVI'S INHERITANCE; TO MERARI'S FAMILY.

Joshua 21:7

Joshua 21:34-40 1 Chronicles 6:63 1 Chronicles 6:77-81 JUDAH'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 15:1-12

Joshua 15:20-62 DAN'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 19:40-46

Joshua 19:48 NAPHTALI'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 19:32-39 GAD'S INHERITANCE.

Numbers 32:34-36

Joshua 13:24-28 ASHER'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 19:24-31 ISSACHAR'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 19:17-23 ZEBULUN'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 19:10-16 MANASSEH'S AND EPHRAIM'S JOINT INHERITANCE.

Joshua 16:1-4

Joshua 17:10 MANASSEH'S SEPARATE INHERITANCE.

Numbers 32:41-42

Joshua 13:29-32

Joshua 17:1-2

Joshua 17:5-9

Joshua 17:11 EPHRAIM'S SEPARATE INHERITANCE.

Joshua 16:5-9 BENJAMIN'S INHERITANCE.

Joshua 18:11-28 CALEB'S SEPARATE INHERITANCE.

Joshua 15:13 1 Chronicles 6:54-56 Various Catalogues.

CENSUS TAKERS IN THE WILDERNESS.

Numbers 1:4-16 THE SPIES SENT INTO CANAAN.

Numbers 13:4-16 DIVIDERS OF THE LAND OF CANAAN.

Numbers 34:17-29 THE THIRTY-ONE CANAANITE KINGS DESTROYED.

Joshua 12:1-3

Joshua 12:9-24 DAVID'S MIGHTY MEN.

2 Samuel 23:8-12 2 Samuel 23:18-39 1 Chronicles 11:6 1 Chronicles 11:10-12 1 Chronicles 11:20-47 1 Chronicles 12:1-7 DAVID'S OFFICERS.

1 Chronicles 26:29-32 1 Chronicles 27:16-22 DAVID'S GADITE CAPTAINS.

1 Chronicles 12:8-15 DAVID'S MILITARY ROTATION IN SERVICE.

1 Chronicles 27:1-15 SOLOMON'S CHIEF OFFICIALS.

1 Kings 4:1-6 SOLOMON'S PURVEYORS.

1 Kings 4:7-19 CHIEFS OF THE LEVITES UNDER DAVID.

1 Chronicles 15:5-10 1 Chronicles 23:6 1 Chronicles 26:20-25 DAVID'S ORGANIZATION OF THE PRIESTS.

1 Chronicles 24:1-30 COURSES OF THE TEMPLE SINGERS.

1 Chronicles 25:9-31 COURSES OF THE TEMPLE PORTERS.

1 Chronicles 26:1-11 THE LEVITES WHO SANCTIFIED THE TEMPLE UNDER HEZEKIAH.

2 Chronicles 29:12-14 PRIESTS RETURNED WITH ZERUBBABEL.

Nehemiah 12:1-9 CAPTIVES RETURNED WITH ZERUBBABEL.

(Ezra's List.)

Ezra 2:1-42 CAPTIVES RETURNED WITH ZERUBBABEL.

(Nehemiah's List.)

Nehemiah 7:5-45 CAPTIVES RETURNED WITH EZRA.

Ezra 8:1-14 RETURNED CAPTIVES UNABLE TO SHOW THEIR GENEALOGY.

Ezra 2:59-61 Nehemiah 7:61-63 JEWS FOUND BY EZRA, MARRIED TO GENTILES.

Ezra 10:18

Ezra 10:20-44 REPAIRERS OF JERUSALEM UNDER NEHEMIAH.

Nehemiah 3:1-7

Nehemiah 3:9-32 DWELLERS AT JERUSALEM. (TWO LISTS.) 1 Chronicles 9:2-16 1 Chronicles 9:35-38 Nehemiah 11:3-15 Nehemiah 11:20-22 Nehemiah 11:24-36 SEALERS OF NEHEMIAH'S COVENANT.

Nehemiah 10:1-27

11. THE HEBREWS

THE HEBREWS God's Chosen People.

ORIGIN AND CALL OF THE HEBREWS.

Genesis 11:28

Genesis 11:31

Genesis 12:1-6

Genesis 17:2

Genesis 17:4-7 Genesis 17:15-17

Exodus 6:7

Exodus 19:5-6 Deuteronomy 28:9-10

Isaiah 62:12

Hebrews 11:12

SEE

Jeremiah 31:1

Ezekiel 37:27 GOD'S COVENANT WITH THEM.

Exodus 34:27 Deuteronomy 5:2-3 Deuteronomy 29:1 Deuteronomy 29:9 1 Chronicles 16:15-17

Jeremiah 11:2-5

Jeremiah 34:13

SEE

Ezekiel 37:26 GOD FAITHFUL TO HIS COVENANT.

Deuteronomy 32:11-12

2 Kings 13:23

Psalms 89:28

Psalms 105:8-10

Psalms 111:9 Ezekiel 16:60-62

Ezekiel 20:14

Ezekiel 20:37 THEIR COVENANT WITH GOD.

Deuteronomy 29:10-15

Joshua 24:25

2 Kings 11:17

2 Kings 23:3 2 Chronicles 15:12 2 Chronicles 23:16 2 Chronicles 29:10 2 Chronicles 34:31-32

Nehemiah 9:38

Jeremiah 50:5 THE DIVINE CHOICE REASSERTED.

Deuteronomy 7:6 Deuteronomy 14:2 Deuteronomy 26:17-18 Deuteronomy 32:9

Psalms 105:6

Psalms 135:4

Isaiah 29:22

Isaiah 41:8-9

REASONS FOR IT.

Deuteronomy 7:7-8 Deuteronomy 10:15 Deuteronomy 26:19 CANAAN PROMISED.

Genesis 13:1 Genesis 13:11-12 Genesis 13:14-15

Genesis 13:17

Genesis 15:7

Genesis 15:18

Genesis 17:8

Genesis 26:2-3

Genesis 35:12

Genesis 48:21

Genesis 50:24

Exodus 6:4

Exodus 6:8

Exodus 15:17

Exodus 33:1 Deuteronomy 3:28 Deuteronomy 11:31

Joshua 1:3-4

Ezekiel 36:28 CONDITIONS OF POSSESSING CANAAN.

2 Kings 21:8 1 Chronicles 28:8

Jeremiah 7:5-7 REFERENCES TO THE PROMISE.

Deuteronomy 32:8 1 Chronicles 16:18-19 Psalms 105:11-12

Nehemiah 9:7-8

Jeremiah 25:5

Jeremiah 25:7

Acts 7:2-5 THE ISRAELITES ALWAYS TO BE GOD'S PEOPLE.

2 Samuel 7:24 1 Chronicles 17:9-10 1 Chronicles 17:22

Psalms 48:8

Psalms 115:12 Psalms 115:14-15

Isaiah 30:20-21

Isaiah 60:15

Isaiah 60:21-22

SEE

Jeremiah 31:35 Jeremiah 31:36-37 Jeremiah 33:17-18 Jeremiah 33:20-22

Jeremiah 33:24

SEE

Jeremiah 33:25

Jeremiah 33:26

SEE

Joel 3:18-21 JOY AND PRIDE IN GOD'S CHOICE.

Deuteronomy 4:7

Psalms 149:2

Isaiah 43:1

Isaiah 44:1-2

Malachi 1:5

Romans 2:17-19 2 Corinthians 11:22

Php 3:4-5 DUTY OF THE CHOSEN PEOPLE.

Leviticus 20:26 Deuteronomy 27:9 1 Chronicles 16:12-13

John 8:39

1 Samuel 2:30 THEIR UNFAITHFULNESS REBUKED.

2 Chronicles 30:7

Ezekiel 20:18

Amos 3:2

Amos 9:7

Zechariah 1:4 Israel In Egypt. THE SOJOURN IN EGYPT FORETOLD.

Genesis 15:13

Genesis 46:2-4

Acts 7:6 ENTRANCE INTO EGYPT.

Genesis 41:55-57

Genesis 42:1-3

Genesis 42:5

Genesis 43:1-2 Genesis 44:25-26

Genesis 45:9-12

Genesis 46:1

Genesis 46:5-7 Genesis 46:26-27

Exodus 1:1-5

Acts 7:12 THEIR STAY IN EGYPT.

Genesis 47:12

Genesis 47:27

Genesis 50:22

Exodus 12:40-41

Joshua 24:4

Psalms 105:23

Acts 7:14-15

SEE

Galatians 3:17 St. Paul reckons 430 years, not from the going down of Jacob, but from the going down of Abraham, into Egypt. -H.

BONDAGE IN EGYPT.

Exodus 1:6-14

Exodus 6:9 Deuteronomy 4:20

Deuteronomy 5:6

1 Kings 8:51

Isaiah 52:4

Acts 7:18-19

SEE Deuteronomy 26:6 GOD REMEMBERS HIS COVENANT.

Exodus 2:23-25

Exodus 3:7

Exodus 3:9

Exodus 6:5

Nehemiah 9:9

Acts 7:34

SEE Deuteronomy 26:7 DELIVERANCE PROMISED.

Genesis 15:14

Genesis 15:16

Exodus 3:8

Acts 7:7 MOSES COMMISSIONED.

Exodus 3:10

Exodus 3:16-18

Exodus 4:22-23

MOSES OBJECTS.

Exodus 3:11-12

Exodus 4:1

Exodus 4:10

Exodus 6:30 AARON APPOINTED TO ASSIST HIM.

Exodus 4:14-16

Exodus 7:2

Exodus 7:7 COMMISSION REFERRED TO.

1 Samuel 12:6

Psalms 105:26

Micah 6:4-5 LIBERATION OF THE PEOPLE DEMANDED.

Exodus 5:1

Exodus 5:3 PHARAOH'S REFUSAL.

Exodus 5:2

Exodus 5:4-9 THE PEOPLE MURMUR AT THEIR INCREASED BURDENS.

Exodus 5:20-23 FINAL ORDERS TO MOSES.

Exodus 6:1

Exodus 6:6

Exodus 6:11-13

Exodus 6:26-29

Exodus 7:14-16 THE STRUGGLE.

(After The Plague Of Blood.)

Exodus 7:25

Exodus 8:1 (After The Plague Of Frogs.)

Exodus 8:8 (After The Plague Of Lice.)

Exodus 8:20 Supposed to have been gnats. -H.

(After The Plague Of Flies.)

Exodus 8:25-29

Exodus 9:1 (After The Plague Of Murrain.)

Exodus 9:7 (After The Plague Of Boils.)

Exodus 9:13-15

Exodus 9:17 (After The Plague Of Hail.)

Exodus 10:3

Exodus 10:7-11 (After The Plague Of Locusts.)

Exodus 10:17-18 (After The Plague Of Darkness.)

Exodus 10:24-26

Exodus 10:28-29 (The Final Stroke.)

Exodus 11:1

Exodus 11:4-6

Exodus 11:8

Exodus 12:31-33 The Exodus From Egypt.

HASTY DEPARTURE.

Exodus 12:34

Exodus 12:37-39

Exodus 12:51

Exodus 13:18

1 Samuel 12:8 Psalms 105:37-38

Hosea 12:13

Acts 7:35-36

Acts 13:17 PURSUIT AND DELIVERANCE.

Exodus 14:5-7

Exodus 14:9-10

Exodus 14:23-25

Joshua 24:6 GOD'S HAND RECOGNIZED IN THE DELIVERANCE.

Exodus 19:3-4 Deuteronomy 4:34

Joshua 24:17

Judges 6:7-9

2 Samuel 7:23 1 Chronicles 17:21

Psalms 77:15 Psalms 105:42-43 Psalms 136:11-12

Micah 7:15

SEE Deuteronomy 26:8 GOD'S DESIGNS THEREIN.

Exodus 29:46 Leviticus 22:32-33

Leviticus 25:38

Leviticus 26:13

Numbers 15:41

Psalms 81:10

Isaiah 43:3-4

Ezekiel 20:9-10 FUTURE GENERATIONS TO BE INSTRUCTED.

Deuteronomy 6:20-23 DESIRE TO RETURN TO EGYPT.

Exodus 14:11-12

Numbers 14:3-4 Nehemiah 9:16-17

SEE

Acts 7:39 In The Wilderness. THE WILDERNESS DESCRIBED.

Deuteronomy 8:15 Deuteronomy 32:10

Jeremiah 2:6

Hosea 13:5 FROM EGYPT TO SINAI. from Rameses to Succoth

Exodus 12:37

Exodus 13:20

Exodus 14:2-3 for the Passage of the Red Sea

Exodus 14:19-31

Exodus 15:22-23

Exodus 15:27

Exodus 16:1

Exodus 17:1

Exodus 19:1-2 BATTLE WITH THE AMALEKITES.

Exodus 17:8-13 JETHRO'S VISIT.

Exodus 18:5-9 THE LAW GIVEN AT SINAI.

Exodus 20:1-17

SEE Deuteronomy 5:6-21 Matthew 22:34-40

Mark 12:28-31 FROM SINAI TO SOUTHERN BORDER OF CANAAN.

Numbers 10:11-13 for the order of march.

Numbers 10:14-27

Numbers 10:28

Numbers 10:33 for Taberah.

Numbers 11:1-3 for Kibroth-hattaavah.

Numbers 11:34

Numbers 11:35

Numbers 12:16

Deuteronomy 1:2 Deuteronomy 1:6-8 Deuteronomy 1:19-21 Deuteronomy 10:11 CANAAN SEARCHED.

Numbers 13:2-3 Numbers 13:17-22 Deuteronomy 1:22-24 AN EVIL REPORT BROUGHT BACK.

Numbers 13:25-31

Numbers 14:1

Numbers 14:6

Numbers 14:9 THE FORTY YEARS FOR THE FORTY DAYS.

SEE

Numbers 14:34

Numbers 14:23

Numbers 14:25 Numbers 14:31-32

Numbers 14:39

Numbers 32:8-9 Numbers 32:13-15 Deuteronomy 1:28 Deuteronomy 1:34-40

Joshua 5:6 Psalms 106:24-27

Ezekiel 20:13 Ezekiel 20:15-16

Ezekiel 20:23 1 Corinthians 10:5

Hebrews 3:16-17

Jude 1:5 FROM KADESH TO MOUNT HOR. for the eighteen stations between Hazeroth and Kadesh.

Numbers 33:18-36

Numbers 20:1 Deuteronomy 2:1-8

Judges 11:16-17

Numbers 20:22

Numbers 33:38

Numbers 33:40 Deuteronomy 10:6-7

SEE Numbers 20:14-21 FROM MOUNT HOR TO CANAAN.

Numbers 21:4 Numbers 21:10-13 Deuteronomy 2:13-19 Numbers 21:16-20

Judges 11:21-22 for Sihon, king of the Amorites.

Numbers 21:21-25 Deuteronomy 2:32-34 Numbers 21:31-33 for the issue.

Numbers 21:34-35 Deuteronomy 3:3-4

Numbers 22:1 Deuteronomy 3:29 THE FORTY-TWO STATIONS BETWEEN EGYPT AND CANAAN.

Numbers 33:1-3

Numbers 33:5-37 Numbers 33:41-49 GOD'S MERCIES IN THE WILDERNESS.

Exodus 15:13

Deuteronomy 8:2 Deuteronomy 11:5

Psalms 77:20

Psalms 78:52

Psalms 136:16

Jeremiah 31:2

Ezekiel 20:17 Ezekiel 20:34-36

Hosea 2:14-15

Amos 2:10

Acts 13:18 Conquest Of Canaan.

CANAAN DESCRIBED.

Genesis 13:10

Exodus 33:3

Leviticus 20:24

Numbers 14:7-8

Jeremiah 32:22

Ezekiel 20:5-6

SEE Deuteronomy 26:9

Judges 18:9-10 GRADUAL EXPULSION OF THE CANAANITES PROMISED.

SEE

Genesis 15:16

Exodus 23:27

Exodus 23:29-33

Exodus 34:11 Leviticus 26:7-8

Numbers 24:19 Deuteronomy 2:25 Deuteronomy 7:22-24 Deuteronomy 9:1-3 Deuteronomy 11:22-25

Joshua 23:5 THEIR EXPULSION COMMANDED.

Numbers 33:53-56 CONQUESTS EAST OF THE JORDAN.

(Sihon Of Heshbon.) Numbers 21:21-27 Numbers 21:29-30 Deuteronomy 2:24 Deuteronomy 2:26-29 Deuteronomy 2:31-34

Deuteronomy 3:3

Deuteronomy 3:6

Judges 11:18-20

SEE Numbers 21:31-32

(Og Of Bashan.) Numbers 21:34-35 Deuteronomy 3:1-2 TWO TRIBES AND A HALF PROVIDED FOR.

Numbers 32:1-7 Numbers 32:16-23

Numbers 32:33 Numbers 34:14-15 Deuteronomy 3:18

Joshua 1:12-15

Joshua 24:8 BOUNDARIES OF THEIR TERRITORY.

Deuteronomy 3:12-17 Deuteronomy 4:47-49 for Sihon's territory.

Joshua 12:1-3

Joshua 12:4-6

Joshua 13:8-12

DEATH OF MOSES.

Deuteronomy 31:1-5 Deuteronomy 34:1-6 THE JORDAN CROSSED.

Joshua 1:1-2

Joshua 3:1-4

SEE

Joshua 3:14-17

Joshua 4:19

Joshua 4:22-24 SIX YEARS OF WAR.

(Encamped At Gilgal.)

Joshua 5:1

Joshua 5:10-11 (Jericho Taken.)

Joshua 6:1-5

Joshua 6:10

Joshua 6:14-16

SEE

Joshua 6:20

Joshua 6:21

Joshua 6:27 (Repulse At Ai.)

Joshua 7:2-5 (The City Taken By Stratagem.)

Joshua 8:1-29 (By Stratagem The Gibeonites Escape The Sword.)

Joshua 9:3-15 (The Gibeonites Reduced To Perpetual Bondage.)

Joshua 9:16-27 (The Five Kings Of Southern Canaan Overthrown.)

Joshua 10:1-2

Joshua 10:6-10

Joshua 10:28-43 (The Kings Of Northern Canaan Defeated.)

Joshua 11:1-8

Joshua 11:10-14 (The Anakim Cut Off.)

Joshua 11:21-22 (Result Of The Five Campaigns.)

Joshua 11:16-18

Joshua 11:23

Joshua 12:7-8 (What Remained Unconquered.) (About one fourth of the territory. -H.)

Joshua 13:2-6

Judges 3:1-3 GOD ACKNOWLEDGED AS THE CONQUEROR.

Joshua 23:10 2 Chronicles 20:7

Nehemiah 9:22 Nehemiah 9:24-25

Psalms 44:1-3

Psalms 78:54-55

Psalms 105:44

Psalms 106:10

Psalms 111:6 Psalms 135:10-12 Psalms 136:21-23

Amos 2:9 Habakkuk 3:12-14

Acts 13:19 WHY GOD FOUGHT FOR THE HEBREWS.

Deuteronomy 4:37-38

Psalms 47:4 THE TERRITORY WEST OF THE JORDAN DIVIDED.

(The Command To Joshua.)

Joshua 13:1

Joshua 13:7 (Caleb's Inheritance.)

Joshua 14:6

Joshua 14:9

Joshua 14:12

SEE

Joshua 14:13

Joshua 14:14-15 (Judah's Inheritance.)

SEE

Joshua 15:1-12 (Ephraim's Inheritance.)

SEE

Joshua 16:5-9 (Manasseh's Inheritance.)

SEE

Joshua 17:7-11 (Ephraim And Manasseh Ask For More Territory.)

Joshua 17:14-15

Joshua 17:17-18 (The Seven Other Tribes Provided For.)

Joshua 18:1-6

Joshua 18:8-10

SEE Joshua 18:11 to Joshua 19:48 (Joshua's Inheritance.)

Joshua 19:49-50 (Forty-Eight Cities Assigned To The Levites.)

Joshua 13:14

Joshua 21:1-3

Joshua 21:41-42

SEE

Joshua 21:4-40 for these cities.

Joshua 21:4-40

(All Settled.)

Joshua 21:43-45 THE WARRIORS OF THE TRANS-JORDANIC TRIBES SENT BACK.

Joshua 22:1-4

Joshua 22:7

Joshua 22:9 JOSHUA'S VALEDICTORY.

Joshua 23:1-4

Joshua 24:13

Joshua 24:18-22

Joshua 24:28 THE PEOPLE FAITHFUL FOR A TIME.

Judges 2:6-7

SEE

Joshua 24:31 BOUNDARIES OF CANAAN WEST OF THE JORDAN.

Numbers 34:2-13

Amos 6:2 THE HISTORY OF THE TRIBES FORESHADOWED.

Genesis 49:1-2

Genesis 49:28 Deuteronomy 33:1

(Reuben.)

Genesis 49:3-4 Deuteronomy 33:6 (Simeon And Levi.)

Genesis 49:5-7 Deuteronomy 33:8-10

SEE Deuteronomy 33:11

(Judah.)

Genesis 49:8-9 Genesis 49:11-12 Deuteronomy 33:7

(Zebulun.)

Genesis 49:13 Deuteronomy 33:18-19

(Issachar.) Genesis 49:14-15

(Dan.) Genesis 49:16-18 Deuteronomy 33:22

(Gad.)

Genesis 49:19 Deuteronomy 33:20-21

(Asher.)

Genesis 49:20 Deuteronomy 33:24-25

(Naphtali.)

Genesis 49:21 Deuteronomy 33:23 (Joseph; Including Ephraim And Manasseh.) Genesis 49:22-23 Genesis 49:25-26 Deuteronomy 33:13-17

(Benjamin.)

Genesis 49:27

SEE Deuteronomy 33:12 EZEKIEL'S VISION OF CANAAN.

Designed to set forth the spiritual blessings of the Christian dispensation. -H.

Ezekiel 47:13-21

Ezekiel 48:1-35 The Hebrew Polity.

THEOCRATIC.

(God Offers To Be The Head Of The State.)

SEE

Exodus 19:3-6

Hosea 13:10 (Is Accepted By The People.)

Exodus 19:8 (The High Priest To Be God's Vicegerent.) Numbers 27:18-20

Exodus 28:30

SEPARATE.

Exodus 33:16

Exodus 34:12 Leviticus 18:2-3

Leviticus 20:23

Leviticus 18:9

Numbers 23:9

Joshua 23:7

1 Kings 8:53

Jeremiah 33:9

SEE

Ezra 10:11

Nehemiah 9:2

Nehemiah 13:3 BUT PROVISION MADE FOR STRANGERS.

Exodus 12:48-49

Exodus 22:21

Exodus 23:9 Leviticus 19:33-34 Deuteronomy 10:19

1 Kings 8:41-43 2 Chronicles 2:17 2 Chronicles 6:32-33

Isaiah 56:3 GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE NATION.

Numbers 11:11

Numbers 11:14 Numbers 11:16-17

Numbers 11:24

TRIBAL.

(The Tribes, Reckoning Ephraim And Manasseh As One.)

Joshua 3:12 1 Chronicles 2:1-2

(In War.)

Numbers 31:4-5 (Each Tribe Had Its Prince.)

SEE

Numbers 1:4 (Sometimes Apparently Elected To The Post.)

SEE 1 Chronicles 2:10 (Landed Property Not To Be Carried By Marriage From One Tribe To Another.)

Numbers 36:1-9 (The Tribal Feeling Very Strong.)

Judges 21:2-3

Judges 21:5-7

Judges 21:15

Judges 21:17 (The Twelve Tribes (Dan Omitted) Symbolic Of The Elect Church.) Revelation 7:4-8
Revelation 21:12

AGRARIAN.

(Every Family To Have Land.) Numbers 26:51-54

SEE

Numbers 33:54 (Land Not Permanently Alienable.) Leviticus 25:23-34

1 Kings 21:3

1 Kings 21:5-6

2 Kings 8:3

2 Kings 8:6 THE MUNICIPAL GOVERNMENT.

(Elders.)

Ruth 4:1-2

SEE

Joshua 20:4

1 Kings 21:8

1 Kings 21:11

Proverbs 31:23 (Secretaries-"Shoterim.")

Exodus 5:14 Deuteronomy 20:8-9 1 Chronicles 23:4 2 Chronicles 19:11 2 Chronicles 34:13
(Judges-"Shophetim.")

Exodus 18:13-26 Deuteronomy 1:13-15 Deuteronomy 16:18 2 Chronicles 19:5 2 Chronicles 19:8

Ezra 7:25

SEE 1 Chronicles 23:4 1 Chronicles 26:29-32 2 Chronicles 19:9-11 Period Of The Judges.

LENGTH OF THE PERIOD.

Acts 13:20

St. Paul agrees with Josephus (Ant. 8.3.1) who makes the period of the Judges precisely 443 years. According to 1 Kings 6:1, it was only 331 years. -H.

GENERAL CHARACTER OF THE PERIOD.

Judges 2:10

Judges 17:6

Judges 21:25

SEE

Judges 2:16-19

Judges 18:1 MESOPOTAMIAN SERVITUDE. OTHNIEL.

SEE - for this servitude of eight years.

Judges 3:8

Judges 3:9-11 MOABITISH SERVITUDE. EHUD AND SHAMGAR.

Judges 3:12-15

Judges 3:28-31 CANAANITISH SERVITUDE. DEBORAH AND BARAK.

Judges 4:1-10

Judges 4:23-24

Judges 5:6-7 MIDIANITISH SERVITUDE. GIDEON.

Judges 6:1-6

Judges 8:28-29

Judges 8:32 ABIMELECH, GIDEON'S ILLEGITIMATE SON.

Judges 8:30-31

Judges 8:34-35

Judges 9:1-6 IBZAN, ELON, ABDON.

Judges 12:8-15 GENERAL DISORDER.

Judges 18:1-2

Judges 18:7-10

Judges 18:27-29 PHILISTINE SERVITUDE. SAMSON.

Judges 13:1

Judges 13:24-25

Judges 15:20

Judges 16:31 SECOND PHILISTINE SERVITUDE. SAMUEL AND HIS SONS.

1 Samuel 4:2 1 Samuel 4:10-11 1 Samuel 7:13-17

1 Samuel 8:1-3

1 Samuel 12:9

TOLA AND JAIR.

Judges 10:1-5 AMMONITISH SERVITUDE. JEPHTHAH.

Judges 10:8-9

Judges 10:18

Judges 11:1-11

Judges 11:32-33

Judges 12:7 The United Kingdom. THE HEBREWS DEMAND A KING.

1 Samuel 8:4-5 1 Samuel 12:12-13 THE DEMAND OFFENSIVE TO GOD.

1 Samuel 8:6-9 1 Samuel 8:19-22

SEE 1 Samuel 10:17-19 BUT HAD BEEN FORESEEN AND PROVIDED FOR.

(The King Must Be A Native Hebrew.) Deuteronomy 17:14-15 (Must Not Multiply Horses.)
Deuteronomy 17:16 (Nor Multiply Wives.) Deuteronomy 17:17 (But Write Out A Copy Of The Law,
And Be Governed By It.)

SEE Deuteronomy 17:18-19 Deuteronomy 17:20

SAUL.

(Anointed.) 1 Samuel 9:15-17 1 Samuel 9:25-26

1 Samuel 10:1

(Made King.) 1 Samuel 10:17-25 (Not Accepted By All.) 1 Samuel 10:26-27 (Wins The Affections
Of The People.)

1 Samuel 11:1-7 1 Samuel 11:11-15 (First Offence.) 1 Samuel 13:8-16 (Second Offence.)

1 Samuel 15:1-9 1 Samuel 15:12-15 1 Samuel 15:22-28

1 Samuel 15:34 (Third Offence.) for his interview with the witch of Endor.

1 Samuel 28:7-19 1 Samuel 28:20-25

(Death.)

1 Samuel 31:1-6

SEE 1 Chronicles 10:14 (Length Of His Reign.)

Acts 13:21 ISH-BOSHETH, SAUL'S ONLY SURVIVING SON.

(Abner Makes Him King Of The Tribes.)

2 Samuel 2:8-10

2 Samuel 3:1

(His End.)

2 Samuel 4:1-8

DAVID.

(Anointed.)

1 Samuel 16:1 1 Samuel 16:12-13 (Reigns Over Judah Only.)

2 Samuel 2:1-4

2 Samuel 2:11 DAVID'S REIGN OVER ALL.

(Promised.)

1 Samuel 24:20 2 Samuel 7:15-16 1 Chronicles 17:13-14 2 Chronicles 13:5 (Brought About By Abner.)

2 Samuel 3:12 2 Samuel 3:17-21

(Consummated.)

2 Samuel 5:1-3 1 Chronicles 11:1-3 1 Chronicles 12:23-40

Acts 13:22 (David Takes Jerusalem.)

2 Samuel 5:6

2 Samuel 5:7-9 1 Chronicles 11:4-5 1 Chronicles 11:7-8 (Has A Palace Built.) 2 Samuel 5:11-12 1 Chronicles 14:2 (Smites The Philistines Twice.)

SEE 2 Samuel 5:22-25 1 Chronicles 14:8-17 (Fetches The Ark To Jerusalem.)

SEE

2 Samuel 6:1-19 1 Chronicles 15:1-28 (Greatly Extends And Strengthens His Kingdom.) 1 Chronicles 14:1-13 1 Chronicles 14:15 1 Chronicles 18:14

SEE

2 Samuel 8:14 2 Samuel 10:1-19 1 Chronicles 18:1-13 1 Chronicles 19:1-19 (His First Offence.) 2 Samuel 11:1-15 2 Samuel 11:26-27 (Nathan's Parable.)

2 Samuel 12:1-6 2 Samuel 12:9-12 (Absalom's Rebellion.)

SEE

2 Samuel 15:1

2 Samuel 18:15 (Sheba's Insurrection.)

2 Samuel 20:1-2 for the fate of Sheba.

2 Samuel 20:14-22 (Four Battles With The Philistines.)

SEE 2 Samuel 21:15-22 (His Second Offence.)

SEE

2 Samuel 24:1-4 1 Chronicles 21:1-4 (Adonijah's Rebellion.)

1 Kings 1:5-10

SEE

1 Kings 1:41-53 (Orders The Anointing Of Solomon.)

1 Kings 1:32-40 (David's Death And Length Of His Reign.)

2 Samuel 5:4-5

1 Kings 2:10-11 1 Chronicles 23:1 1 Chronicles 29:26-28 THE DIVINE FAVOUR TOWARD DAVID.

2 Samuel 22:44

Psalms 18:43-45

Psalms 18:50

Psalms 78:70-72

Psalms 89:19-23 Psalms 132:17-18 PROMISES TO DAVID'S LINE.

2 Samuel 7:12-13

2 Samuel 22:51

1 Kings 2:33

Psalms 89:3-4

Psalms 89:29

Psalms 89:36-37 IF DAVID'S EXAMPLE BE FOLLOWED.

1 Kings 2:4

1 Kings 9:4-5 1 Chronicles 28:7 2 Chronicles 7:17-18 Psalms 132:11-12

SOLOMON.

(Born Of Bath-Sheba.) 2 Samuel 12:24-25 (Anointed Before David's Death.) SEE - THE HEBREWS. THE UNITED KINGDOM.

(ORDERS THE ANOINTING OF SOLOMON.)

(Accession.)

1 Kings 2:12 1 Chronicles 29:22-25 (Marries Pharaoh's Daughter.)

1 Kings 3:1 (His Choice Of Wisdom.)

SEE

1 Kings 3:6-15 2 Chronicles 1:7-12 (Congratulated By Hiram Of Tyre.)

1 Kings 5:1 (Prepares To Build The Temple.)

1 Kings 5:2-11 2 Chronicles 2:1-4 2 Chronicles 2:7-16 2 Chronicles 2:18 (Builds The Temple.)

1 Kings 6:1

1 Kings 6:14

1 Kings 6:37-38 2 Chronicles 3:1-2 2 Chronicles 5:1 (Other Buildings.)

1 Kings 7:1-12

1 Kings 9:24 2 Chronicles 8:11 (Cities Built And Peopled.)

1 Kings 9:10-14 2 Chronicles 8:1-6 (Builds A Navy.)

1 Kings 9:26-28 2 Chronicles 8:17-18 (Visited By The Queen Of Sheba.)

1 Kings 10:1-13 2 Chronicles 9:1-12 (His Revenues And Wealth.) 1 Kings 10:14-22

1 Kings 10:27 2 Chronicles 1:14-17 2 Chronicles 9:27 2 Chronicles 9:13-22 (His Horses And Chariots.)

1 Kings 10:26 1 Kings 10:28-29 2 Chronicles 9:25 2 Chronicles 9:28 (Returning To Jerusalem From His Summer Residence.) Song of Solomon 3:6-11

(His Fame.)

1 Kings 4:29-31 1 Kings 10:23-25

(His Sins.)

1 Kings 11:1-4

1 Kings 11:6 (Extent Of His Kingdom.) 2 Chronicles 9:26 (Length Of His Reign.) 1 Kings 11:42-43 2 Chronicles 9:30-31 The Kingdom Of Israel. This northern, seceding kingdom carried with it ten of the tribes, and about three-fourths of the territory. It lasted a little more than 250 years, was ruled over by 19 sovereigns, of 9 different dynasties, and was finally overthrown by the Assyrians, 721 B.C. -H. THE DISRUPTION FORETOLD.

1 Kings 11:12-13 1 Kings 11:29-32 1 Kings 11:34-40 THE FINAL BREACH.

1 Kings 12:1-5 for the counsel which Rehoboam asked and received.

1 Kings 12:6-11 1 Kings 12:12-14 1 Kings 12:16-20 CIVIL WAR FORBIDDEN.

1 Kings 12:21

SEE 1 Kings 12:22-24 2 Chronicles 11:1 2 Chronicles 11:3-4

FIRST DYNASTY.

(Jeroboam.)

1 Kings 12:25 makes Tirzah his capital.

1 Kings 14:17

1 Kings 14:20

(Nadab.) 1 Kings 15:25-26

SECOND DYNASTY.

(Baasha.) 1 Kings 15:32-34

1 Kings 16:6

(Elah.)

1 Kings 16:8

1 Kings 16:10

THIRD DYNASTY.

(Zimri.)

1 Kings 16:15

FOURTH DYNASTY.

(Omri.) 1 Kings 16:16-19 1 Kings 16:21-26

1 Kings 16:28

(Ahab.) 1 Kings 16:29-30 SEE - for Jezebel.)

1 Kings 16:31 SEE - for two triumphs over the Syrians

1 Kings 20 1 Kings 22:29-36

1 Kings 22:40

(Ahaziah.) 1 Kings 22:51-53 SEE - for his death.

2 Kings 1:17

(Jehoram.)

SEE

2 Kings 1:17

2 Kings 3:1-3

FIFTH DYNASTY.

(Jehu.)

2 Kings 9:14-21

2 Kings 9:23-24 SEE - orders Jezebel to be thrown from a window.)

2 Kings 9:30-37 SEE - cuts off the family of Ahab.)

2 Kings 10:1-17 SEE - destroys the worshippers of Baal.) 2 Kings 10:18-28

2 Kings 10:31 2 Kings 10:35-36

(Jehoahaz.)

2 Kings 13:1-3

2 Kings 13:5

2 Kings 13:9

(Jehoash.) 2 Kings 13:10-11

2 Kings 13:13

2 Kings 14:16

(Jeroboam II.) 2 Kings 14:23-24 2 Kings 14:26-27

2 Kings 14:29

(Zachariah.)

2 Kings 15:8-10

SEE

2 Kings 15:12

SIXTH DYNASTY.

(Shallum.) 2 Kings 15:13-14 SEVENTH DYNASTY.

(Menahem.) 2 Kings 15:17-20

2 Kings 15:22

(Pekahiah.) 2 Kings 15:23-25

EIGHTH DYNASTY.

(Pekah.) 2 Kings 15:27-30

NINTH DYNASTY.

(Hoshea.)

2 Kings 17:1-4 THE KINGDOM OF ISRAEL DESTROYED BY THE ASSYRIANS.

2 Kings 17:5-6

SEE

2 Kings 17:24 The Kingdom Of Judah.

Spiritually, the Kingdom of Judah was stronger than the Kingdom of Israel, and so outlasted it by nearly a hundred and fifty years. There were twenty sovereigns, and all of one dynasty. The Kingdom was overthrown by the Babylonians, 586 B.C. -H.

REHOBOAM.

(His Accession.) 2 Chronicles 10:1-14 2 Chronicles 10:16-19 (War Between The Kingdoms Forbidden.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 11:1-4 (Shishak Of Egypt Spoils Jerusalem.)

SEE 1 Kings 14:25-26 2 Chronicles 12:2-9 (Length Of His Reign.)

1 Kings 14:21

1 Kings 14:31 2 Chronicles 11:17 2 Chronicles 12:13-14 2 Chronicles 12:16

ABIJAH.

(War With Israel.)

SEE

1 Kings 15:7 2 Chronicles 13:3-20 (Length Of His Reign.)

1 Kings 15:1-4

1 Kings 15:8 2 Chronicles 13:1-2 2 Chronicles 13:21

ASA.

(Ten Years Of Peace.)

1 Kings 15:9-15 2 Chronicles 14:1-2 2 Chronicles 14:4 2 Chronicles 14:6-7 (A Great Victory.) 2 Chronicles 14:8-10 2 Chronicles 14:12-15 2 Chronicles 15:19 (Constant Fighting.)

1 Kings 15:16

SEE

1 Kings 15:32 (League With Syria.) 1 Kings 15:17-22 2 Chronicles 16:1-6 (Rebuked By A Prophet.) 2 Chronicles 16:7-8 (End Of His Reign.)

1 Kings 15:24 2 Chronicles 16:13

JEHOSHAPHAT.

(Length And General Character Of His Reign.) 1 Kings 22:41-44 1 Kings 22:46-47 2 Chronicles 20:31-32 (Strengthens His Kingdom Against Israel.) 2 Chronicles 17:1-2 (Provides For The Religious Instruction Of His People.) 2 Chronicles 17:7-8 (His Prosperity And Power.) 2 Chronicles 17:10-19 (Alliance With Israel.) 2 Chronicles 18:1-3 2 Chronicles 18:28-30

SEE 2 Chronicles 18:31 2 Chronicles 18:32-34 (Reproved For The Alliance.) 2 Chronicles 19:1-2 (Reformation Again Attempted.) 2 Chronicles 19:4

SEE 2 Chronicles 19:5 2 Chronicles 19:6-7 2 Chronicles 19:9-10 (Signal Victory.) 2 Chronicles 20:1-3

SEE 2 Chronicles 20:14 2 Chronicles 20:15-17 2 Chronicles 20:23-25 2 Chronicles 20:29-30
(Jehoshaphat's Ships.) 1 Kings 22:48-49 2 Chronicles 20:35-37

(His Death.)

1 Kings 22:50 2 Chronicles 21:1

JEHORAM.

(Bloody Beginning.) for his brethren.

2 Chronicles 21:2 2 Chronicles 21:3-4

(Wicked Reign.)

2 Kings 8:16-19 2 Chronicles 21:5-7 (Revolt Of The Edomites.)

2 Kings 8:20-22 2 Chronicles 21:8-10 (Philistines And Arabians Come Against Him.) 2 Chronicles
21:16-17 (Loathsome Disease And Death.)

2 Kings 8:24 2 Chronicles 21:18-20

AHAZIAH.

(His Descent And Wickedness.)

2 Kings 8:25-27 2 Chronicles 22:1-4 (Joins The King Of Israel In Alliance Against Syria.)

2 Kings 8:28-29 2 Chronicles 22:5-6 (Is Slain By Jehu.)

SEE

2 Kings 9:27-29 2 Chronicles 22:7-9

QUEEN ATHALIAH.

(Seeks To Exterminate The Royal Line Of David.)

2 Kings 11:1 2 Chronicles 22:10 (The Wife Of The High Priest Saves Jehoash.)

2 Kings 11:2-3 2 Chronicles 22:11-12 (The High Priest Recovers The Throne For Jehoash.)

2 Kings 11:4-12 (Athaliah Slain.) 2 Kings 11:13-16 (Order Restored.)

SEE

2 Kings 11:17 2 Kings 11:19-20

JEHOASH.

(Length Of His Reign.)

2 Kings 11:21

2 Kings 12:1 2 Chronicles 24:1 (Influence Of The High Priest.)

2 Kings 12:2 2 Chronicles 24:2-3 (Repairs The Temple.)

SEE

2 Kings 12:4-16 2 Chronicles 24:4-14 (Death Of The High Priest.) 2 Chronicles 24:15-16 (His People Lead Him Into Idolatry.) 2 Chronicles 24:17

SEE 2 Chronicles 24:18-22 (Syrian Invasion.) 2 Kings 12:17-18 2 Chronicles 24:23-24 (Slain By His Servants.) 2 Kings 12:20-21 2 Chronicles 24:25-26

AMAZIAH.

(Begins Well.)

2 Kings 14:1-3 2 Chronicles 25:1-2 (Avenge The Murder Of His Father.)

2 Kings 14:5

SEE

2 Kings 14:6 2 Chronicles 25:3-4 (Dismisses Troops Hired Of Israel.) 2 Chronicles 25:5-10 2 Chronicles 25:13 (Goes Against Edom.)

2 Kings 14:7 2 Chronicles 25:11-12 (Falls Into Idolatry.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 25:14-16 (War With Israel.)

2 Kings 14:8-14 2 Chronicles 25:21-24 (Slain By Conspirators.)

2 Kings 14:17 2 Kings 14:19-20 2 Chronicles 25:25 2 Chronicles 25:27-28 AZARIAH, OR UZZIAH.

(Begins Well.)

2 Kings 14:21

2 Kings 15:1-3 2 Chronicles 26:1 2 Chronicles 26:3-4 (Completes The Reduction Of The Edomites.)

2 Kings 14:22 2 Chronicles 26:2 (Other Military Successes.) 2 Chronicles 26:6-8 (Usurps The Priest's Office, And Is Smitten With Leprosy.) 2 Chronicles 26:16-18

SEE

2 Kings 15:5 2 Chronicles 26:19-21

(His Death.)

2 Kings 15:7 2 Chronicles 26:23

JOTHAM.

(A Good King.) 2 Kings 15:32-34 2 Chronicles 27:1-2 2 Chronicles 27:8 (Enterprise In Building.) 2 Chronicles 27:3-4 (Success In War.) 2 Chronicles 27:5 (Trouble Begins.)

2 Kings 15:37

(His Death.)

2 Kings 15:38 2 Chronicles 27:9

AHAZ.

(A Wicked King.)

2 Kings 16:1-2 2 Chronicles 28:1-2 (Roughly Handled By The Syrians And Israelites.)

2 Kings 16:6 2 Chronicles 28:5-15 (The Invasion Repelled.)

2 Kings 16:5

Perhaps not till after the alliance with Assyria, which led to the downfall of the kingdom of Syria, 740 B.C. Syria had been subdued by David, but threw off the yoke in the time of Solomon. After the revolt of the Ten Tribes, Syria was at first in league with Judah against Israel: then warred upon them both: and, finally, was in league with Israel against Judah, until Judah invoked the help of the "Tiger-Lord" of Assyria, by whom Damascus was taken, the Syrian kingdom brought to an end, and the Two and a Half Tribes east of the Jordan carried captive into Media. -H.

(Alliance With Assyria.)

2 Kings 16:7-9 2 Chronicles 28:16-20 (Death Of Ahaz.)

2 Kings 16:20 2 Chronicles 28:27

HEZEKIAH.

(Fears God, And Is Prospered.)

2 Kings 18:1-3

SEE

2 Kings 18:5-7

2 Kings 18:8 2 Chronicles 29:1-2 (Repairs The Temple, And Restores Its Worship.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 29:3-36 (Summons The Whole People To Keep A Passover.)

SEE

2 Chronicles 30 (Roots Out Idolatry.)

SEE

2 Chronicles 31 (Pays Tribute To Sennacherib Of Assyria.) 2 Kings 18:13-16 2 Chronicles 32:1-8 (The Assyrians Press On.) 2 Kings 18:17-24 2 Kings 18:28-32

2 Kings 19:8-9

2 Kings 19:11

SEE

2 Kings 19:14 2 Chronicles 32:9-20

Isaiah 36 (Isaiah Promises Deliverance.)

2 Kings 19:6-7

SEE 2 Kings 19:20-34

Isaiah 37:1-35 (An Angel Smites The Assyrians.)

SEE 2 Kings 19:35-36 2 Chronicles 32:22-23

SEE

Isaiah 37:36-37 (Hezekiah's Sickness And Recovery.)

SEE

2 Kings 20:1-11 2 Chronicles 32:24

Isaiah 38 (Ambassadors From Babylon.) 2 Kings 20:12-13

SEE 2 Chronicles 32:31

Isaiah 39:1-2 (Isaiah Foretells The Babylonish Captivity.) 2 Kings 20:14-15 2 Kings 20:17-19

SEE

Isaiah 39:3-8 (Hezekiah Dies.)

2 Kings 20:21 2 Chronicles 32:33

MANASSEH.

(Idolatrous And Wicked.)

2 Kings 21:1-2

2 Kings 21:9

2 Kings 21:16 2 Chronicles 33:1-2 2 Chronicles 33:9 (Carried Off To Babylon.) 2 Chronicles 33:10-11 (Humbles Himself Before God, And Is Restored To His Kingdom.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 33:12-13 2 Chronicles 33:18-19 This captivity is supposed to have lasted about a year. -H.

(Strengthens The Defences Of Jerusalem And Other Cities.) 2 Chronicles 33:14 (Puts Down Idolatry, And Restores The Worship Of God.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 33:1 2 Chronicles 33:16 (Buried In His Own Garden.)

2 Kings 21:18 2 Chronicles 33:20

AMON.

(A Short And Wicked Reign.) 2 Kings 21:19-22 2 Chronicles 33:21-23

SEE

Zephaniah 3 (Slain By Conspirators.)

2 Kings 21:23 2 Chronicles 33:24 (Fate Of The Conspirators.)

2 Kings 21:24 2 Chronicles 33:25 (Buried In The Garden Of Uzza.)

2 Kings 21:26

JOSIAH.

(His Accession And Extirpation Of Idolatry Foretold More Than Three Centuries Before.)

SEE

1 Kings 13:1-2 (His Tender Age And Excellent Character.)

2 Kings 22:1-2

2 Kings 23:25 2 Chronicles 34:1-2 (Attacks Idolatry In Both Kingdoms.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 34:3-7 (Repairs The Temple.)

2 Kings 22:3-7

SEE 2 Chronicles 34:8-13 (The Original Copy Of The Law Found.)

SEE

2 Kings 22:8 2 Chronicles 34:14 (The People Called Together To Hear The Book Read.)

SEE

2 Kings 23:1-3 2 Chronicles 34:14 (Keeps A Passover.) 2 Kings 23:21-23

SEE 2 Chronicles 35:1-19 (Hunts Down Idolatry-Burns Dead Men's Bones On The Altar At Beth-El.)

SEE

2 Kings 23:4-20 2 Chronicles 34:33 (Alliance With Chaldea Costs Him His Life.) 2 Kings 23:29-30

SEE 2 Chronicles 35:20-24

JEHOAHAZ.

Called also Shallum. Not the rightful heir, as he was younger than his brother Jehoiakim, who succeeded him. -H.

1 Chronicles 3:15 (Reigns Only Three Months.) 2 Kings 23:31-32 2 Chronicles 36:1-2 (Deposed And Carried Prisoner To Egypt, Where He Dies.)

2 Kings 23:33

2 Kings 23:34 2 Chronicles 36:3-4

SEE

Ezekiel 19:3-4 (His Death There Foretold.) Jeremiah 22:10-12

JEHOIAKIM.

(Reigns Eleven Years.) 2 Kings 23:36-37 2 Chronicles 36:5 (Pays Tribute To The King Of Egypt.)

2 Kings 23:35 (Denounced For His Evil Deeds.) Jeremiah 22:13-19 (Jerusalem Taken. Daniel Among The Captives. B.C. 605)

2 Kings 24:1 2 Chronicles 36:6-7

Daniel 1:1-2 (Jehoiakim Revolts. 603 B.C.)

SEE

2 Kings 24:1

2 Kings 24:2-4 (Is Slain. 597 B.C.)

SEE Jeremiah 36:29-30

2 Kings 24:6 2 Chronicles 36:8

JEHOIACHIN.

(Reigns Only Three Months.)

2 Kings 24:8-9 2 Chronicles 36:9 (His Captivity Foretold.) Jeremiah 22:24-30 (Is Carried To Babylon-Ezekiel Among The Captives-597 B.C.) 2 Kings 24:10-16 2 Chronicles 36:10

Jeremiah 52:28 (Released From Prison By The Son And Successor Of Nebuchadnezzar.) 2 Kings 25:27-30 Jeremiah 52:31-34 ZEKEKIAH, THE LAST KING.

(Made King By Nebuchadnezzar.) 2 Kings 24:17-19 2 Chronicles 36:11-12

Jeremiah 37:1-2

Jeremiah 52:1-2 (Rebels Against Him.) 2 Chronicles 36:13

SEE

2 Kings 24:20

Jeremiah 52:3 (Jerusalem Besieged And Taken.-586 B.C.)

2 Kings 25:1-4

SEE 2 Chronicles 36:14-21

Jeremiah 39:1-4

Jeremiah 52:4-7 (The Issue Foretold.)

Jeremiah 21:7 (Fate Of Zedekiah.)

2 Kings 25:5-7 Jeremiah 39:5-11 (The Putting Out Of Zedekiah's Eyes Had Been Foretold.)
Ezekiel 12:13-14 THE KINGDOM OF JUDAH WIPE OUT.

(Jerusalem Destroyed.)

2 Kings 25:8-11 1 Chronicles 6:15

Jeremiah 39:8-9 Jeremiah 52:12-15

Jeremiah 52:29 (Chief Priest And Other Leaders Of The People Put To Death.) 2 Kings 25:18-21
Jeremiah 52:24-27 (Only A Handful Left.)

2 Kings 25:12

Jeremiah 39:10 (Gedaliah Made Governor Of The Remnant.)

2 Kings 25:22 (Jeremiah Let Out Of Prison.)

SEE Jeremiah 39:11-12 Jeremiah 39:13-14

Jeremiah 40:6 (Submission Of The People.) 2 Kings 25:23-24 Jeremiah 40:7-12 (Gedaliah
Warned Of A Conspiracy.) Jeremiah 40:13-16 (Gedaliah Slain.)

2 Kings 25:25

Jeremiah 41:1-9 (An Attempt Made To Carry The People Over To The Ammonites.)

Jeremiah 41:10 (This Attempt Defeated.) Jeremiah 41:11-15 (The People Prefer To Escape To
Egypt.) Jeremiah 41:16-18 (Jeremiah Tells Them Not To Go.)

Jeremiah 42:5-6 Jeremiah 42:8-22

(But They Go.)

2 Kings 25:26

Jeremiah 43:5-7 (The Fourth And Final Deportation To Babylon. 582 B.C.)

Jeremiah 52:30 (The Desolation Lamented.)

Psalms 89:38-44 The Captivities. THE HEIGHT FROM WHICH THE HEBREWS FELL.

(The Prosperity Promised.)

Genesis 13:16

Genesis 15:4-5 Genesis 22:16-17

Genesis 22:19

Genesis 26:24 Genesis 35:10-11

Genesis 48:4

Numbers 24:8-9 Deuteronomy 33:28-29

Hebrews 6:14

SEE

Genesis 26:4

Numbers 24:5-7 (The Prosperity Realized.)

Numbers 1:44-46

Numbers 2:32-33

Numbers 22:5 Deuteronomy 1:10-11 Deuteronomy 10:22

Joshua 24:3 2 Samuel 22:45-46

1 Kings 4:20

1 Kings 4:25 1 Chronicles 5:23-24

Nehemiah 9:23

Psalms 80:8-11

Psalms 105:24

Isaiah 51:1-2

Jeremiah 2:2-3

Ezekiel 33:24

Acts 7:17

SEE Deuteronomy 26:5 THE WHOLE NATION DENOUNCED.

Leviticus 26:33 Leviticus 26:36-38 Numbers 14:11-12

Deuteronomy 9:6 Deuteronomy 28:25 Deuteronomy 28:48 Deuteronomy 32:28 2 Kings 17:13-14

2 Kings 17:19

2 Kings 17:21 2 Chronicles 36:14

Isaiah 5:13

Isaiah 42:18-20

Jeremiah 2:7

Jeremiah 5:11

Jeremiah 32:30

Ezekiel 7:25

Micah 7:13 ISRAEL DENOUNCED.

1 Kings 14:15-16

2 Kings 17:15

Micah 1:5-6

Hosea 8:4

Hosea 10:3-4

Hosea 13:16

Amos 6:14 134 JUDAH DENOUNCED.

Isaiah 5:15

Isaiah 5:17

Isaiah 24:2

Jeremiah 5:4-5 Jeremiah 13:13-14

Jeremiah 19:6-7

Jeremiah 25:18

Ezekiel 5:6-8

Ezekiel 5:17

Ezekiel 11:12

Amos 2:4 ALLIANCES WITH OTHER NATIONS OF NO AVAIL.

Isaiah 20:5-6

Isaiah 30:1-7

Isaiah 31:1-2

Isaiah 36:6 Jeremiah 2:14-18 Jeremiah 2:36-37 Lamentations 4:17 Lamentations 5:6

Hosea 8:8-10

Hosea 12:1

SEE

Jeremiah 42:19

Ezekiel 12:14

Ezekiel 29:6-7

Ezekiel 29:16 CAPTIVITY FORETOLD.

(Of Israel.)

Hosea 5:9

Amos 9:4

SEE 1 Kings 14:15-16

(Of Judah.) 2 Kings 21:11-15

Jeremiah 4:7

Jeremiah 7:15

Jeremiah 9:16

Jeremiah 12:7 Jeremiah 13:19-21

Jeremiah 15:2-5

Jeremiah 15:14

Jeremiah 17:4 Jeremiah 24:8-10

Jeremiah 34:21

Jeremiah 44:27

Jeremiah 45:4

Ezekiel 5:12

Ezekiel 5:14-16

Ezekiel 6:7 Ezekiel 12:10-12 Ezekiel 12:15-16 Ezekiel 22:15-16

Ezekiel 29:6-7

Ezekiel 29:16

SEE

Jeremiah 25:18

Ezekiel 12:9 Ezekiel 12:13-14 Ezekiel 12:26-28 (Judah To Be Captive In Babylon.)

Isaiah 39:6

Jeremiah 25:8-9

Jeremiah 32:4-5

Jeremiah 34:1-3

Jeremiah 38:1-3

SEE

2 Kings 20:17

Jeremiah 21:7

Jeremiah 34:21 (Duration Of The Babylonish Captivity.) Jeremiah 25:11-12 Jeremiah 29:10-11

SEE

Daniel 9:1-2 (Jeremiah Contradicted By A False Prophet.) Jeremiah 29:25-29 (The False Prophet Denounced.)

SEE Jeremiah 29:30-32 DEALINGS OF GOD WITH ISRAEL.

(The Trans-Jordanic Territory Overrun In The Reign Of Jehu.)

SEE Numbers 32:33-42 2 Chronicles 34:14 2 Kings 10:32-33 (The Son And Successor Of Jehu Hard Pressed By The Syrians.)

SEE

2 Kings 13:3

2 Kings 13:22 (The Decline Of The Kingdom Arrested For A Time By Jeroboam II)

SEE 2 Kings 14:25-27 (Loss Of The Trans-Jordanic And Other Territory.)

SEE

2 Kings 15:29 1 Chronicles 5:25-26

SEE

Isaiah 9:1 (The King Of Israel Punished For Withholding Tribute. 725 B.C.)

SEE

2 Kings 17:3-4 (The People Carried Captive Into Media. 721 B.C.)

SEE

2 Kings 17:5-6 2 Kings 17:22-23

2 Kings 18:9-12 GOD'S DEALINGS WITH JUDAH.

(Spoiled By The Egyptians. 972 B.C.)

SEE 1 Kings 14:25-26 2 Chronicles 12:2-9 (Invaded By The Syrians About 840 B.C.)

SEE 2 Kings 12:17-18 2 Chronicles 24:23-24 (Plagued By The Syrians And Israelites. Just Before 742 B.C.)

SEE

2 Kings 15:37 (Another Invasion By The Same Foes. About 742 B.C.)

SEE

2 Kings 16:5-6 2 Chronicles 28:5-6

Isaiah 7:1 (Babylon Pointed Out As The Future Conqueror. 713-712 B.C.)

SEE 2 Kings 20:12-19 2 Chronicles 32:31 (Delivered From The Assyrians. About 710 B.C.)

SEE 2 Kings 19:35-36 2 Chronicles 32:21-22

Isaiah 37:36-37 (Manasseh Carried Off By The Assyrians. About 677 B.C.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 33:11 (Josiah Slain By The Egyptians, And The Kingdom Virtually Ended. 608 B.C).

2 Kings 23:26-27

SEE

2 Kings 23:29 2 Chronicles 35:20-24 (First Deportation To Babylon. 605 B.C.)

SEE

2 Kings 24:1 2 Chronicles 36:6-7

Daniel 1:1-2 (Second Deportation. 597 B.C.)

SEE 2 Kings 24:10-16

Jeremiah 52:28 (Third Deportation. 586 B.C)

SEE

2 Kings 25:1-12 2 Chronicles 36:17

Jeremiah 52:29 (Forbidden To Go Into Egypt.) Jeremiah 44:11-14

Hosea 11:5-6 (Fourth Deportation. 582 B.C.)

SEE

Jeremiah 52:30 (Conclusion Of The Whole Matter.)

2 Kings 17:20

Psalms 78:59-62 Psalms 106:40-42

Isaiah 3:8

Isaiah 42:22-25

Isaiah 63:18

Isaiah 64:10 Jeremiah 32:23-24 Lamentations 1:1-3 Lamentations 1:5 Lamentations 2:1
Lamentations 4:11-12 Ezekiel 36:18-19

Zechariah 7:14 THE CAPTIVITY IN BABYLON.

(God's Favor Promised) Leviticus 26:44-45

Jeremiah 4:27

Jeremiah 5:18

Jeremiah 30:11

Jeremiah 51:5

Ezekiel 6:8-10 Ezekiel 14:22-23

Amos 9:8-9

Zech. 13:8-9

SEE

Ezekiel 12:16 (The People Advised To Settle Down Quietly In Babylon.)

Jeremiah 29:2-6 (Jewish Captives Taken Into The Service Of The Court.)

Daniel 1:3-8

Daniel 1:10-16

Daniel 1:21 (Daniel Made Ruler Of The Province.)

Daniel 2:48-49 (His Three Friends Promoted.)

Daniel 3:30 (Daniel Made First Of The Three Presidents.)

Daniel 6:1-3

Daniel 6:25

SEE

Daniel 6:26-27

Daniel 6:28 (And Yet The Captivity Was Grievous.)

Psalms 137:1-6 THE JEWS THAT REMAINED IN PERSIA AFTER THE TIME OF CYRUS.

(A Jewish Maiden Made Queen. 479-8 B.C.)

SEE

Esther 2:1-20 It is now generally supposed that the Ahasuerus of the Book of Esther was Xerxes, the invader of Greece. -H.

(The Premiership Given To An Amalekite, Before Whom The Cousin Of The New Queen Refuses To Prostrate Himself.)

Esther 3:1-2 (Haman Seeks The Destruction Of All The Jews.)

Esther 3:3-6 (Procures A Decree To That Effect.)

Esther 3:8-15 (Consternation Of The Jews.)

Esther 4:1-3 (Esther Informed Of What Is Going On.)

Esther 4:4-9 (She Is Afraid To Interpose.)

Esther 4:10-12 (Mordecai Insists Upon It.)

Esther 4:13-14 (Haman Warned By His Friends.)

Esther 6:12-13 (Haman Hanged On His Own Gallows.)

Esther 7:3-10 (Mordecai Made Prime Minister.)

Esther 8:1-2 (Jews Authorized To Defend Themselves.)

Esther 8:3-14 (Their Enemies Smitten.)

Esther 9:2-19 (Feast Of Purim Established.)

SEE

Esther 9:20-32 The Restoration.

RESTORATION LONGED FOR.

Psalms 14:7

Psalms 53:6

Psalms 106:47

Psalms 126:4

FORETOLD.

Isaiah 11:11-12

Isaiah 27:12-13

Isaiah 43:5-7

Jeremiah 3:18 Jeremiah 12:14-15 Jeremiah 16:14-15

Jeremiah 23:7-8

Jeremiah 24:5-6

Jeremiah 29:14

Jeremiah 30:3

Jeremiah 30:10

Jeremiah 31:22

Jeremiah 31:24 Jeremiah 32:36-37

Jeremiah 33:7

Jeremiah 44:28 Jeremiah 46:27-28 Ezekiel 11:15-19

SEE Ezekiel 11:20-21

Ezekiel 37:21

Zechariah 8:7

Zechariah 10:6

Zechariah 10:10 GOD'S POWER TO BE DISPLAYED.

Jeremiah 30:5-8

SEE

Jeremiah 30:10 Jeremiah 31:10-14 Jeremiah 50:33-34

SEE

Zephaniah 3:14 Zephaniah 3:15-20 CYRUS NAMED AS THE DELIVERER.

Isaiah 41:25-27

SEE

Isaiah 41:28

Isaiah 44:26-28

Isaiah 45:1-3

SEE

Isaiah 45:4-6

Isaiah 45:13

Isaiah 49:22-23 THE ROUTE HOMEWARD TO BE SAFE AND EASY.

Isaiah 11:16

Isaiah 35:3-4

Isaiah 35:9-10

Isaiah 35:8

Isaiah 43:8

SEE

Isaiah 43:19-20

Isaiah 52:9

Isaiah 52:11-12

Isaiah 62:10

Jeremiah 31:8-9 Jeremiah 31:18-21

Hosea 1:10-11 THE OLD HOME.

Isaiah 65:8-10

Jeremiah 50:19

Ezekiel 34:13

Ezekiel 36:24

Zechariah 8:8 Zechariah 10:8-9

SEE

Zechariah 10:10 Zechariah 14:10-11 THE NATION SHALL BE A UNIT.

Jeremiah 31:5-7

Isaiah 11:13 Ezekiel 37:18-20

Ezekiel 37:22 SHALL BE STABLE.

2 Chronicles 33:8

Isaiah 61:7 Jeremiah 31:27-28

Jeremiah 32:41 Ezekiel 28:25-26

Amos 9:15

Zechariah 2:4-5

SEE

Ezekiel 38:8 SHALL BE STRONG.

Isaiah 11:14

Isaiah 41:11-14

Isaiah 60:10-12

Amos 9:14

Obadiah 1:17-21

Micah 4:6-8

Micah 5:6-9

Zechariah 9:13

SEE

Zechariah 9:14 Zechariah 9:15-16 Zechariah 12:6-7 SHALL HAVE RENEWED PROSPERITY.

Isaiah 27:6

Isaiah 49:18-21

Isaiah 54:1-4

Isaiah 54:6-10

Isaiah 60:22

SEE

Isaiah 62:1

Isaiah 62:2-4

Jeremiah 23:3-4 Jeremiah 30:18-19 Jeremiah 33:10-13

Ezekiel 36:8-12 Ezekiel 36:33-38

SEE 2 Kings 19:30-31

Jeremiah 33:14

Jeremiah 33:22 SHALL BE HOLY.

Isaiah 52:1-6

SEE

Ezekiel 20:37

Ezekiel 20:38

Ezekiel 20:41

Ezekiel 37:26

Ezekiel 37:28 Zephaniah 3:9-10

SEE Ezekiel 11:18-21

Joel 3:17

Obadiah 1:17 STRANGERS SHALL BE GATHERED IN.

Isaiah 14:1-2

Isaiah 45:14

Isaiah 56:8

Isaiah 60:16

Isaiah 61:9

Jeremiah 3:17

Amos 9:11-12

Micah 7:11-12

Zechariah 2:11 ENEMIES SHALL BE PUT TO SHAME.

SEE

Jeremiah 30:16

Jeremiah 30:17 Zechariah 14:12-14 GOD SHALL BE ACKNOWLEDGED.

Isaiah 14:3-7

Ezekiel 20:42 Ezekiel 39:21-28 EXULTATION IN THE DELIVERANCE.

Psalms 85:1

Psalms 107:2

Psalms 126:1-2

Psalms 147:2

Isaiah 48:20

Zechariah 2:6-8 The Hebrews Again In Palestine.

SEE - SACRED PLACES.

ZERUBBABEL'S TEMPLE. THE EDICT OF CYRUS. 536 B.C.

2 Chronicles 36:22-23

Ezra 1:1-4 By subtracting this date from 605 B.C., the date of the first deportation by Nebuchadnezzar, we obtain 69, or, in round numbers, 70 years for the duration of the Captivity .-H.

WHAT TRIBES RESPONDED.

Ezra 1:5-6

SEE 1 Chronicles 9:3 for Ephraim and Manasseh.

1 Chronicles 9:3 CYRUS RESTORES THE SACRED VESSELS.

SEE

2 Kings 24:13

Ezra 1:7-11 HOW MANY PEOPLE RETURNED.

Ezra 2:64-67 Nehemiah 7:66-69 THEIR CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE TEMPLE.

Ezra 2:68-70 Nehemiah 7:70-73 THE ALTAR BUILT, AND THE OLD ORDER OF FESTIVALS AND SERVICES RESTORED.

Ezra 3:1-6 MATERIALS PROVIDED FOR THE TEMPLE.

Ezra 3:7 THE FOUNDATIONS LAID.

SEE

Ezra 3:8-13 THE SAMARITANS NOT ALLOWED TO ASSIST.

Ezra 4:1-3 THEY THEN OPPOSE.

(From 535 B.C. To The Accession Of Darius Hystaspis, 521 B.C.)

Ezra 4:4-5 (Under Cambyses, 529-522 B.C.)

Ezra 4:6 (The Work Stopped Under Pseudo-Smerdis, 522-521 B.C.)

SEE

Ezra 4:7-22

Ezra 4:23-24 SEE - for the Accusation of the Samaritans, and the Edict of the Persian King.)

Ezra 4:7-22 THE PEOPLE REPROVED.

Ezra 5:1

Haggai 1:2-9 THE WORK RESUMED.

Ezra 5:2

Haggai 1:12-15 THE COURSE PURSUED BY THE PERSIAN GOVERNMENT.

(The Governor Of Syria Makes Sharp Inquiry, But Does Not Stop The Work.)

Ezra 5:3-5 (Sends Home For Instructions.)

SEE

Ezra 5:6-17 (Darius Tells Him To Let The Jews Alone.)

Ezra 6:6-7 (And To Help On The Work.)

SEE

Ezra 6:8-12 (The Governor Of Course Obeys.)

Ezra 6:13 THE TEMPLE FINISHED. 515 B.C.

Ezra 6:14-15 THE TEMPLE DEDICATED.

SEE

Ezra 6:16-22 MISSION OF EZRA. 458 B.C.

(Is Commissioned By Artaxerxes Longimanus.)

SEE

Ezra 7:11-26

(Sets Forth.)

Ezra 7:6-9 (Halts Three Days At Ahava, And Keeps A Fast.)

SEE

Ezra 8:15-23 (Commits The Treasures And Sacred Vessels To The Custody Of The Priests.)

SEE

Ezra 8:24-30 (Reaches Jerusalem.)

Ezra 8:31-32 (Delivers The King's Orders.)

Ezra 8:36 (Breaks Up The Heathen Marriage Connections Which Had Been Formed.-457 B.C.)

SEE

Ezra 9

Ezra 10 And in this year probably returns to Babylon. -H.

ADMINISTRATION OF NEHEMIAH. 445-433 B.C.

(Gets Sad Tidings From Jerusalem.)

Nehemiah 1:1-4 (Is Commissioned By Artaxerxes Longimanus To Go There.)

Nehemiah 2:1-3

Nehemiah 2:5-8 (Reaches Jerusalem.)

Nehemiah 2:9-11 (Inspects The Ruins By Night.) Nehemiah 2:12-16 (Stirs Up The People To Rebuild The Wall.) Nehemiah 2:17-18 (In Spite Of The Derision Of Their Enemies.) Nehemiah 2:19-20 (Opposition Increases, But The Work Goes On.)

Nehemiah 4:1

Nehemiah 4:6 (An Attack Resolved Upon.)

Nehemiah 4:7-8 Nehemiah 4:10-12 (Preparations Made To Repel It.) Nehemiah 4:13-23 (A Stop Put To The Oppression Of The Poor.)

SEE

Nehemiah 5:1-13 (The New Governor Provides For Himself And Others.) Nehemiah 5:14-18

(New Plots.)

Nehemiah 6:1-9 (False Prophets Employed To Stop The Work.)

SEE Nehemiah 6:10-14 (The Wall Finished. 444 B.C.)

Nehemiah 6:15 (Some Of The Jewish Nobles Prove False.) Nehemiah 6:17-19 (Close Watch To Be Kept.)

Nehemiah 7:1-4 (Ezra And Nehemiah Unite In Conducting Religious Services.)

SEE

Nehemiah 8:1-13 (The Feast Of Tabernacles Kept.)

SEE Nehemiah 8:14-18 (A Solemn Fast And Confession.)

SEE

Nehemiah 9 (A New Covenant Made With God.) Nehemiah 10:28-29

SEE Nehemiah 10:30-39 SEE - for the chief points of this Covenant.) Nehemiah 10:30-39 (A Special Effort Required To People The City.)

Nehemiah 11:1-2 (The Dedication Of The Wall.) Nehemiah 12:27-30 Nehemiah 12:35-36
Nehemiah 12:41-43 (Provision Made For The Priests And Levites.)

SEE Nehemiah 12:44-47 (The Congregation Purged Of Its Heathen Elements.)

Nehemiah 13:1-3 (The Temple Desecrated After Nehemiah's Return To Babylon, In 433 B.C.)

Nehemiah 13:4-5 (The Temple Cleansed.) Nehemiah 13:6-13 (An End Put To The Desecration Of The Sabbath.)

SEE Nehemiah 13:15-22 (Marriage Alliances With The Heathen Broken Up.)

SEE Nehemiah 13:23-31

Jerusalem. ITS STRENGTH AND BEAUTY.

Psalms 48:2

Psalms 48:11-13

Psalms 122:2-5

PRAYED FOR.

Psalms 51:18

Psalms 122:6-8 LOVED AND DEFENDED BY GOD.

Psalms 48:3-5

Psalms 87:1-6

Psalms 132:13 THREATENED FOR SIN.

Isaiah 29:1-3

Isaiah 27:10-11 Jeremiah 1:14-15

Jeremiah 9:11

Jeremiah 19:8

Jeremiah 20:5

Jeremiah 21:10

Jeremiah 32:28

Jeremiah 32:31 PLUNDERED BY THE EGYPTIANS.

1 Kings 14:25-28

1 Kings 14:30 DELIVERED FROM THE ASSYRIANS.

2 Kings 19:10 2 Chronicles 32:9-12 2 Chronicles 32:14-20

Isaiah 36:20-21

Isaiah 37:17

Isaiah 37:20

Isaiah 37:33-35

Isaiah 38:6

Isaiah 39:8 DESTRUCTION BY THE CHALDEANS.

(Foretold.)

Isaiah 64:11-12

Jeremiah 13:9

Jeremiah 13:18

Jeremiah 16:2

Jeremiah 16:9

Jeremiah 17:3

Jeremiah 34:22

Ezekiel 7:22

Ezekiel 7:27

Ezekiel 9:7

Ezekiel 11:8-10

Ezekiel 11:25

Ezekiel 12:20

Ezekiel 21:23

Ezekiel 24:2 Ezekiel 24:24-26 Ezekiel 33:28-29

Amos 2:5

Micah 5:1

(Justified.)

Jeremiah 33:4-5

Ezekiel 7:23-24

Ezekiel 8:17-18

Ezekiel 9:9

Ezekiel 11:6

Ezekiel 22:2-13

Ezekiel 24:7-9

(Accomplished.)

SEE

2 Kings 25:1-10 2 Chronicles 34:14

Jeremiah 51:50

Jeremiah 51:51

Ezekiel 33:21 Lamentations 2:13 Lamentations 5:11-15 Lamentations 5:17-18 Lamentations 5:22

RESTORATION PROMISED.

Psalms 69:35-36 Psalms 102:13-16

Isaiah 40:9-10

Psalms 49:14-15

Isaiah 49:16-17

Jeremiah 30:21

Jeremiah 31:1

Jeremiah 31:4 Jeremiah 31:38-40 Zechariah 1:14-17

Zechariah 2:12

Zechariah 8:3-5 DESTRUCTION BY THE ROMANS FORETOLD.

Zechariah 14:1-2 Matthew 23:38-39

Matthew 24:6-8 Matthew 24:19-21

Mark 13:7-8

Mark 13:17-19

Luke 19:41-44

Luke 21:9-10

Luke 21:20-24

Acts 6:14 Judaism And Christianity. THE GOSPEL TO BE OFFERED FIRST TO THE JEWS.

Matthew 10:5-6

Matthew 15:24 THEY DEMAND THE DEATH OF CHRIST.

Acts 13:28-29 THE FRUIT OF CHRIST'S PERSONAL MINISTRY IN JERUSALEM.

Acts 1:15 THE FIELD A HOPEFUL ONE.

Acts 2:5 THE PENTECOSTAL BEGINNING. 30 A.D.

(Promised.)

Joel 2:28-31

Acts 1:5-8

(Realized.)

Acts 2:8-11

Acts 2:16-20

Acts 2:37-38

Acts 2:40-42 GROWTH OF THE CHURCH DURING THE FIRST SIX YEARS. The whole number of converts is supposed to have been at least ten or twelve thousand .-H.

(After The Healing Of The Lame Man.)

Acts 3:17

Acts 3:19-20

Acts 4:4 (After The Judgment Upon Ananias And Sapphira.)

Acts 5:13-14 (After The Appointment Of Deacons. Perhaps About 35 A.D.)

Acts 6:7 THE FIRST PERSECUTION. 36-39 A.D.

SEE

Acts 8:1

Acts 9:31 ST. PAUL IN JERUSALEM. 58 A.D.

Acts 21:20-22 LABORS AMONG THE JEWS IN OTHER PLACES.

(Damascus.)

Acts 9:20

Acts 9:22 (Island Of Cyprus.)

Acts 13:5 (Antioch In Pisidia.)

Acts 13:13-14

Acts 13:16

Acts 13:26

(Iconium.)

Acts 14:1

(Thessalonica.)

Acts 17:1-2

Acts 17:4

(Berea.)

Acts 17:9-10

Acts 17:12

(Corinth.)

Acts 18:1-2

Acts 18:4

(Ephesus.)

Acts 18:19

Acts 19:10

(Rome.)

Acts 28:17-22

Acts 28:24 (St. Paul's Testimony In The Summer Of 60 A.D.)

Acts 26:19-20 OPPOSITION OF THE JEWS.

(At Antioch In Pisidia.)

Acts 13:42-45

(At Corinth.)

Acts 18:12-17

(At Ephesus.)

Acts 19:8-9 (At Corinth Again.)

Acts 20:1-5 THE JEWS GIVEN UP.

(By Christ.)

Matthew 21:43 (By The Apostles.)

Acts 13:40-41

Acts 13:46-47

Acts 13:49

Acts 18:5-6

Acts 28:25-29 THE JEWS WILL ONE DAY REPENT THE DEATH OF THE MESSIAH.

Zechariah 12:10-14 AND WILL BE GATHERED IN.

Isaiah 1:25-27

Isaiah 26:1-6

Isaiah 26:12

Isaiah 26:15

Isaiah 29:23-24

Isaiah 32:13-20

Isaiah 35:1-2

Isaiah 40:1-2

Isaiah 45:17

Jeremiah 24:7 Jeremiah 31:31-34 Jeremiah 32:38-40

Jeremiah 33:8

Jeremiah 50:20

Ezekiel 20:40 Ezekiel 20:43-44 Ezekiel 21:25-27 Ezekiel 34:14-15

Ezekiel 34:25 Ezekiel 34:27-28 Ezekiel 36:13-15

Ezekiel 37:23

Ezekiel 37:27

Ezekiel 39:29

Amos 9:13

Micah 2:12-13

Zechariah 3:10 Zechariah 6:14-15 Zechariah 8:13-15 Zechariah 8:22-23

Zechariah 9:8

Zechariah 9:12

Zechariah 10:12 Zechariah 14:5-8

Malachi 3:4-5 2 Corinthians 3:12-16 THE CONVERSION OF THE JEWS AS RELATED TO THE CONVERSION OF THE WORLD.

Romans 9:1-3

Romans 10:1

Romans 11:9-15

Romans 11:23-28

Romans 11:30-32

12. OTHER NATIONS

OTHER NATIONS The Origin Of Nations.

NOAH THE SECOND FATHER OF MANKIND.

Genesis 9:18-19

Genesis 10:1

Genesis 10:32

SEE

Acts 17:26 THE UNITY OF THE RACE DESTROYED.

Genesis 11:1-2

Genesis 11:4-9 THE DESCENDANTS OF HAM, OF WHOM CAME THE KINGDOMS OF BABYLON AND EGYPT.

Genesis 10:6-8

Genesis 10:10 Genesis 10:13-18

Genesis 10:20 1 Chronicles 1:8-16 THE DESCENDANTS OF SHEM, OF WHOM CAME THE KINGDOM OF ASSYRIA.

Genesis 10:11-12

SEE Genesis 10:21-30

Genesis 10:31 THE DESCENDANTS OF JAPHETH.

Genesis 10:2-5 1 Chronicles 1:5-7 Offshoots Of The Abrahamic Stock.

MOABITES AND AMMONITES.

Genesis 19:36-38

ISHMAELITES.

Genesis 16:1-6 Genesis 16:15-16

Genesis 17:20

Genesis 21:9-13 Genesis 21:20-21 Genesis 25:17-18 (For the descendants of Ishmael), SEE - GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES.

ANTEDILUVIAN AND PATRIARCHAL GENEALOGIES.

Descendants of Ishmael.

ALLEGORICAL ALLUSION.

Galatians 4:30-31

MIDIANITES. for the children of Abraham by Keturah.

Genesis 25:1-4

Exodus 2:15

Acts 7:22-29

EDOMITES.

Genesis 36:6-8 Numbers 20:14-21 Deuteronomy 2:12 Hebrews And Gentiles Before The Final Settlement In Canaan.

GENTILE FRIENDSHIPS WITH ABRAHAM AND ISAAC.

Genesis 14:17

Genesis 20:1

Genesis 20:15 Genesis 21:22-24

Genesis 21:27

Genesis 21:32

Genesis 21:34

Genesis 26:6 Genesis 26:26-31 THE HEBREWS KINDLY RECEIVED IN EGYPT.

Genesis 47:5-7

Genesis 47:11

Acts 7:13 OPPRESSED UNDER A NEW DYNASTY.

SEE -; THE HEBREWS.

- ISRAEL IN EGYPT.

Bondage in Egypt. The Canaanites.

GENTILE NAMES OF PLACES IN CANAAN.

Genesis 28:19

Joshua 15:15

Judges 1:11

SEE

Judges 18:29

GIANTS.

Numbers 13:32-33 Deuteronomy 2:10-11 Deuteronomy 2:20 Deuteronomy 3:11

Judges 1:20

SEE

Joshua 11:21-22 THE CURSE UPON HAM'S FOURTH SON.

Genesis 9:24-27 NAMES OF TRIBES INHABITING CANAAN.

(Ten In All.) Genesis 15:19-21 (Six West Of The Jordan.)

Exodus 33:2 BOUNDARIES AND LOCATIONS.

Genesis 10:19

Numbers 13:29

Judges 1:36 THE DEFILEMENT OF THE LAND.

Leviticus 18:25

Leviticus 18:27 Deuteronomy 12:31 Deuteronomy 18:14 Deuteronomy 29:16-17

2 Kings 17:7-8

1 Kings 21:26

Ezra 9:11 MIRACULOUS DESTRUCTION OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH.

Genesis 19:23-25 Genesis 19:27-28 CANAANITES NOT EXPELLED BY THE HEBREWS.

Joshua 13:13

Joshua 15:63

Judges 1:19

Judges 1:21

Judges 1:27

Judges 1:29

Judges 1:31-32

Judges 1:34 Psalms 106:34-35

SEE

Judges 3:1-3 CANAANITES MADE TRIBUTARY.

Joshua 16:10

Joshua 17:12-13

Judges 1:28

Judges 1:30

Judges 1:33

Judges 1:35

1 Kings 9:20-21 2 Chronicles 8:7-8

SEE

Joshua 9:3-27 WHY THEY WERE NOT ALL DRIVEN OUT.

Judges 2:20-21 Mutual Relations Of The Hebrews And Other Nations. THE HEBREWS TO BE A SEPARATE PEOPLE.

SEE - THE HEBREWS. THE HEBREW POLITY.

Separate.

EZEKIEL'S VISION OF THE PROVISION MADE FOR STRANGERS.

Ezekiel 47:22-23 THE KENITES FAVOURED.

Judges 1:16

Judges 4:11

1 Samuel 15:6 THE MOABITES AND AMMONITES.

(Not To Be Distressed.)

Deuteronomy 2:9

SEE Deuteronomy 2:16-19 Deuteronomy 2:37 (But Never To Be Made Citizens.) Deuteronomy 23:3-6

SEE

Nehemiah 13:1-3 THE EDOMITES AND EGYPTIANS.

(Not To Be Abhorred.) Deuteronomy 23:7 (And May In The Third Generation Be Made Citizens.) Deuteronomy 23:8 THE MIDIANITES TO BE VEXED.

Numbers 25:16-18

SEE

Numbers 31:1

Numbers 31:2-3 THE CANAANITES TO BE DESTROYED.

Deuteronomy 7:1-2 Deuteronomy 7:16 Deuteronomy 20:16-18 THE AMALEKITES.

(To Be Blotted Out.) Deuteronomy 25:17-19 (Saul Blamed For Spring Their King.)

SEE

1 Samuel 15:1-3 1 Samuel 15:18-21 (An Amalekite Raid.)

1 Samuel 30:1-6 THE SAMARITANS.

(Origin Of The Name.)

SEE

1 Kings 16:24 (Assyrians Brought In.)

SEE

2 Kings 17:24

Ezra 4:9-10 (Hated By The Jews.)

Luke 9:52-53

John 4:9

John 4:27

John 8:48 (Christ Treats Them Kindly.)

Luke 17:15-18

John 4:20-22

TRIBUTARIES.

SEE

2 Samuel 8:2 2 Chronicles 34:14

2 Samuel 8:14

1 Kings 4:21

1 Kings 4:24

2 Kings 3:4 1 Chronicles 18:2 1 Chronicles 18:6 1 Chronicles 18:13 1 Chronicles 19:19

SEE 2 Chronicles 9:26 2 Chronicles 27:5 FRIENDLY RELATIONS WITH OTHER NATIONS.

1 Samuel 21:10

1 Samuel 22:3-4

1 Samuel 27:1

1 Samuel 27:2 1 Chronicles 18:9-10

1 Kings 4:34

SEE

2 Samuel 8:9-10

1 Kings 5:10 2 Chronicles 2:11-12 2 Chronicles 9:23-24 2 Chronicles 17:10-11 2 Chronicles 20:29-30 2 Kings 20:12-13 2 Chronicles 32:31

Isaiah 39:1-4 for Hezekiah and the King of Babylon.) 2 Kings 20:12-13; 2 Chronicles 32:31 THE VISIT OF THE QUEEN OF SHEBA.

SEE

1 Kings 10:1-9 2 Chronicles 9:1-8 The Intermarrying Of The Hebrews And Other Nations.

SEE - THE FAMILY. THE INSTITUTION AND LAWS OF MARRIAGE.

Marriage with Gentiles.

INTERMARRIAGE WITH THE CANAANITES STRICTLY FORBIDDEN.

SEE - (Exodus 34:12-16) AND (Deuteronomy 7:1-4)

Joshua 23:12-13 INTERMARRIAGE WITH THE MOABITES AND AMMONITES VIRTUALLY FORBIDDEN.

SEE Deuteronomy 23:3-6 INTERMARRIAGE WITH THE EDOMITES AND EGYPTIANS MUCH LESS STRINGENTLY FORBIDDEN.

SEE Deuteronomy 23:7-8 THE CASE OF FEMALE CAPTIVES OF WAR.

Deuteronomy 21:10-13

SEE Deuteronomy 21:14 INSTANCES OF INTERMARRIAGE.

Genesis 26:34-35

Genesis 41:45

Exodus 2:21

Numbers 12:1

Ruth 1:3-4

SEE

Genesis 46:20

2 Samuel 3:3

1 Kings 3:1

1 Kings 11:1-2

1 Kings 16:31 1 Chronicles 2:34-35 1 Chronicles 3:2 THE REFORM UNDER EZRA.

Ezra 9:1-3

Ezra 9:5

Ezra 9:8-10

Ezra 9:12-14

Ezra 10:2-17

Ezra 10:19 THE REFORM UNDER NEHEMIAH.

(The Pledge That Was Broken.)

Nehemiah 10:30 (The Measures Taken.) Nehemiah 13:23-31 (Malachi Denounces These Heathen Marriages Which Led To Frivolous Divorces Of Hebrew Wives.)

Malachi 2:10-16 Notices Of Gentile Nations Chiefly Prophetic And Denunciatory.

DENUNCIATIONS OF THE HEATHEN.

(In General.)

Psalms 9:5

Psalms 33:10

Psalms 149:6-9

Isaiah 8:9

Isaiah 8:10

Isaiah 25:2

Isaiah 25:5

Isaiah 41:1

Isaiah 41:15

Isaiah 63:19

Jeremiah 10:25

Jeremiah 25:13

Jeremiah 25:14

Isaiah 34:2-3

Joel 3:9-14

Micah 5:15

Zephaniah 3:6

Haggai 2:21

Haggai 2:22

Zechariah 14:15 (The Enemies Of Israel.)

Isaiah 17:12-14

Isaiah 19:17

Isaiah 29:5

Isaiah 29:7-8 Jeremiah 9:25-26 Jeremiah 25:19-28

Jeremiah 25:33

Joel 3:1-3

Micah 4:11-13

Zechariah 2:9 Zechariah 12:2-5

Zechariah 12:9 (Conspiracies Complained Of.)

Psalms 83:3-8 (Fowls And Beasts Summoned To The Banquet.) Ezekiel 39:17-20 (Repentance And Restoration Possible.)

Jeremiah 12:16 THE AMALEKITES.

(What The Lord Said To Moses.)

Exodus 17:14 (What Balaam Said.)

Numbers 24:20 THE KENITES.

(Dwelt In A Mountainous District.)

Numbers 24:21 (To Be Carried Captive By The Assyrians.)

Numbers 24:22

SYRIA.

(To Be Destroyed.)

Isaiah 7:7-9

Isaiah 17:1-3 Jeremiah 49:23-27

Zechariah 9:1-2

(Reason Given.)

Amos 1:3-5

ASSYRIA.

(Nineveh Threatened.)

Jonah 1:2-8 (Repents, And Is Spared.)

SEE

Jonah 3:10

Jonah 4:10-11 (Tiglath-Pileser Will Conquer Syria, And Spoil Samaria. 740 B.C.)

Isaiah 8:3-4 (Shalmaneser And Sargon Will Desolate Samaria. 721 B.C.)

Hosea 8:2-3

Hosea 10:7

Hosea 10:9-10

Hosea 10:14-15

Amos 4:11-12

Amos 5:2-3

Amos 7:9

Amos 9:10

Micah 1:13-15

SEE

2 Kings 17:6

Hosea 13:16 (Egypt And Ethiopia Humbled By Sargon. 713 B.C.)

Isaiah 20:1

SEE

Isaiah 20:2-6

Nahum 3:8-10 (Judah Not To Be Delivered By Egypt From The Assyrians.)

SEE

Isaiah 30:1-7 AND (Isaiah 31:1-3)

Isaiah 30:31-32

Isaiah 31:8-9 (Judah To Be Overrun By The Assyrians.)

Isaiah 8:6-8

Isaiah 10:8-9 (The Assyrians To Be Beaten Off.) 2 Kings 19:23-24 2 Kings 19:26-28 2 Kings 19:30-34

Isaiah 10:12-14

Isaiah 10:16-19

Isaiah 10:24-25

Isaiah 10:27-34

Isaiah 14:25

Isaiah 33:1

Isaiah 33:3-4

Isaiah 33:7-9

Isaiah 33:11-12

Isaiah 33:18-21

Isaiah 37:6-13

Isaiah 37:22-25

Isaiah 37:28-29

Isaiah 37:31-32

Isaiah 37:37 (Assyria To Be Destroyed. 625 B.C.)

Nahum 1:11

Nahum 1:13

Nahum 1:15

Nahum 2:1-13 (Moral Causes Of The Desolation.)

Nahum 3:1-3

Nahum 3:5-7 (Nineveh As Helpless As Thebes).

Nahum 3:8-19 (To Be Utterly Desolate.)

Isaiah 30:33 Zephaniah 2:13-15 (Vivid Picture Of The Glory And The Fall Of Assyria.)

Ezekiel 31:3-17 Ezekiel 32:22-23

ELAM.

(To Be Subdued By The Chaldeans.)

Jeremiah 49:35 Jeremiah 49:37-38 (To Be Put To Shame Among The Dead.) Ezekiel 32:24-25
(To Be Restored.)

Jeremiah 49:39

BABYLON.

(Extent And Power Of The Kingdom.) Jeremiah 6:22-25

Jeremiah 15:12 Jeremiah 5:18-19

Jeremiah 7:2

Daniel 7:3-4

Habakkuk 1:5

Habakkuk 1:7-10

SEE

Daniel 2:37-38 (Indication Of The Despotic Character Of The Government.)

Daniel 2:24 (Nebuchadnezzar Cripples Egypt. 605 B.C.)

2 Kings 24:7

SEE Jeremiah 46:1-12 (Further Conquests To Be Made.)

Jeremiah 4:5-6

Jeremiah 4:9-10 Jeremiah 4:13-17 Jeremiah 5:15-17

Jeremiah 6:26

Jeremiah 21:8-9

Jeremiah 27:4 Jeremiah 27:11-13 Jeremiah 38:20-23 (The Pride Of Nebuchadnezzar Punished.)

Daniel 4:28-30

Daniel 5:20-21 (Reason Restored.)

Daniel 4:36 (Babylon To Be Utterly Destroyed.)

Psalms 137:8-9

Isaiah 13:2-4

Isaiah 13:6-9

Isaiah 13:11-12

Isaiah 13:14-22

Isaiah 27:1

Isaiah 43:14

Isaiah 43:17 Jeremiah 50:28-32 Jeremiah 50:35-37 Jeremiah 50:39-40

Jeremiah 51:6 Jeremiah 51:45-46

Habakkuk 2:5-8 (The Royal Virgin To Be Degraded.)

Isaiah 47:1-3

Isaiah 47:5-11

Isaiah 47:15 (Ironical Summons To Self-Defence.) Jeremiah 51:12-13 (The Struggle Hopeless.)
Jeremiah 51:25-26 Jeremiah 51:29-35 Jeremiah 51:37-43 Jeremiah 51:48-49 Jeremiah 51:53-58
(Earth And Hell Moved.)

Isaiah 14:8-15

Isaiah 14:18-20

Isaiah 14:22-23 (Destruction To Come From The North.)

Jeremiah 50:3

Jeremiah 50:8 Jeremiah 50:10-18 Jeremiah 50:21-24 Jeremiah 50:26-27 Jeremiah 50:41-43
Jeremiah 50:45-46 (The Medes To Take Babylon.)

Isaiah 21:1-3

Isaiah 21:5-9

Jeremiah 51:11 Jeremiah 51:27-28 (A Copy Of Jeremiah's Prophecy To Be Sent To Babylon.)

Jeremiah 51:59 Jeremiah 51:61-64 (Belshazzar's Feast.)

Daniel 5:1-3 (The Hand-Writing On The Wall.)

SEE

Daniel 5:5

Daniel 5:9-10 (Explained By Daniel.)

Daniel 5:22-28 (The Catastrophe. 538 B.C.)

Daniel 5:30-31 MYSTICAL BABYLON.

(Her Fall Anticipated.)

Revelation 14:8

SEE

Jeremiah 51:7 (Drunk With The Blood Of The Saints.)

SEE Revelation 17:1-6 (Her Fall More Fully Described.) Revelation 18:2-6 Revelation 18:9-10

EGYPT.

(The Folly Of Relying Upon Egypt. About 720 B.C.)

Isaiah 31:3 (Civil War In Egypt After The Overthrow Of The Ethiopian (25th) Dynasty, Between
690-664 B.C.)

Isaiah 19:2 (The Oppressive Rule Of Psammetichus. 664-611 B.C.)

Isaiah 19:4-11

Isaiah 19:13

Isaiah 19:15-16 (Pharaoh-Necho Defeated By Nebuchadnezzar At Carchemish. 605 B.C.)

Jeremiah 46:3-9 Jeremiah 46:11-12

SEE

2 Kings 24:7 (The Two Eagles.)

Ezekiel 17:2-10 Ezekiel 17:12-21 (After The Capture Of Gaza By The Egyptians. 588 B.C.)

Jeremiah 37:7-10

Ezekiel 29:2-5

Ezekiel 29:8-15

(A Year Later.) Ezekiel 30:21-26 (During The Siege Of Jerusalem.)

Jeremiah 37:4-5 (Egypt To Be Subdued By Nebuchadnezzar. After The Fall Of Tyre, 585 B.C.)

Jeremiah 43:9-11 Jeremiah 46:13-16 Jeremiah 46:19-24

Jeremiah 46:26 Ezekiel 29:18-20 (A More Detailed Description Of The Conquest.)

Ezekiel 30:2-4

Ezekiel 30:6-8 Ezekiel 30:10-12 Ezekiel 30:14-19 (Pharaoh Warned.)

Ezekiel 31:2

Ezekiel 31:18 (Lamentation Over The Coming Fall Of Pharaoh.)

Ezekiel 32:9-16 (Another Lamentation.) Ezekiel 32:18-21 Ezekiel 32:31-32

ETHIOPIA.

Isaiah 18:1-7

Ezekiel 30:5

Ezekiel 30:9

Zephaniah 2:12 THE MEDO-PERSIAN EMPIRE.

(From First To Last.) (TO BE FOUNDED BY CYRUS. 559 B.C.)

Isaiah 41:2-3

SEE

Isaiah 41:25-28 AND (Isaiah 45:1-4)

Isaiah 46:11

Isaiah 48:14-15 (DANIEL'S VISION.) SEE first clause of (Daniel 2:39)

Daniel 7:5

Daniel 8:3-4

Daniel 8:20 (LAWS NOT TO BE CHANGED.)

Daniel 6:6-9

Daniel 6:14-15

Daniel 6:18-19

Daniel 6:24 (In Its Highest Bloom.) (EXTENT AND ORGANIZATION.)

Esther 1:1

Esther 1:14

Esther 10:1 (AN AMALEKITE MADE PRIME MINISTER.)

SEE

Esther 3:1 (INDICATIONS OF THE ARBITRARY AND DESPOTIC CHARACTER OF THE GOVERNMENT.)

Ezra 7:26

Esther 5:9-14 (A CONSPIRACY EXPOSED.)

Esther 2:21-23 (A JEW THEREBY BECOMES PRIME MINISTER.)

Esther 6:1-11

Esther 8:15-17

Esther 10:3 (A QUEEN WANTONLY REPUDIATED.)

Esther 1:13

Esther 1:15-22 (A BEAUTIFUL JEWESS MADE QUEEN.)

Esther 2:1-4

Esther 2:12-17 (A GRAND BANQUET.)

Esther 1:1-8 (THE QUEEN ALSO MAKES A FEAST.)

Esther 1:9 (FEAST IN HONOUR OF THE NEW QUEEN.)

Esther 2:18-20 (ESTHER'S BANQUET.)

Esther 5:1-8 (ESTHER'S SECOND BANQUET.)

Esther 6:14

Esther 7:1-2

MOAB.

(To Be Desolated.)

Numbers 24:14

Isaiah 15:1-9

Isaiah 16:1-4

Isaiah 16:7-11

Isaiah 16:13-14

Isaiah 25:10

Isaiah 25:12

Jeremiah 48:1-6 Jeremiah 48:8-10 Jeremiah 48:14-26

Jeremiah 48:28 Jeremiah 48:31-34 Jeremiah 48:36-46

Ezekiel 25:8-11

SEE

Psalms 60:8

Psalms 83:6 Zephaniah 2:8-11 (The Sins Of Moab.)

Isaiah 16:6 Jeremiah 48:29-30

Amos 2:1-3 (The Desolation To Be Repaired.)

Jeremiah 48:47

AMMON.

(To Be Desolated.)

Jeremiah 49:1-6 (By Nebuchadnezzar.) Ezekiel 21:19-20

Ezekiel 21:28 Ezekiel 21:30-32

(Why.)

Ezekiel 25:2-7

Amos 1:13-15

EDOM.

(Desolation Foretold.)

Numbers 24:18

Isaiah 21:11-12

Isaiah 34:6-7

Isaiah 34:11-17 Jeremiah 49:7-12 Jeremiah 49:14-22 Lamentations 4:21-22 (Reason Assigned.)

Psalms 137:7 Ezekiel 25:12-13

Ezekiel 32:29

Ezekiel 35:2-13

Ezekiel 36:2-5

Amos 1:11-12

Obadiah 1:2-14

Obadiah 1:16 (The Desolation Irreparable.)

Malachi 1:4

TYRE.

(1 Geographical Position.)

Ezekiel 27:2-4

Hosea 9:13 (Commercial Greatness.)

Ezekiel 27:5-25 Ezekiel 28:12-13

Ezekiel 28:15 (Friendly Relations With David And Solomon.)

SEE

2 Samuel 5:11

1 Kings 5:11-12 1 Chronicles 14:1 2 Chronicles 2:3-16 (Marriage Alliance With Ahab, King Of Israel.)

SEE

1 Kings 16:31 (Her Sins Of Avarice And Pride.)

Ezekiel 28:2-7

Ezekiel 28:9-10 Ezekiel 28:16-19 (Her Sin Against The People Of God.)

Ezekiel 26:2

Joel 3:4-8

Amos 1:9-10 (To Be Punished By The Chaldeans.)

Isaiah 23:1-3

Isaiah 23:6-11

Isaiah 23:13-14 (To Be Utterly Desolated.)

Ezekiel 26:3-18 Ezekiel 26:20-21 (Ezekiel's Lamentation Over Her Fall.) Ezekiel 27:26-36 (After Seventy Years To Be Restored.)

Isaiah 23:15-18 (Finally To Be Devoured With Fire.)

Zechariah 9:3-4

ZIDON.

Isaiah 23:4-5

Isaiah 23:12 Ezekiel 28:21-23

Ezekiel 32:30

Zidon, though in her later history subject to Tyre, was probably the more ancient city of the two, and had done more to corrupt the worship of the Hebrews. Hence the separate notice taken of her by the prophets. -H.

PHILISTIA.

Isaiah 14:29-32

Jeremiah 47:2-7 Ezekiel 25:15-17

Amos 1:6-8

Zephaniah 2:4-7

Zechariah 9:5-7

ARABIA.

(To Be Scourged By The Assyrians.)

Isaiah 21:13-17 (By The Chaldeans.) Jeremiah 49:28-33 THE MACEDONIAN EMPIRE.

(Under Alexander.) (SEE last clause of Daniel 2:39)

Daniel 7:6

Daniel 8:5-7

Daniel 8:21

Daniel 11:2-3 (To Be Broken Up After The Death Of Alexander. 323 B.C.)

Daniel 8:8

Daniel 8:22

Daniel 11:4 (The Grecian Kings Of Egypt And Syria.)

Daniel 11:5-7

Daniel 11:9-18

Daniel 11:20 (Antiochus Epiphanes, The Eighth King Of Syria. 176-164 B.C.)

Daniel 8:9-10

Daniel 8:23-25

Daniel 11:21-29 (Compelled By The Romans To Let Egypt Alone, Antiochus Will Turn Against Jerusalem.)

Daniel 8:11-14

Daniel 11:30-34

Daniel 11:36

Daniel 12:6-7

Daniel 12:10-12 (And Will Come To A Miserable End.)

Daniel 11:40-45

ROME.

(Described.) Numbers 24:23-24

Daniel 7:7

Daniel 7:11

Daniel 7:19

Daniel 7:23 (The Dignity Of Roman Citizenship.)

Acts 16:35-40

Acts 22:25-29 THE LITTLE HORN.

Antiochus Epiphanes, as some suppose; but by most interpreters understood as referring to the Papacy. -H.

(To Make War With The Saints.)

Daniel 7:8

Daniel 7:20-22

Daniel 7:24 (To Be Destroyed.)

Daniel 7:12

Daniel 7:17-18

Daniel 7:26-28 REMOTE NORTHERN NATIONS.

(Meshech And Tubal.) Ezekiel 32:26-28 (Magog, Meshech, And Tubal.)

Ezekiel 38:2-17

Ezekiel 38:21

Ezekiel 39:1-6 Ezekiel 39:11-16

SEE

Genesis 10:2

Revelation 20:8

Gog is the name of the prince, Magog of the land and people. Instead of "chief prince of Meshech and Tubal," some would have it: "Prince of Rosh (Russia), Meshech, and Tubal." -H. The Conversion Of The Gentiles. THE DIVINE COVENANT.

Psalms 2:8-10 THE PROMISE MADE TO ABRAHAM.

Genesis 18:18

Genesis 26:4

Romans 4:16-18 GENERAL PREDICTIONS.

Isaiah 42:1

Isaiah 42:4

Isaiah 43:8-9

Isaiah 44:3-5

Isaiah 45:24-25

Isaiah 46:12-13

Isaiah 49:5-11

Isaiah 51:3

Isaiah 51:5

Isaiah 52:8

Isaiah 52:13

Isaiah 52:15

Isaiah 54:11-13

Isaiah 54:15-16

Isaiah 55:5

Isaiah 59:21

Isaiah 60:13

Isaiah 60:17-20

Isaiah 61:4-6

Isaiah 65:1

Isaiah 66:7-13

Isaiah 66:21

Jeremiah 16:19

Malachi 1:11 Matthew 12:17-18

Matthew 12:21 PARTICULAR NATIONS REFERRED TO.

(Egypt And Assyria.)

Isaiah 19:18

Isaiah 19:19-21

Isaiah 19:23-25 The number five is symbolic of incompleteness, denoting , as Delitzsch says, "a fragmentary commencement of Egypt's future and complete conversion." -H.

(The Chinese.)

Isaiah 49:12 (Several Other Nations.)

Isaiah 60:1-9

Isaiah 66:19-20 JEWISH CONTEMPT FOR THE GENTILES.

John 7:35 CHRIST'S PARABLES ILLUSTRATING THE CALL OF THE GENTILES.

(The Great Supper.)

Luke 14:16-24 (The Wicked Husbandmen.) Matthew 21:33-41

Mark 12:1-9

Luke 20:9-16 (The Marriage Of The King's Son.)

Matthew 22:1-10 GOSPEL CARRIED TO THE SAMARITANS.

John 4:39

Acts 8:5

Acts 8:12-14

Acts 8:17

Acts 8:25 THE ETHIOPIAN EUNUCH BAPTIZED.

Acts 8:29

Acts 8:36-37

ST. PAUL.

(His Early Life.)

Acts 21:37-40

Acts 22:1-3

Acts 26:1-5 (His Conversion. 36 Or 37 A.D.)

Acts 22:10 (His Commission.)

Acts 9:15

Acts 22:15-16

Acts 22:21

Acts 26:16-18 (The Disciples At First Afraid Of Him.)

Acts 9:26 (Are Persuaded To Receive Him.)

Acts 9:27-28 (They Accept Him As An Apostle To The Gentiles.)

Galatians 2:7-9 (He Magnifies His Own Office.)

Romans 1:5

Romans 1:13-15

Romans 15:16 2 Corinthians 3:6

Ephesians 3:1-2

Ephesians 3:7-8 Colossians 1:25-27

2 Timothy 1:11 CORNELIUS, THE ROMAN CENTURION.

(Sends For Peter. About 40 A.D.)

Acts 10:8 (Peter's Vision.)

Acts 11:9-10

(Peter Goes.)

Acts 10:17-18

Acts 10:21-24

Acts 10:27-29 (His Reception.)

Acts 10:32-33 ATTITUDE OF THE CHURCH IN JERUSALEM.

(Peter Questioned.)

Acts 11:1-3 (His Course Approved.)

Acts 11:11-14

Acts 11:17-18 THE GENTILE CHURCH IN ANTIOCH.

(Its Beginning. About 40 A.D.)

Acts 11:21-23 (Paul Brought From Tarsus. 44 A.D.)

Acts 11:25-26 (Returns With Barnabas From Jerusalem. 45 A.D.)

Acts 12:24-25 ST. PAUL'S FIRST MISSIONARY TOUR. 46-47 A.D.

(Island Of Cyprus.)

SEE

Acts 13:4-6

Acts 13:7

(Perga.)

SEE

Acts 13:13 (Antioch In Pisidia.)

SEE

Acts 13:14-52

(Iconium.)

SEE

Acts 14:1-5 (Lystra And Derbe.)

SEE

Acts 14:6-20 (Back Again To Antioch.)

Acts 14:21

Acts 14:24-28 THE COUNCIL AT JERUSALEM. 50 A.D.

(Its Occasion.)

Acts 15:1-5 (Deliberations.)

Acts 15:6-17

Acts 15:19-20

(Result.)

Acts 15:22-27

Acts 15:29 (The Messengers Return To Antioch.)

Acts 15:33-35 (The Struggle Not Wholly Over.)

Galatians 2:14 ST. PAUL'S SECOND MISSIONARY TOUR. 51-54 A.D.

(Paul And Barnabas Part Company.)

Acts 15:36-39 (Paul And Silas In Syria And Asia Minor.)

Acts 15:40-41

Acts 16:1-5 (From Asia Minor To Europe. 52 A.D.)

Acts 16:11-13

(At Athens.)

Acts 17:14-15

Acts 17:19-21

Acts 17:33-34

(At Corinth.)

Acts 18:8

Acts 18:10-11 (Back Again To Antioch.)

Acts 18:18

Acts 18:22 ST. PAUL'S THIRD MISSIONARY TOUR. 54-57 A.D.

(From Antioch To Galatia And Phrygia.)

Acts 18:23 (Two Years In Ephesus.)

SEE

Acts 19:1-20 (Timothy And Erastus Sent Into Macedonia.)

Acts 19:21-22 (Uproar Against Paul In Ephesus.)

Acts 19:29-33 (Uproar Quelled By The Town Clerk.)

Acts 19:38-41 PAUL GOES FROM EPHESUS TO JERUSALEM.

(Visits Greece A Second Time.)

SEE

Acts 20:1-3 (From Philippi To Troas.)

SEE

Acts 20:6-12 (From Troas To Miletus.)

SEE

Acts 20:13-16 (Interview With The Ephesian Elders.)

Acts 20:17-21

Acts 20:25

Acts 20:37-38 (From Miletus To Ptolemais.)

Acts 21:1-3

Acts 21:5-7 (From Ptolemais To Cesarea.)

SEE

Acts 21:8-14 (From Cesarea To Jerusalem.)

Acts 21:15-19 ST. PAUL IN JERUSALEM.

(He Tries To Conciliate The Jewish Believers.)

Acts 21:23-26 (Unbelieving Jews Make A Riot.)

Acts 21:27-36 ST. PAUL IN CESAREA. 59-61 A.D.

(Is Sent There By Lysias.)

Acts 23:32-35 (Accused By Tertullus Before Felix.)

Acts 24:1-9 (The Apostle's Answer.)

Acts 24:10-13

Acts 24:16-21 (He Is Not Released.)

Acts 24:22-27 (Pleads His Cause Before Festus.)

Acts 25:1-12 (Brought Also Before King Agrippa.)

Acts 25:13-18

Acts 25:20-27 (Impressions Made By Paul's Speech.)

Acts 26:24-26

Acts 26:28-29 (He Is Pronounced Innocent, But Must Go To Rome.)

Acts 26:30-32 THE VOYAGE TO ITALY.

(From Cesarea To Sidon.)

Acts 27:1-3 (From Sidon To Myra.)

Acts 27:4-6 (Shipwrecked At Malta.)

Acts 28:1-2 (From Malta To Puteoli.)

Acts 28:12-14 (From Puteoli To Rome.)

Acts 28:15-16 JEWS AND GENTILES MADE ONE IN CHRIST.

Matthew 3:9

Luke 3:8

Romans 2:10

Romans 3:29

Romans 9:6-9

Romans 9:25-26

Romans 9:30-32

Romans 10:12

Romans 10:18-20

Romans 11:17-22

Romans 15:9-12

Romans 15:18-21

Galatians 3:14 Galatians 3:28-29

Ephesians 2:17

Ephesians 3:5-6

13.THE OUTWARD MAN

THE OUTWARD MAN The Nature Of The Body.

UNITY OF THE BODY.

1 Corinthians 12:14-26

MANLY BEAUTY.

Genesis 39:6

Judges 8:18

1 Samuel 9:2

1 Samuel 17:42 2 Samuel 14:25-26 Song of Solomon 5:9-16

SEE

1 Kings 1:6

FEMALE BEAUTY.

Genesis 6:1-2 Genesis 12:11-12 Genesis 12:14-15

1 Samuel 25:3

2 Samuel 14:27

Esther 2:5-11

Job 42:13-15 Song of Solomon 4:1-5

Jeremiah 6:2-3 (Swarthy Beauty.) Song of Solomon 1:5-6 (Beauty Without Discretion.)

Proverbs 11:22 DIMINUTIVE STATURE.

Luke 19:3-4

SEE

Leviticus 21:20

GIANTS.

Genesis 6:4

1 Samuel 17:4

2 Samuel 21:16 2 Samuel 21:18-22 1 Chronicles 20:4-8

SEE

Numbers 13:22 Numbers 13:32-33 Deuteronomy 2:10-11 Deuteronomy 2:20

1 Samuel 10:23 1 Chronicles 11:23

DEXTERITY.

(Left-Handed.)

Judges 20:16 (Double-Handed.)

SEE 1 Chronicles 12:2

(Swift-Footed.)

2 Samuel 2:18 THE FIVE SENSES.

Genesis 27:22

Genesis 27:27

Exodus 4:11

Job 12:11

Job 34:3

1 Samuel 3:11 Ecclesiastes 1:8

SEE

Micah 7:16 THE APPETITES.

Genesis 25:30

Genesis 27:4

Genesis 27:6-7

Genesis 27:14

Genesis 27:17

Exodus 17:2-3 1 Chronicles 11:17-19

Job 6:6-7

Job 33:20

Psalms 102:4

Psalms 102:9 Psalms 107:17-18

Proverbs 27:7 THE COUNTENANCE.

(Cheerful.)

1 Samuel 1:18

Proverbs 15:13 Ecclesiastes 8:1

(Sullen.)

Genesis 31:2

Genesis 31:4-5

Daniel 3:19 (Bearing The Stamp Of Sin.)

Isaiah 3:9 THE HAIR.

(The Hair Of The Hand.)

Genesis 27:11

Genesis 27:21

Genesis 27:23

(The Beard.)

Genesis 41:14

Leviticus 19:27

2 Samuel 10:4-5

2 Samuel 19:24 1 Chronicles 19:4-5

SEE

2 Samuel 20:9

Ezra 9:3

Isaiah 7:20

Jeremiah 41:5

Ezekiel 5:1 (The Hair Of The Head.) Leviticus 13:40-41

Judges 16:22

Isaiah 7:20

Jeremiah 7:29

Ezekiel 44:20

Micah 1:16 1 Corinthians 11:14-15

SEE

2 Samuel 14:26

1 Timothy 2:9

1 Peter 3:3 THE FOREHEAD.

Revelation 13:16-17

SEE

Isaiah 48:4

Jeremiah 3:3

Ezekiel 3:8-9 THE EYES.

Psalms 38:10

Luke 11:33-36

SEE

Numbers 10:31

Judges 16:28

Proverbs 20:12 THE EARS.

Psalms 49:4

Proverbs 15:31

Proverbs 18:15

SEE

Exodus 21:6

Matthew 26:51

Acts 7:57 THE MOUTH.

Psalms 78:2

Proverbs 18:4

Proverbs 18:6-7

SEE

1 Samuel 1:12

2 Kings 4:34

Job 34:3

Psalms 22:13 THE TEETH.

Proverbs 30:14 Lamentations 3:16

SEE

Genesis 49:12

Numbers 11:33

Job 13:14

Job 19:20

Job 29:17

WINKING.

Job 15:12

Proverbs 6:13

STOOPING.

John 8:8

PROSTRATION.

Numbers 14:5

Numbers 16:4

1 Kings 18:42

SIGHING.

Job 3:24

Jeremiah 45:2-3

Ezekiel 21:6-7

TEARS.

Numbers 11:10

1 Samuel 20:41

1 Samuel 24:16

2 Samuel 13:36

2 Samuel 15:23

2 Kings 8:11

Job 16:16

Psalms 6:6

Psalms 39:12

Psalms 56:8

Psalms 80:5-6

Jeremiah 9:1

Jeremiah 14:17 Lamentations 1:16 Lamentations 2:18-19 Lamentations 3:48-51

John 11:31

SALIVA.

Job 7:19

Job 30:10

SEE

John 9:6

EXCRETIONS.

Deuteronomy 23:12-14

2 Kings 18:27

Isaiah 36:12

Malachi 2:3

Matthew 15:17

Mark 7:18-19 The Sustenance Of The Body.

NECESSITY OF FOOD.

1 Kings 18:41 1 Samuel 14:29-31 1 Samuel 30:11-12

Mark 8:1-4

Acts 9:19

Acts 27:33-34

Acts 27:36 FOOD A GIFT OF GOD.

Exodus 16:32-34

Ruth 1:6

1 Kings 17:2-5

Job 36:16

Psalms 104:27

Psalms 107:9

Psalms 132:15

Psalms 136:25 Psalms 145:15-16

Psalms 147:14 Ecclesiastes 3:12-13 Ecclesiastes 8:15

Isaiah 62:6-9 Ezekiel 36:29-30

Hosea 11:4

Joel 2:19

SEE

Job 28:5

Psalms 147:7

Acts 14:17

FOOD CURSED.

Numbers 11:18-20

Psalms 69:22 HUMAN CARE NECESSARY.

Genesis 6:21

Exodus 16:16 Matthew 14:15-16

SEE Genesis 41:33-36 MAN SHALL NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE.

Isaiah 55:2

John 4:13-15

John 6:27 1 Corinthians 6:13

SEE

Deuteronomy 8:3 VARIETIES OF FOOD.

(Vegetable.)

Genesis 1:29-30

Judges 14:7-9

1 Samuel 14:25

1 Samuel 14:43

Psalms 81:16

Proverbs 24:13

SEE

Daniel 1:12-16 BREAD THE STAFF OF LIFE:

SEE

Genesis 41:54

Genesis 47:12

Genesis 47:15

Exodus 29:32

Exodus 40:23

Leviticus 26:26

Joshua 9:5

Judges 8:6

Judges 19:5

Psalms 105:16

Ezekiel 4:16

Ezekiel 5:16

John 21:13

(Animal.)

Genesis 9:2-3

Genesis 27:25 Deuteronomy 12:20-22 (Blood Forbidden.)

Genesis 9:4 (A Jewish Custom.)

Genesis 32:32

(Human Flesh.) Leviticus 26:27-29 Deuteronomy 28:53-57

2 Kings 6:28-29

Job 31:31

Isaiah 9:19-21

Isaiah 49:24-26

Jeremiah 19:9 Lamentations 2:20 Lamentations 4:10

Ezekiel 5:9-10

(FIGURATIVE.)

Micah 3:1-3

COOKING.

(Literal.)

Genesis 25:29

Genesis 27:9-10

Genesis 27:31 Deuteronomy 14:21

2 Samuel 13:6-8

Psalms 58:9

(Figurative.)

Ezekiel 11:3

Ezekiel 11:7

Ezekiel 11:11

Ezekiel 24:6 Ezekiel 24:10-12

Hosea 7:3-8

FEASTING.

(Directions.)

Proverbs 23:1-3

Proverbs 23:6-8

Jeremiah 16:8

Luke 14:12-14

(Invitations.) 2 Samuel 13:25-27

(Examples.) 1 Samuel 9:22-24

Job 1:4

Job 1:13 (Riotous Mirth.)

Isaiah 5:12 (Sacred Feasts.)

1 Kings 3:15

1 Kings 8:65-66

Jude 1:12 UNDUE CONCERN AND GLUTTONY.

Numbers 11:4-5

Numbers 11:13

Psalms 78:29-30 Psalms 106:14-15

Proverbs 23:20

John 6:26

Job 15:27

Proverbs 25:16

SEE

Proverbs 23:21

FASTING.

Genesis 24:33 Deuteronomy 29:6

1 Kings 13:7-9 1 Kings 13:15-17

1 Kings 21:4 Psalms 109:23-24

Isaiah 8:21-22 SEE - SACRED SEASONS.

OCCASIONAL FAST AND FEAST DAYS.

Public Fasts. and

Private Fasts.

FAMINE.

Genesis 12:10

Genesis 26:1 Genesis 41:53-54

Genesis 45:6 Genesis 47:13-21

Leviticus 26:26 Deuteronomy 28:33-34 Deuteronomy 28:38-40

Ruth 1:1-2

2 Samuel 21:1

1 Kings 18:2

2 Kings 8:1-2

Job 30:3-6

Psalms 105:16

Isaiah 51:19

Jeremiah 14:1-6

Jeremiah 14:18 Lamentations 1:11 Lamentations 1:19 Lamentations 2:11-12 Lamentations 4:4
Lamentations 4:8-9 Lamentations 5:9-10

Ezekiel 6:11-12

Ezekiel 6:14

Ezekiel 7:14-15 Ezekiel 12:18-19

Ezekiel 14:13

Amos 4:6

Acts 7:11

DRINK.

(Water.)

Numbers 20:2-5 Lamentations 5:4

Ezekiel 4:16-17

SEE

Numbers 20:7-11

Isaiah 3:1

(Wine.) Psalms 104:14-15

Joel 2:24

SEE

John 2:1-11 (Wine Prescribed.)

Proverbs 31:6-7

1 Timothy 5:23 (Abuse Of It Condemned.)

Proverbs 20:1

Proverbs 23:31

Ephesians 5:18

Titus 2:3 (Prohibited To The Priesthood When On Duty.)

Leviticus 10:9

Ezekiel 44:21 TOTAL ABSTINENCE FROM WINE.

(The Nazarites.)

SEE

Numbers 6:2-4 Lamentations 4:7

Amos 2:11-12

SEE

Judges 13:2-5

Luke 1:15 (The Rechabites.) Jeremiah 35:2-11 Jeremiah 35:13-14 Jeremiah 35:18-19

WINE-DRINKING.

Genesis 43:34 Ecclesiastes 2:3

Isaiah 56:12

Zechariah 9:17

Zechariah 10:7

SEE

Genesis 27:25

Nehemiah 2:1 WINE AND WANTONNESS.

Esther 1:10-12

Hosea 4:11

DRUNKENNESS.

(Literal.)

Genesis 9:20-21 1 Samuel 25:36-37

1 Kings 20:12

1 Kings 20:16

(Figurative.)

Psalms 73:10

Psalms 75:8

Isaiah 28:8

Jeremiah 51:7-9

Isaiah 51:17

Isaiah 51:21-23

Isaiah 63:6

Jeremiah 9:15 Lamentations 3:15 Ezekiel 23:31-34 Habakkuk 2:15-16 PUNISHMENT OF DRUNKENNES.

Deuteronomy 29:19-21 Proverbs 23:29-30 Proverbs 23:32-35

Isaiah 5:11

Isaiah 5:22-23

Isaiah 24:9

Isaiah 24:11

Isaiah 28:1

Isaiah 28:3

Isaiah 28:7

Joel 1:5

Nahum 1:10

SLEEP.

(Examples.)

Job 11:18-19

Psalms 3:5

Psalms 4:8

Proverbs 3:24

Jeremiah 31:26

Matthew 26:43

Mark 14:40 1 Thessalonians 5:7

(Early Rising.)

Genesis 44:3

Proverbs 31:15

Body Clothed.

DIVINE ORIGIN OF DRESS.

Genesis 3:21 FOLLY OF ANXIETY ABOUT DRESS.

Matthew 6:28-29 DIRECTIONS TO WOMEN.

1 Timothy 2:9-10

1 Peter 3:3-4 CEREMONIAL REGULATIONS.

Leviticus 19:19 Deuteronomy 22:11 Numbers 15:38-40 Deuteronomy 22:12

Matthew 23:5 MATERIAL OF DRESS.

(Fine Linen.)

Ezekiel 16:10

Ezekiel 16:13 Revelation 18:16

SEE

Leviticus 19:19

Esther 8:15

Revelation 19:8

(Silk.)

Proverbs 31:22

SEE

Genesis 41:42

Ezekiel 16:10

(Gold.)

Psalms 45:13 (Woollen Garments.)

SEE Leviticus 13:47-48

Leviticus 19:19

Proverbs 31:13 COLOR OF MATERIAL.

(White, Blue, And Purple.)

SEE

Esther 8:15

John 19:5

(Scarlet.)

Proverbs 31:21

Daniel 5:29

SEE

Matthew 27:28 PORTIONS OF DRESS.

(Shoes And Sandals.)

SEE

Exodus 3:5

Exodus 12:11 Deuteronomy 29:5 Deuteronomy 33:25

Joshua 5:15

Joshua 9:13

1 Kings 2:5

Isaiah 20:2

Mark 6:9

Luke 22:35

Acts 12:8 (MANNER OF FASTENING.)

SEE

Genesis 14:23

John 1:27

(Coat.)

1 Samuel 2:19

SEE Song of Solomon 5:3

Daniel 3:21

Matthew 5:40

Matthew 10:10

Luke 3:11

Luke 6:29

John 19:23

John 21:7

Acts 9:39

(Cloak.)

SEE Numbers 15:38-40

Matthew 21:8

Mark 13:16

John 13:4

Acts 12:8

2 Timothy 4:13

(Girdle.)

2 Kings 1:7-8

Mark 1:6

SEE

Leviticus 8:7

1 Samuel 2:18

Proverbs 31:17

Proverbs 31:24

John 13:5

Acts 21:11

(Vail.)

SEE

Genesis 24:65

Genesis 38:14

Ruth 3:15 Song of Solomon 5:7 (A Covering Not Stated.)

2 Samuel 15:30 1 Corinthians 11:4-7 1 Corinthians 11:13 SEEMLINESS OF DRESS.

(Cleanliness.) Ecclesiastes 9:8

Revelation 3:4

(Mending.)

Mark 2:21

Luke 5:36 ORNAMENTS OF DRESS.

Genesis 24:47

Judges 8:24-26 Song of Solomon 1:9-11

Jeremiah 4:30 Ezekiel 16:11-12

Ezekiel 23:42 (Ornaments Removed.)

Exodus 33:4-6

Isaiah 3:18-24

Jeremiah 13:11

Ezekiel 23:26 GARMENTS PERFUMED.

Psalms 45:8 (The Body Anointed.)

Isaiah 57:9

Ezekiel 16:9

Amos 6:6-7

Matthew 26:6-10

Mark 14:4-6

Luke 7:46 DISGUISED BY DRESS.

Genesis 27:15-16 GRIEF EXHIBITED BY DRESS.

(Clothes Rent.)

Joshua 7:6

Genesis 37:29

Genesis 44:13

Leviticus 10:6

1 Samuel 4:12

2 Samuel 1:11 2 Samuel 13:30-31

2 Samuel 15:32

2 Kings 18:37

2 Kings 22:11 2 Chronicles 34:19

Isaiah 36:22

Jeremiah 36:24

(Sackcloth.)

Genesis 37:34

1 Kings 21:27

2 Kings 6:30

2 Kings 19:1-2

Job 16:15

Psalms 35:13-14

Jeremiah 4:8 Lamentations 2:10

Ezekiel 7:18 (Dust For A Covering.)

Micah 1:10 REMOVAL OF DRESS.

Genesis 37:23

Micah 1:8

Micah 1:11

Mark 14:51-52 The Afflictions Of The Body.

SICKNESS.

(Literal.)

Genesis 48:1

2 Samuel 12:15

Job 30:15-16

Psalms 39:11

Psalms 41:8 Ecclesiastes 5:17

Isaiah 38:9-14

Daniel 8:27

John 11:1-4

Php 2:26

2 Timothy 4:20

(Figurative.)

Jeremiah 17:14

Micah 6:13-15

WEAKNESS.

Psalms 102:22-23

Isaiah 40:30 Lamentations 3:18

Ezekiel 7:17

RESTLESSNESS.

Deuteronomy 28:67

Job 7:3-4 Ecclesiastes 5:12

PAIN.

Job 14:22

Job 30:17-18

Job 33:19 Lamentations 3:5 Revelation 16:10

CONSUMPTION.

Job 16:8

Job 17:7

Job 19:20

Job 30:22

Job 33:21

Psalms 22:17

Psalms 31:10

Psalms 32:3-4

Psalms 102:3

Psalms 102:5

Psalms 102:11

(Figurative.)

Isaiah 24:16

FEVER.

Deuteronomy 28:22

PALSY.

Mark 2:3

SEE

Matthew 4:24

Matthew 8:6-7

Acts 9:33

LEPROSY.

Leviticus 13:2-17 Leviticus 13:24-37 Leviticus 13:42-59 Leviticus 14:34-48 Leviticus 14:54-57

Numbers 5:2-4 Deuteronomy 24:8-9

Luke 17:12

SEE

2 Kings 5:6 2 Chronicles 26:19

Luke 5:12 CUTANEOUS DISORDERS.

Leviticus 13:38-39 Deuteronomy 28:27

Job 7:5 SORES AND BOILS.

Leviticus 13:18-23 Leviticus 15:2-3 Revelation 16:1-2 A LOATHSOME DISEASE.

Psalms 38:3-8

MUTILATION.

Deuteronomy 23:1

Isaiah 39:7

SEE

2 Kings 20:18

Daniel 1:3

Daniel 1:10-11 Matthew 19:11-12

Acts 8:27

WOUNDS.

(Literal.)

SEE

2 Kings 8:29

(Figurative.)

Isaiah 1:5-6

Jeremiah 6:14

Jeremiah 8:11

Jeremiah 10:19 Jeremiah 15:17-18 Jeremiah 30:12-13 Lamentations 3:11

Hosea 5:13

Hosea 6:1-3

Hosea 7:1

Micah 1:9

LAMENESS.

Genesis 32:31

Jeremiah 8:21

2 Samuel 4:4

2 Samuel 9:13

Acts 3:2-6

SUN-STROKE.

2 Kings 4:18-21

BLINDNESS.

(Literal.)

Leviticus 19:14 Deuteronomy 27:18

Judges 16:21

John 9:1-3

(Figurative.) Deuteronomy 28:29

Isaiah 59:9-10

John 9:39-40

PESTILENCE.

Numbers 25:9 Deuteronomy 28:21

Psalms 78:50

Psalms 91:5-6

Jeremiah 21:6

Amos 4:10

PHYSICIANS.

Job 13:4 2 Chronicles 16:12

Jeremiah 8:22

Matthew 9:12

Mark 2:17

Luke 5:31

Colossians 4:14

PRESCRIPTIONS.

2 Kings 20:7

Isaiah 38:21

SEE

Jeremiah 46:11

APOTHECARIES.

Exodus 37:29

SEE

Nehemiah 3:8 SICKNESS CAUSED BY SIN.

Leviticus 26:14-16 Deuteronomy 28:58-61 RECOVERY IS OF GOD.

Exodus 15:26

Job 33:23-25

Job 33:29-30

Exodus 23:25 Deuteronomy 7:15

Psalms 68:20

Psalms 103:3-5 Psalms 107:19-20 Psalms 118:17-18

Isaiah 38:15-16

Php 2:27-28 The Body In Old Age.

OLD AGE VENERABLE.

Job 12:12

Proverbs 20:29

PROMISED.

Genesis 15:15

Exodus 23:26

Job 5:26

Psalms 91:16

Isaiah 65:20-22

SEE

Proverbs 3:1-2

Proverbs 4:10

Proverbs 9:11

Zechariah 8:4 CONDITIONS OF THE PROMISE.

Deuteronomy 11:8-9 Deuteronomy 11:21

Psalms 21:4

Psalms 34:12-13

Proverbs 3:1-2

Proverbs 10:27 VIGOROUS OLD AGE.

Deuteronomy 34:7

Joshua 14:10-11

FEEBLE OLD AGE.

Genesis 27:1

Genesis 48:10

1 Samuel 4:15 2 Samuel 19:33-35

Job 12:20

Job 30:2 Ecclesiastes 12:3-4 Lamentations 3:4

(Figurative.)

Hosea 7:9 DUTIES OF THE AGED.

Joel 1:2-3

Titus 2:2 (David's Prayer In Old Age.)

Psalms 71:18 DUTIES TO THE AGED.

Leviticus 19:32 PROMISES TO THE AGED.

Psalms 92:14

Proverbs 16:31 SEE - THE OUTWARD MAN. THE BODY IN OLD AGE.

Promised.

INSTANCES OF LONGEVITY.

Genesis 5:5

Genesis 5:8

Genesis 5:11

Genesis 5:14

Genesis 5:17

Genesis 5:20
Genesis 5:23
Genesis 5:27
Genesis 5:31
Genesis 9:29
Genesis 11:11
Genesis 11:13
Genesis 11:15
Genesis 11:17
Genesis 11:19
Genesis 11:21
Genesis 11:23
Genesis 11:25
Genesis 11:32
Genesis 23:1
Genesis 25:7-8 Genesis 35:28-29
Genesis 47:8-9
Genesis 47:28
Genesis 50:23
Exodus 6:20
Numbers 33:39
Joshua 24:29
1 Samuel 12:2
1 Samuel 17:12
2 Samuel 19:32
1 Kings 1:1-4
1 Kings 1:15
Job 15:10
Job 42:16-17

SEE

Exodus 6:16

Exodus 6:18 Deuteronomy 31:1-2

Joshua 13:1 2 Chronicles 24:15

Ezra 3:12-13 The Death Of The Body.

DEATH THE ORDERING OF GOD.

Job 10:8

Job 14:20

Job 30:23

Psalms 37:22

Psalms 49:6-9

Psalms 80:16

Psalms 90:3

Psalms 90:7

Isaiah 40:6-7 AN APPOINTED TIME TO DIE.

Job 7:1-2

Job 14:14-15

2 Kings 8:9-10

2 Kings 20:6

Isaiah 38:5 (Sometimes As A Punishment For Sin.) Numbers 20:24-26 Deuteronomy 32:50-52

Jeremiah 9:21

SEE

Job 20:11

ALL MUST DIE.

Job 21:32-33

Psalms 22:29

Psalms 89:48 Ecclesiastes 1:4 Ecclesiastes 4:15 Ecclesiastes 6:6 Ecclesiastes 8:8

Zechariah 1:5

Hebrews 7:23

SEE

Numbers 24:23

Judges 2:10 FRAILITY OF LIFE.

Job 4:17-19

Job 6:12

Job 13:12

Job 13:28

Job 17:1

Psalms 90:4-6

Psalms 90:9-10 Psalms 103:14-16

Psalms 144:3-4 Ecclesiastes 12:6-7

Isaiah 2:22

1 Peter 1:24 UNCERTAINTY OF LIFE.

Genesis 27:2 Deuteronomy 28:66

Psalms 119:109

Proverbs 27:1

James 4:13-16 BREVITY OF LIFE.

1 Chronicles 29:15

Job 7:6-7

Job 9:25-26

Job 10:20

Job 14:1-3

Job 16:22

Psalms 39:5

Psalms 89:47 1 Corinthians 7:30-31

Hebrews 13:14 DEATH IN PROSPECT.

(Preparing For Death.)

Psalms 39:4

Psalms 90:12 (Care For Survivors.) Deuteronomy 31:14 Deuteronomy 31:27-29

1 Kings 2:1-2

2 Peter 1:13-15 (Settling Of Affairs.)

2 Kings 20:1

Isaiah 38:1

Hebrews 9:16-17 (Charge For Funeral.) Genesis 47:29-30 Genesis 49:29-32

Genesis 50:4-6

Genesis 50:25

Hebrews 11:22

Exodus 13:19

2 Samuel 19:37

1 Kings 13:31 (The Terrors Of Death.)

2 Samuel 22:5

Job 33:22

Psalms 18:4-5

Psalms 55:4

Jonah 2:3

Jonah 2:5-6 (Thanksgiving For Deliverance From Death.)

Isaiah 38:17-20 (The Righteous Undismayed.)

Psalms 23:4

2 Timothy 4:6 INSTANCES OF DEATH.

Genesis 35:19

Genesis 49:33 Numbers 20:27-28

Judges 19:27-30

1 Samuel 4:18

Job 34:20

John 11:14 DEATH A REST IN SLEEP.

Psalms 76:5

Job 3:17-19

Job 17:16

Isaiah 57:2

John 11:11-13 THE DEAD UNINTERESTED IN LIFE.

2 Chronicles 34:28

Job 14:19

Job 14:21

Job 21:21

Psalms 49:10

Psalms 49:16-17

Proverbs 11:7 Ecclesiastes 5:15-16 Ecclesiastes 9:10

John 9:4 Compare - THE INTERMEDIATE STATE. The Soul Conscious and Active. under ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS). THE DEAD FORGOTTEN.

Job 4:20-21

Job 8:18-19

Job 18:17

Psalms 31:12

Psalms 88:4-5 Ecclesiastes 2:16 Ecclesiastes 4:16 Ecclesiastes 8:10

SEE

Job 20:8 THE DEAD NEVER TO RETURN.

Job 7:8-10

Job 10:21

Job 14:10-12

Psalms 49:18-19

Psalms 78:39

SEE

Job 20:9 Jeremiah 22:11-12 SEE - ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS). THE INTERMEDIATE STATE. The Dead Never to Return. THE BLESSEEDNESS OF THOSE WHO DIE IN THE LORD.

Numbers 23:10

Proverbs 11:8

Isaiah 57:1

John 12:24 Revelation 14:13

SEE

Php 1:21-23 The Burial Of The Body.

MAN DESIROUS OF BURYING THE DEAD.

Genesis 23:3-4 Ecclesiastes 6:3-5

SEE

Matthew 8:21

Luke 9:59 THIS DESIRE A DUTY.

2 Samuel 2:5

2 Kings 9:34

SEE Ezekiel 39:11-16 PURCHASE OF BURIAL-GROUNDS.

Genesis 23:5-11 Genesis 23:19-20 PREPARATIONS FOR BURIAL.

Leviticus 10:4-5

Matthew 26:12

(Washing.)

Acts 9:36-37

(Embalming.)

Genesis 50:2-3

Genesis 50:26 GRIEF FOR THE DEAD.

(Watching.) 2 Samuel 21:10-11

(Mourning.)

Genesis 50:11

Numbers 20:29 1 Kings 13:29-30

2 Samuel 14:2 Ecclesiastes 12:5

Jeremiah 16:3-5

Jeremiah 16:7 Ezekiel 24:21-23

Hosea 9:4

SEE

Ezekiel 31:15 (Playing Upon Instruments.)

Matthew 9:23 (Burning Of Odors.) 2 Chronicles 16:14

Jeremiah 34:4-5 (Shaving Of Beards.)

SEE

Jeremiah 41:5 (Rending Of Clothes And Girding With Sackcloth.)

2 Samuel 3:31

(Weeping.)

Genesis 50:1

Genesis 23:2 Deuteronomy 34:8

2 Samuel 1:12

2 Samuel 1:24 2 Samuel 3:32-34

Acts 9:38-39

(Lamenting.)

Genesis 50:10

Joel 1:8

Acts 8:2

(Wailing.) Jeremiah 9:17-20

Amos 5:16-17 (Cutting The Flesh.)

Leviticus 19:28

Leviticus 21:5 Deuteronomy 14:1

Jeremiah 16:6 SYMPATHY WITH MOURNERS.

2 Samuel 10:1-3 1 Chronicles 19:1-3

Job 29:25

John 11:18-19

BURIALS.

Genesis 25:9-10

Genesis 35:8

Genesis 48:7

Genesis 50:7-9 Genesis 50:12-14

Joshua 24:30

Joshua 24:32-33

Judges 2:8-9

1 Kings 14:18

2 Kings 9:28

1 Samuel 25:1 1 Samuel 31:11-13 2 Samuel 21:12-14 1 Chronicles 10:11-12

Jeremiah 7:32 Jeremiah 19:11-12

Mark 6:29

John 11:17

Acts 5:6

Acts 7:16

SEE Deuteronomy 34:5-6

Judges 8:32

Judges 16:31

2 Kings 14:20 2 Chronicles 24:16 2 Chronicles 24:25 THE GRAVE.

Job 10:22

Job 17:13

Job 18:18

Job 38:17

Psalms 49:14 Ecclesiastes 11:8 Lamentations 3:6

John 11:38

SEE

Ezekiel 26:20

MONUMENTS.

Genesis 35:20

2 Samuel 18:17

Luke 11:48

CORRUPTION.

Job 17:14

Job 18:13

Job 21:23-26

Job 24:19-20

Psalms 146:7

John 11:39

Acts 13:36 THREATS OF NON-BURIAL.

Deuteronomy 28:26

1 Kings 16:4 1 Kings 21:23-24

2 Kings 9:10

2 Kings 9:37

Jeremiah 7:33

Jeremiah 9:22

Amos 8:3 Revelation 11:8-10

SEE

1 Kings 14:11

Isaiah 14:18-20

Ezekiel 39:4 BODIES DEVoured.

Psalms 79:2-3

2 Kings 9:35-36 Revelation 19:17-18

SEE Ezekiel 39:17-20

BODIES BURNED.

Amos 6:9-10

SEE

Amos 2:1

14. EXTERNAL NATURE

EXTERNAL NATURE The Heavens.

ORDERS OF THE HEAVENLY BODIES.

1 Corinthians 15:40-41

SUN AND MOON.

Psalms 19:5-6 Ecclesiastes 1:5

Revelation 12:1

Revelation 16:8 THE STARS.

Judges 5:20

Job 38:31

Revelation 2:28 OTHER STELLAR BODIES.

Matthew 2:9-10

Jude 1:13 HEAVENLY BODIES EXTINGUISHED OR OBSCURED.

Matthew 24:29

Mark 13:24-25

Revelation 8:12 OLD AND NEW HEAVENS.

Isaiah 51:6

Isaiah 65:15-19

LIGHT.

(Is Wonderful And Beautiful.)

Job 38:19-21

Job 38:24 Ecclesiastes 11:7 (Witnessing For God.)

Psalms 19:2-4

Psalms 97:6 (Symbolic Use Of.)

2 Samuel 23:4

Job 24:13

John 11:9

DARKNESS.

Job 17:12

Job 28:3

Job 36:20

Jeremiah 4:23

Jeremiah 4:28 Jeremiah 13:15-16

John 11:10 The Earth.

ISLANDS.

Isaiah 24:15 Revelation 16:20

MOUNTAINS.

SEE

Genesis 22:2

Genesis 22:4

Psalms 68:15-16

Psalms 72:3

Psalms 76:4 MOUNTAINS AS RESORTS.

(For The View.)

Numbers 27:12 Deuteronomy 3:27 Deuteronomy 32:49 (For Safety In Speaking.)

1 Samuel 26:13 2 Chronicles 13:4 (For Incantations.)

Numbers 22:41

Numbers 23:13 Numbers 23:27-28 (For The Temptation Of Christ.)

SEE

Matthew 4:8

Luke 4:5 MOUNTAINS AS REPRESENTATIVES, AND SYMBOLS.

(Of A Nation.)

Jeremiah 22:6-7

Jeremiah 22:20

Jeremiah 22:23

Ezekiel 6:2-3

Ezekiel 36:1

Ezekiel 36:6-7 (Of A Tribunal Of Justice.)

Micah 6:1-3

EARTHQUAKES.

Revelation 8:5 MINING EXCAVATIONS.

Job 28:7-8

QUARRIES.

Judges 3:26

SALT.

(Metaphorical.)

Mark 9:49-50

Luke 14:34-35 (Sown As A Symbol Of Destruction.)

Judges 9:45 USEFUL AND PRECIOUS METALS.

Deuteronomy 8:9

Job 28:1

Job 28:2

Isaiah 2:7 Lamentations 4:1-2 PRECIOUS STONES.

Job 28:5-6

Job 28:16-19

SEE 2 Chronicles 9:10

Waters.

WELLS AND FOUNTAINS.

(Literal.)

Deuteronomy 8:7

Judges 1:14-15

SEE

John 4:6

John 4:11-12

(Figurative.)

Psalms 84:6

Isaiah 12:3

James 3:11-12

SEE

Proverbs 5:15 (Pool Of Bethesda.)

John 5:2-4 RIVERS AND BROOKS.

(Literal.)

Judges 5:21 Ecclesiastes 1:7

(Metaphorical.)

Psalms 36:7-9

Psalms 46:4

Psalms 110:7 THE FOUR RIVERS OF PARADISE.

Genesis 2:10-14

IDEAL RIVERS.

(Ezekiel's Vision Of The River Of Salvation.)

Ezekiel 47:1-12 (John's Vision Of The River Of Life.) Revelation 22:1-2

FLOODS.

Job 30:14 Lamentations 3:54 RIVERS AND FOUNTAINS POISONED.

Revelation 8:10-11

Revelation 16:4

DROUGHT.

(Described.)

1 Kings 17:7

Job 28:4

Job 38:38 (Employed In Comparison.)

Job 6:15

Job 6:17-20 THE SEA.

(Literal.)

Job 38:16

Isaiah 24:14

(Metaphorical.)

Psalms 8:6

Psalms 88:6-7

Psalms 124:4-5 (Turned Into Blood.) Revelation 8:8-9

Revelation 16:3

Meteorology. THE SEASONS.

SEE

Genesis 8:22

Job 37:9

Job 38:29-30

Proverbs 26:1 Song of Solomon 2:8-14 Matthew 24:32-33 The Rabbins make six seasons in Palestine. -H SIGNS OF THE WEATHER.

1 Kings 18:43-45

Job 37:21-22 Ecclesiastes 11:4

Matthew 16:2-3

Luke 12:54-57

CLOUDS.

Job 36:33

Job 38:34

Psalms 147:8 Ecclesiastes 11:3

2 Peter 2:17

Jude 1:12

MIST AND RAIN.

(Literal.)

Genesis 2:5-6

Job 38:28

(Metaphorical.)

Isaiah 45:8 ICE, SNOW, AND HAIL.

Exodus 9:19

Exodus 9:21

Job 6:16

Psalms 68:14

Psalms 78:47-48 Jeremiah 18:13-14

Revelation 8:7 Revelation 16:21

DEW.

Genesis 27:39

Job 29:19

Hosea 6:4

WINDS.

Job 1:18-19

Job 27:19-23 Ecclesiastes 1:6

Hosea 8:7 Revelation 7:1-2

THUNDER.

1 Samuel 7:10 The Vegetable Kingdom.

GRASS AND REEDS.

Job 8:11-12

Psalms 37:1-2

Psalms 129:6-8

Luke 7:24

HERBS.

Genesis 30:14

Jeremiah 12:4

GOURD.

Jonah 4:6-9

FLOWERS.

SEE

1 Kings 7:26 Song of Solomon 2:1 Song of Solomon 2:16

Isaiah 35:1

Hosea 14:5

Matthew 6:28

FRUITS.

Numbers 13:23-24 Deuteronomy 32:32 Song of Solomon 6:11-12

Isaiah 28:4

Isaiah 61:11

FRUITS CUT OFF.

Job 15:32-33

Isaiah 7:21-25

Isaiah 24:1-7 Jeremiah 4:25-26

Jeremiah 11:16 Jeremiah 12:10-13

Hosea 9:15-16

TREES.

(Growth.)

Job 8:16-17

Job 14:7-9

Psalms 104:16

Isaiah 6:11-13

Isaiah 41:19-20

Jeremiah 17:5-8

Hosea 14:4-7

(Destruction.)

Psalms 105:33

Isaiah 40:23-24 Ezekiel 20:46-48 Zechariah 11:1-2

Matthew 3:10 Articulates, Molluscs, Fish, And Reptiles. THE HORSELEECH.

Proverbs 30:15-16

INSECTS.

(Literal.) Deuteronomy 28:42 Proverbs 30:24-25 Proverbs 30:27-28

Joel 1:4

(Figurative.)

Isaiah 7:17-19 (Locusts Compared To A Devastating Army.)

Joel 1:6-7

Joel 1:9-12

Joel 1:16-20

Joel 2:1-9 (Deliverance Promised.)

Joel 2:20 THE SNAIL.

Psalms 58:8

FISH.

SEE

Genesis 1:28

Exodus 7:18

Isaiah 19:10

Ezekiel 29:5

Ezekiel 29:10

Jonah 1:17

Matthew 17:27

SERPENTS.

(Noxious.) Deuteronomy 32:24 Deuteronomy 32:33

Job 20:14

Job 20:16

Psalms 140:3 (References To The Practice Of Charming Them.)

Psalms 58:4-5 Ecclesiastes 10:11

Jeremiah 8:17

LEVIATHAN.

(His Strength.)

Job 41:1

Job 41:22-25

(His Armor.)

Job 41:2

Job 41:7

Job 41:12-17 (His Invulnerability.)

Job 41:26-30 (His Swiftmess.)

Job 41:31-32 (His Fearless And Untamable Nature.)

Job 41:3-6

Job 41:33-34 (His Terrible Aspect.)

Job 41:18-21 (But God, His Maker, Is Still More To Be Feared.)

Job 41:8-10

Birds. THE RAVEN.

Genesis 8:6-7 THE DOVE.

(Noah's Messenger.)

Genesis 8:8-12 (Gregarious And Timid.)

Ezekiel 7:16

Hosea 7:11

Hosea 11:11 THE PARTRIDGE.

Jeremiah 17:11

SEE

1 Samuel 26:20 THE PEACOCK AND OSTRICH.

Job 39:13

Job 39:18 THE HAWK AND EAGLE.

Job 39:26-30

Matthew 24:28

Luke 17:37 THE HABITS OF BIRDS.

(Their Nests.)

Psalms 84:3

Psalms 104:17

(Singing.)

Psalms 104:12

(Migrations.)

Jeremiah 8:7 (Care For Young.)

SEE Deuteronomy 32:11

Matthew 23:37

Luke 13:34 (Neglect Of Young.)

Job 39:14-16

(Quarrels.)

Jeremiah 12:9 BIRDS AS IMAGES OF SORROW.

Psalms 68:13

Psalms 102:6-7

Mammals.

ANIMAL INSTINCTS AND HABITS.

(Eating In Silence.)

Job 6:5 (Sleeping During The Day.)

Job 37:7-8 (Leaving Their Dams At Maturity.)

Job 39:4 (Sexual Impulses.) Jeremiah 2:23-25

(Increase.)

Job 21:10

Job 39:1-3 (Nursing Their Young.) Lamentations 4:3 BREEDING OF CATTLE.

(The Kind Of Cattle Which Laban Gave Jacob For His Services.) Genesis 30:35-36 (Jacob's Device To Produce The Like.) Genesis 30:37-43 (Jacob Attributes His Success To Providence.)

Genesis 31:8-9 (Breeding Of Hybrids Forbidden.)

Leviticus 19:19 (Mules Natural Hybrids.)

Genesis 36:24 SHEEP AND GOATS.

(Increase Prayed For.)

Psalms 144:13 (Migration In Search Of Pasturage.) 1 Chronicles 4:38-40 1 Chronicles 5:9

SEE Genesis 37:12-14 (Lambs Given As A Witness.) Genesis 21:28-31 (God's People Called A Flock.)

Micah 7:14

SEE

Psalms 79:13

Psalms 80:1-2

Psalms 95:7

Psalms 100:3

John 10:16 (Sinners Likened To Lost Sheep.)

SEE

Psalms 119:176

Psalms 44:11

Jeremiah 50:4

Jeremiah 50:6-7

SEE

Isaiah 53:6 (Christ's Parable Of The Lost Sheep.) Matthew 18:12-13

Luke 15:4-7

OXEN.

(Wild.)

Isaiah 51:20

(Domesticated.)

Psalms 144:14

Job 42:12

Proverbs 14:4

SEE

Genesis 12:16

Genesis 32:5

Genesis 34:28

Job 1:3 (Evil-Doers Called Cows And Bulls.)

Psalms 22:12-13

Amos 4:1

Amos 4:3

SEE

Jeremiah 46:20

Hosea 10:11 LOSS OF STOCK A DIVINE INFLICTION.

Deuteronomy 28:31

SEE

Jeremiah 12:4

Jeremiah 50:27

Zechariah 14:15 HORNS, SYMBOLIZING PRIDE AND POWER.

Psalms 75:4-5

SEE

Jeremiah 48:25

Amos 6:13

ASSES.

(Lost And Sought.)

1 Samuel 9:3-5

(Found.) 1 Samuel 10:14-16

WILD ASSES.

Job 24:5

SEE

Job 39:5

Psalms 104:11

Jeremiah 2:24

Jeremiah 14:6 THE HORSE.

(His Speed.)

Jeremiah 12:5-6 (His Strength And Spirit In Battle.)

Job 39:19-25

Jeremiah 8:4-6

Jeremiah 8:16 (But He Requires Training.)

Psalms 32:9 (And May Not Be Depended Upon Against God.)

Psalms 33:17

Psalms 147:10 ST. JOHN'S VISION OF HORSES.

Revelation 9:16-19 THE CAMEL AND DROMEDARY.

(Their Swiftness.)

1 Samuel 30:17

SEE

Esther 8:10

Esther 8:14

Isaiah 60:6

Jeremiah 2:23 (Carried Off By Robbers.)

Job 1:17 THE DOG.

Psalms 59:6

Proverbs 26:11

Isaiah 56:10-11

2 Peter 2:22

SEE

Psalms 59:14-15 Revelation 22:15 THE CONEY.

Psalms 104:18

Proverbs 30:26

SEE

Leviticus 11:5 Deuteronomy 14:7 THE ROE AND HART.

Song of Solomon 2:16-17 Lamentations 1:6

SEE Deuteronomy 12:15

Psalms 42:1

Isaiah 35:6

WILD BEASTS.

Genesis 37:31-33

Psalms 80:13

Isaiah 56:9

Amos 5:18-20 THE WOLF.

Ezekiel 22:27

John 10:12-13

SEE

Matthew 10:16

Acts 20:29 THE FOX.

Luke 13:32 THE LION.

(Strong And Terrible.)

Numbers 23:24

Job 4:10-11

Psalms 10:9

Psalms 17:11-12

Psalms 58:6

Jeremiah 12:8 Jeremiah 25:37-38

Amos 3:4

2 Timothy 4:17

SEE

1 Peter 5:8 (Ezekiel's Parable.)

Ezekiel 19:1-9 THE BEAR.

Proverbs 17:12

Proverbs 28:15

SEE

2 Samuel 17:8

Isaiah 59:11 THE UNICORN AND DRAGON.

Job 39:9-12

Psalms 44:19

Jeremiah 10:22 THE BEHEMOTH.

(His Food And Dwelling.)

Job 40:15

Job 40:20-24 (His Great Strength.)

Job 40:16-18 (But God Is Stronger.)

Job 40:19 Man And The Animal Creation.

MAN'S DOMINION OVER ANIMALS.

Genesis 1:28

Genesis 2:19

Psalms 8:4

Psalms 8:6-8

Psalms 91:13

James 3:7 THE ANIMALS PRESERVED WITH NOAH.

Genesis 7:8

Genesis 6:19-20 DESTRUCTION THREATENED.

Zephaniah 1:2-3 MAN AND ANIMALS COMPARED.

(Contrast.) Psalms 104:22-23 1 Corinthians 15:39 Ecclesiastes 3:21

(Resemblance.)

Psalms 49:12 Ecclesiastes 3:19-20 ANIMALS TO BE KINDLY TREATED.

Exodus 34:26

Leviticus 22:28 Deuteronomy 22:4 Deuteronomy 22:6-7 Deuteronomy 25:4

Proverbs 12:10

Luke 14:5

1 Timothy 5:18 INSTANCES OF KINDNESS TO ANIMALS.

Genesis 24:19-20

Genesis 24:32 Genesis 24:45-46 JACOB'S PRESENT TO ESAU.

Genesis 32:13-19 ANIMALS USED FOR TRANSPORTATION.

(Camels For Riding.)

Genesis 24:61 Genesis 31:17-18 (Asses For Burthen.)

Genesis 42:26 (Asses For Riding.)

Exodus 4:20

Numbers 22:21 2 Samuel 19:25-26

1 Kings 13:23

1 Kings 13:27 (White Asses Ridden By Rulers.)

Judges 5:10 (An Ass Colt Ridden By Christ.)

Matthew 21:2-3

Matthew 21:7-8 (Horses For Riding.)

SEE

2 Kings 9:18

Esther 6:8-9

Amos 2:15

FISHING.

Matthew 4:18-22

Mark 1:16-20

Luke 5:2

John 21:7-8

SEE

Isaiah 19:8

Ezekiel 47:10

John 21:3

FOWLING.

1 Samuel 26:20

Psalms 124:7

Psalms 140:5

Psalms 141:9-10

Psalms 142:3

Proverbs 1:17 Ecclesiastes 9:12 Lamentations 3:52

Amos 3:5

HUNTING.

(For Food.)

Genesis 10:9

Genesis 25:27

Genesis 27:3

Genesis 27:5

Genesis 27:30

(For Mischief.)

Judges 15:4-5 (To Destroy Wild Beasts.) 1 Samuel 17:34-35

SEE

2 Samuel 23:20

Isaiah 51:20 HEBREW LAW ON DEATH OR DAMAGE BY HORNED CATTLE.

Exodus 21:28-32

Exodus 21:35-36 MAN MAY LEARN WISDOM FROM ANIMALS.

Job 12:7-8

Job 35:11

Proverbs 6:6-8 Proverbs 30:29-31

15. INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS

INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS Idleness And Industry.

SLOTH.

(Described.)

Proverbs 18:9 Proverbs 19:24-26

Proverbs 22:13 Proverbs 26:13-16 (Sharply Challenged.)

Proverbs 6:9

SEE

Proverbs 6:6-10

(Its Effects.) Proverbs 6:10-11

Proverbs 10:26

Proverbs 19:15

Proverbs 20:4 Proverbs 24:30-34 Ecclesiastes 10:18 IDLENESS AND INDUSTRY
CONTRASTED.

Proverbs 10:4-5

Proverbs 12:11

Proverbs 12:24

Proverbs 12:27

Proverbs 13:4

Proverbs 15:19

Proverbs 28:19 INDUSTRY ENJOINED.

Proverbs 13:23

Romans 12:11

Ephesians 4:28 1 Thessalonians 4:11-12 2 Thessalonians 3:10-12

2 Timothy 2:6 SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

BUSINESS AFFAIRS.

Business Habits. THE PROFITABLENESS OF HUMAN LABOUR QUESTIONED.

Ecclesiastes 1:3 Ecclesiastes 2:10-11 Ecclesiastes 2:22-23 Ecclesiastes 3:9-10 Ecclesiastes 6:7
THE QUESTION ANSWERED.

1 Kings 11:28

Proverbs 13:11

Proverbs 14:23

Proverbs 16:26

Proverbs 20:13

Proverbs 21:5 Proverbs 27:23-27 Ecclesiastes 5:18

FRUGALITY.

(Recommended.)

Proverbs 21:17

Proverbs 21:20

John 6:12-13 (Should Not Be Carried Too Far.)

Proverbs 11:24 Tilling The Ground.

MAN'S ORIGINAL EMPLOYMENT.

(Before The Fall.)

Genesis 2:8-9

Genesis 2:15 (After The Fall.)

Genesis 3:23

SEE

Genesis 4:2 THE CURSE.

(Inflicted.)

Genesis 3:17-19 (Not To Be Repeated.)

Genesis 8:21 FERTILITY AND BARRENNESS ARE FROM GOD.

Psalms 107:36-38

Hebrews 6:7-8 A FERTILE LAND PROMISED THE HEBREWS IF OBEDIENT.

Leviticus 25:18-19 Leviticus 26:3-6 Leviticus 26:9-10 Deuteronomy 8:10 Deuteronomy 11:10-12
Deuteronomy 11:15

Ezekiel 34:27

Ezekiel 36:8-9

Joel 2:24

SEE

Isaiah 30:23

Isaiah 32:20

Psalms 72:16 Zechariah 8:11-12

Isaiah 30:23 HOW FERTILE IT WAS.

Genesis 26:12 Deuteronomy 1:25 Deuteronomy 6:10-12

Deuteronomy 8:8 Deuteronomy 32:13-14

Psalms 65:13 FAMINE IN EGYPT PROVIDED FOR.

Genesis 41:34-37 Genesis 41:47-49 ROYAL AND PRIESTLY MONOPOLY OF LAND IN EGYPT.

Genesis 47:22-26 THE LANDS OF CANAAN DIVIDED AMONG THE HEBREWS BY LOT.

SEE

Numbers 33:54

Joshua 14:1

Joshua 14:5

Joshua 19:51 SPOLIATION THREATENED.

Micah 2:4-5 PURCHASE OF REAL ESTATE BY THE PROPHET JEREMIAH.

Jeremiah 32:7-15

Jeremiah 32:25 Jeremiah 32:43-44

PLOUGHING.

(Mixed Team Forbidden.) Deuteronomy 22:10 (Oxen Used For Ploughing.)

Job 1:14-15 (Ploughing, Metaphorically.)

Jeremiah 4:3

Psalms 129:3

Hosea 10:11-13 (Yoke Used Symbolically.) Jeremiah 28:12-13

PLANTING.

(Sowing Immediately After Ploughing.)

Isaiah 28:23-26 (Mixed Seed Forbidden.)

Leviticus 19:19 Deuteronomy 22:9

(When To Sow.) Ecclesiastes 11:6 (Spiritual Sowing And Reaping.)

Psalms 126:5-6 EATING FROM STANDING CROPS.

Deuteronomy 23:24-25

HARVEST.

(Reapers.)

Ruth 2:4-6 (Joy Of Harvest.)

Isaiah 9:3

SEE

Hosea 6:11 (A Sorrowful Harvest.)

Isaiah 17:4-5

Isaiah 17:9-11 (The Spiritual Harvest.)

Luke 10:2 Revelation 14:15-16

GLEANING.

(Permitted By Law.) Leviticus 19:9-10

Leviticus 23:22 Deuteronomy 24:19-22 (Ruth In The Field Of Boaz.)

Ruth 2:2-3

Ruth 2:7-9

Ruth 2:14-18

Ruth 2:21-23 (Gleaning, Metaphorically.)

Isaiah 17:6

Isaiah 24:13

Jeremiah 6:9

Micah 7:1

THRESHING.

SEE

Isaiah 41:15

Jeremiah 51:33

Amos 1:3

Micah 4:11-13 OTHER METHODS EMPLOYED.

Isaiah 28:27-29

FANNING.

Isaiah 30:24

Jeremiah 15:7

Jeremiah 51:1-2 CHAFF AND STUBBLE.

Job 21:18 Jeremiah 13:24-25

SEE

Isaiah 25:10

Isaiah 33:11 UNCIRCUMCISED FRUIT.

Leviticus 19:23-25 VINEYARDS AND VINEDRESSERS.

Deuteronomy 20:6 Ecclesiastes 2:4-6 Song of Solomon 2:15 Song of Solomon 7:10-13

Isaiah 5:1-4

Isaiah 27:2-3

Jeremiah 2:21

Jeremiah 52:16

SEE Song of Solomon 8:11-12

VINTAGE.

Lamentations 1:15

Hosea 9:1-3 Revelation 14:17-20

WINE.

(Bottling.)

Job 32:19

Matthew 9:17

Mark 2:22

Luke 5:37-38 (Improved By Age.)

Luke 5:39 VINEYARDS DESTROYED.

Psalms 80:12

Isaiah 5:5-7 FIG TREES AND FIGS.

(Mentioned.)

Proverbs 27:18

SEE

Genesis 3:7 Song of Solomon 2:13

James 3:12

Revelation 6:13 (A Barren Fig Tree Cursed.)

Mark 11:14 (Christ's Parable Of The Fig Tree.)

Luke 13:6-9 THE SABBATH OF THE LAND.

Leviticus 25:2-7 Care Of Live Stock.

SHEPHERDS.

(Abel A Shepherd.)

Genesis 4:2 (Shepherds In The Patriarchal Age.)

Genesis 29:6

Genesis 37:1-2 Genesis 37:12-13 Genesis 46:31-32

Genesis 47:1-4

Judges 5:16

Job 1:3

Hosea 12:12 (Shepherds An Abomination To The Egyptians.) Genesis 46:33-34 (Moses A Shepherd.)

Exodus 3:1

(And David.)

1 Samuel 16:11

1 Samuel 17:15

1 Samuel 17:20

(And Doeg.)

1 Samuel 21:7 (The Shepherds Of Bethlehem.)

Luke 2:8 SHEPHERD'S DUTY.

(To Watch The Flock.)

Genesis 31:40

Ezekiel 34:5-6 (To Find Pasturage.)

1 Kings 18:5-6 Song of Solomon 1:7-8 Song of Solomon 6:1-3

(FIGURATIVE.)

Ezekiel 34:2-3

Ezekiel 34:8-10 (To Care For The Young And Disabled.)

Genesis 31:38 Genesis 33:13-14

Ezekiel 34:4 (To Be Responsible For Losses.)

Genesis 31:39 (To Beat Off Wild Animals.)

Amos 3:12

SEE 1 Samuel 17:34-36 (Sometimes Assisted By Adventurers.) 1 Samuel 25:15-16 SHEPHERDS, METAPHORICAL.

Jeremiah 10:21

Jeremiah 23:1 Jeremiah 25:34-36 Zechariah 11:3-6 Zechariah 11:8-9 Zechariah 11:15-17 WELLS FOR STOCK.

(Valuable; Striven For.) Genesis 21:25-26

Genesis 26:15 Genesis 26:18-23 Genesis 26:32-33

(Kept Covered.)

Genesis 29:1-3

Genesis 29:7-10 (Contention For First Access.)

Exodus 2:16-20 (The Reason; Fouling With The Cattle's Feet.) Ezekiel 34:17-22 MILK, BUTTER, AND CHEESE.

Judges 4:19

Judges 5:25 1 Samuel 17:17-18

Job 10:10

Job 29:5-6

Proverbs 30:33

SEE Deuteronomy 32:14

Isaiah 7:21-22

SHEEP-SHEARING.

1 Samuel 25:2

1 Samuel 25:4-9 2 Samuel 13:23-24

Human Abodes. A CITY THE FIRST-NAMED HUMAN ABODE.

Genesis 4:17

TENTS.

(Their Origin.)

Genesis 4:20 (Used By Abraham And The Hebrews.)

Genesis 18:9

Genesis 26:25

Genesis 31:25

Genesis 31:33 Deuteronomy 5:30 (Used Exclusively By The Rechabites.)

SEE

Jeremiah 35:7 Jeremiah 35:9-10 BOOTHS AND TABERNACLES.

Genesis 33:17

Job 27:18

Isaiah 1:8

Jeremiah 10:20

SEE

Jonah 4:5

Matthew 17:4

BRICK.

(Burned And Laid In Bitumen.)

Genesis 11:3 (Made In Egypt With Straw.)

Exodus 5:10-12

Exodus 5:18-19 STONE AND MORTAR.

1 Chronicles 22:2

1 Kings 5:17-18

Ezra 6:4

Ezekiel 22:28

TIMBER.

2 Kings 6:1-4 1 Chronicles 14:1 1 Chronicles 22:4 METALS FOR FASTENINGS AND ORNAMENT.

1 Chronicles 22:3 1 Chronicles 22:14 1 Chronicles 22:16 2 Chronicles 24:12-13

Isaiah 22:23-25

IVORY.

1 Kings 22:39

SEE Song of Solomon 7:4

Amos 3:15 JUDGMENT AND FORETHOUGHT IN BUILDING.

Proverbs 24:3

Proverbs 24:27

Luke 14:28-30 PROCURING MATERIALS.

1 Kings 5:13-16

PILLARS.

Judges 16:25-26

Judges 16:29-30

ROOF.

(Used As A Place Of Resort.)

Joshua 2:8

Judges 16:27

Mark 2:4

Luke 17:31 (A Battlement Required.) Deuteronomy 22:8

WINDOWS.

SEE

1 Kings 7:4-5

Isaiah 54:12

Jeremiah 22:14

ENTRANCES.

(Porches And Doors.)

Judges 3:23

Ezekiel 33:30

SEE

1 Kings 7:6

1 Kings 7:8

1 Kings 7:12 Song of Solomon 5:4-5 Song of Solomon 8:9

(Gates.)

Psalms 118:20

Psalms 147:13 (Entrances As Resorts And Tribunals.) 2 Chronicles 18:9

Job 29:7-10

Proverbs 8:3

Jeremiah 26:7

Jeremiah 26:10

SEE

1 Kings 7:7

Esther 5:1

Proverbs 9:14 PARLOR OR AUDIENCE CHAMBER.

Judges 3:20

Judges 3:24-25 MEANS OF HEATING.

(Pan Of Coals.)

Mark 14:54

Luke 22:55

John 18:18 (Possibly Some Other Arrangement.)

Jeremiah 36:22 TREASURE AND STORE HOUSES.

2 Chronicles 32:27-28

SEE

Exodus 1:11 EXEMPTION OF HOUSE BUILDER.

Deuteronomy 20:5

CITIES BUILT.

Numbers 32:24-26

1 Kings 9:15-19 2 Chronicles 32:29 CITIES DESTROYED.

Isaiah 1:7

Isaiah 24:10

Isaiah 24:12 Furniture, Utensils, And Mechanic Arts.

FURNITURE.

(Plain.)

2 Kings 4:10-11

(Elegant.)

Proverbs 24:4

BEDS AND SEATS.

(For Sleeping.)

Genesis 47:31

Genesis 48:2

1 Samuel 19:13 Proverbs 7:16-17 (For Use At Meals.)

SEE

Ezekiel 23:41

Amos 6:4 (King's Seat.)

1 Samuel 20:25 CURTAINS AND HANGINGS.

(Of The Tabernacle.)

Exodus 36:35-38 (Of A Banqueting-Room.)

SEE

Esther 1:6

MIRRORS.

Exodus 38:8

James 1:23-24

SEE

Job 37:18 ARTIFICIAL LIGHT.

Job 12:5

Matthew 25:2-4

Luke 8:16-17 Revelation 18:23

POTTERY.

1 Chronicles 4:23

John 2:6 BASKETS AND BOTTLES.

Psalms 119:83

Luke 9:17

SPINNING.

Exodus 35:25-26 Proverbs 31:13-14

Proverbs 31:19

WEAVING.

Exodus 38:16

Proverbs 31:24

SEE 1 Chronicles 4:21

TENTMAKING.

Acts 18:3 LEATHER; TANNING.

Exodus 36:19

Acts 9:43

Acts 10:5-6

GRINDING.

Matthew 24:41 Revelation 18:22

SEE Ecclesiastes 12:4

WATER-WORKS.

2 Kings 20:20 2 Chronicles 32:30 Jeremiah 2:12-13

SEE Nehemiah 3:15-16

SMITHCRAFT.

Genesis 4:22 1 Samuel 13:19-21

Psalms 52:2

Proverbs 27:17 Ecclesiastes 10:10 Jeremiah 6:28-29

1 Kings 7:40-46 Ezekiel 22:18-22 GOLD AND SILVER WORK.

Exodus 39:3 1 Chronicles 20:2

Nehemiah 3:8

Proverbs 25:4-5

Proverbs 27:21 SKILLED ARTIZANS.

Exodus 31:2-11

Exodus 35:27-35

Exodus 36:1-2

Exodus 38:22-23

1 Kings 7:13-14 1 Chronicles 22:15 Trade And Commerce.

HONESTY IN TRADE.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

BUSINESS AFFAIRS.

Buying and Selling.

(Fraud.)

Leviticus 19:11 1 Thessalonians 4:6-7 (False Weights And Measures.) Leviticus 19:35-36
Deuteronomy 25:13-16

Proverbs 11:1

Proverbs 16:11

Proverbs 20:10

Proverbs 20:23

Hosea 12:7-9

Micah 6:10-12

(Hoarding Up.)

Proverbs 11:26

(Beating Down.)

Proverbs 20:14

TRADE.

(In Breadstuffs.) Revelation 6:5-6

SEE

Ezekiel 27:17

(In Lumber.)

SEE

1 Kings 5:6

1 Kings 5:8-10 1 Chronicles 22:4

(In Luxuries.) Revelation 18:11-13 Revelation 18:15

SEE

Genesis 37:25

Ezekiel 27:16 Ezekiel 27:18-20 Ezekiel 27:22-24 CAMELS FOR TRANSPORTATION AND TRAVEL.

Genesis 24:10-11

Genesis 37:25

ACCOUNTS.

1 Kings 7:47

2 Kings 12:15 2 Chronicles 4:18 BENEFITS OF TRADE.

Genesis 34:20-23 USURY FORBIDDEN.

Leviticus 25:35-37 Deuteronomy 23:19-20

Psalms 15:5

Proverbs 28:8 Ships And Navigation.

NOAH'S ARK.

Genesis 6:14-16 BOATS ON THE LAKE OF GALILEE.

Matthew 8:23-26

Luke 8:22-23

John 6:16-18

John 6:22-23

SEAPORTS.

Judges 5:17 Revelation 18:17-19

SEE

Ezekiel 27:2-4

Ezekiel 27:8

Nahum 3:8 GOD PROTECTS MARINERS.

Psalms 107:23-30

Acts 27:21-26 JONAH GOES TO SEA.

Jonah 1:3

WORKING SHIP.

(Rowing.)

Jonah 1:13

Mark 6:47

SEE

Mark 6:48

(Steering.)

James 3:4

BAD MANAGEMENT.

Isaiah 33:23

Mark 8:14 WINTERING IN HARBOR TO AVOID STORMS.

Acts 27:7-12

STORMS.

Psalms 48:6-7

Jonah 1:4

Matthew 14:24

Mark 4:37

Acts 27:13-14

Acts 27:20 PRAYER IN STORM.

Jonah 1:5-6 MANEUVERS IN A STORM.

(Undergirding, And Scudding.)

Acts 27:15-17 (Lightening The Ship.)

Acts 27:18-19

Acts 27:38 (Casting Passenger Overboard.)

Jonah 1:11-12 (Sounding And Anchoring On Approaching Land.)

Acts 27:27-29 (Preventing Desertion Of Crew.)

Acts 27:30-32

Acts 27:37 (Beaching The Ship.)

Acts 27:39-41 (Escape Of The Ship's Company.)

Acts 27:42-44

16. THE FAMILY

THE FAMILY

Virginitiy.

VIRGINS MENTIONED.

Genesis 24:16

Numbers 31:35

Judges 21:12 DRESS OF VIRGIN PRINCESSES.

2 Samuel 13:18 THE CHARMS OF THE SHULAMITE.

Song of Solomon 6:4-10 ANOTHER PICTURE OF THE SAME.

Song of Solomon 7:1-9 VIRGIN CAPTIVES SPARED.

Numbers 31:13-19 THE PERPETUAL VIRGINITY OF JEPHTHAH'S DAUGHTER.

Judges 11:30-31

Judges 11:34-36

Judges 11:39-40 THIS VIRGINITY BEWAILED.

Judges 11:37-38 BROTHERS GUARDING A SISTER'S HONOR.

Song of Solomon 8:8-9 HER CHASTITY INVINCIBLE.

Song of Solomon 8:10-12 NOT TO BE MARRIED, LOOKED UPON AS A CALAMITY.

Psalms 78:63-64 ST. PAUL THOUGHT IT BETTER NOT TO BE MARRIED, AS THINGS THEN WERE.

1 Corinthians 7:1 1 Corinthians 7:7-8 1 Corinthians 7:25-29 1 Corinthians 7:32-33 1 Corinthians 7:36-38 BUT BETTER TO MARRY THAN TO BURN.

1 Corinthians 7:2 1 Corinthians 7:9 THE GIFT OF CONTINENCE.

Matthew 19:10-12 CONTINENCE REWARDED.

Revelation 14:4 The Institution And Laws Laws Of Marriage.

MARRIAGE A DIVINE ORDINANCE.

Genesis 2:18

Genesis 2:20

Genesis 2:22-23

Genesis 3:20

Genesis 5:2

Genesis 9:1

Genesis 9:7 1 Corinthians 11:11-12 BUT ONLY FOR THIS LIFE.

Luke 20:27-36 MARRIAGE COMMENDED.

Ruth 1:9

Proverbs 18:22 Proverbs 31:10-12

Hebrews 13:4 ASCETICISM REBUKED.

1 Timothy 4:3 1 Timothy 5:14-15

MONOGAMY.

(Implied In The Original Institution Of Marriage.)

Genesis 2:24 (In What Is Said Of The Wives Of Noah And His Sons).

SEE

Genesis 7:13 (And In What Christ Said.)

SEE

Matthew 19:5-6

Mark 10:7-8 POLYGAMY AND CONCUBINAGE PRACTISED.

(A Cainite The First Polygamist.)

Genesis 4:19 (The Patriarchs.)

Genesis 25:1

Genesis 25:6

Genesis 36:2-3 Genesis 29:25-28

Genesis 29:30 (Gideon The Judge.)

SEE

Judges 8:30 (Elkanah The Levite.)

1 Samuel 1:2 (Trouble From It.)

1 Samuel 1:6-8

Genesis 21:14

SEE

Genesis 16:4-6

(Saul.)

2 Samuel 3:7

(David.)

1 Samuel 27:3

2 Samuel 5:13 1 Chronicles 14:3

(Solomon.)

SEE

1 Kings 11:1-3 Song of Solomon 6:8

(Rehoboam.) 2 Chronicles 11:21 POLYGAMY NOT PROHIBITED BY MOSES, BUT RESTRAINED AND DISCOURAGED.

(Two Sisters Not To Be Taken Together.)

Leviticus 18:18 (The Firstborn To Have His Right.) Deuteronomy 21:15-17 (Ceremonial Burdens Imposed.)

SEE

Leviticus 15:18 (Citizenship Denied To Eunuchs.)

SEE Deuteronomy 23:1 MARRIAGE WITH GENTILES.

SEE - OTHER NATIONS. THE INTERMARRYING OF THE HEBREWS AND OTHER NATIONS.

(Objected To.)

Genesis 24:3-6 Genesis 24:37-38

Genesis 27:46

Genesis 28:1-2

Judges 14:1-3 Genesis 34:13-14 (But Sometimes Happened.)

Leviticus 24:10

SEE

Genesis 41:50

Numbers 12:1

1 Kings 3:1 (In The Case Of Samson By Divine Appointment.)

Judges 14:4 (Circumcision Required.) Genesis 34:15-17 (Female Captives In War, If Not Canaanites.)

SEE Deuteronomy 21:10-14 MARRIAGES WITH NEAR RELATIONS.

(Prohibited By The Mosaic Law.) Leviticus 18:6-8

Leviticus 20:11

Leviticus 18:9

Leviticus 20:17 Leviticus 18:10-13

Leviticus 20:19

Leviticus 18:14

Leviticus 20:20

Leviticus 18:15

Leviticus 20:12

Leviticus 18:16

Leviticus 20:21

Mark 6:17-19

Leviticus 18:17

Leviticus 20:14

Note Deuteronomy 25:5-10 For the law in case the brother had died childless -H.

(But Had Been Allowed Before The Giving Of The Law.)

Genesis 12:13 Genesis 12:16-20

Genesis 20:2

Genesis 20:9-14

Genesis 20:16

Genesis 26:7

Genesis 26:9-11

Exodus 6:20

SEE

Numbers 26:59 LEVIRATE MARRIAGES.

(In The Patriarchal Period.)

Genesis 38:8-11 (As Regulated By Moses.) Deuteronomy 25:5-10 (Boaz And Ruth.)
Ruth 2:1
Ruth 2:10-13
Ruth 3:2
Ruth 3:4-18
HEIRESSES.
SEE
Numbers 36:1-8 Numbers 36:10-12 1 Chronicles 23:22
HEBREW PRIESTS.
Leviticus 21:7-8 Leviticus 21:13-15
Ezekiel 44:22 CHRISTIAN MINISTERS.
SEE
1 Timothy 3:2
1 Timothy 3:12 THE MOSAIC LAW OF DIVORCE.
Deuteronomy 24:1-4 (METAPHORICAL USE.)
Isaiah 50:1 THE CHRISTIAN LAW.
Matthew 5:31-32
Matthew 19:3-9
Mark 10:2-12
Luke 16:18 1 Corinthians 7:10-17 Modes Of Getting A Wife. BY VIOLENCE.
Judges 21:1
Judges 21:14
Judges 21:16
Judges 21:18-23 BY PARENTAL AUTHORITY.
Genesis 31:26
Genesis 31:31
Judges 14:20
Judges 15:1-3
Judges 15:6 1 Samuel 18:17-24

1 Samuel 25:44 2 Samuel 3:13-16

2 Samuel 13:13 (In Requit of Military Prowess.)

Joshua 15:16-17 1 Samuel 18:25-27 CHOSEN, OR PROCURED, BY OTHERS.

(By Parents.)

Genesis 34:4

Genesis 34:6

Genesis 34:8-10

Genesis 38:6

Judges 14:10 (By A Household Servant.)

SEE

Genesis 24:1-9

Genesis 24:49 (By Messengers.) 1 Samuel 25:39-43

PROPOSALS.

(Refused.)

1 Kings 2:19-22 Song of Solomon 6:13 (The Suitor Slain.)

1 Kings 2:23-25 (Parable Of Joash.) 2 Chronicles 25:18

SEE

2 Kings 14:9 CHOICE BY THE PARTIES THEMSELVES.

(In Accordance With The Wish Of Parents.)

Genesis 28:5-9 (Consent Of The Bride.) Genesis 24:57-59 (After That Of Relatives.)

Genesis 24:51

Genesis 24:60

Genesis 25:20 (Independently Of Others.)

Genesis 38:1-2 Genesis 11:29-30

Exodus 6:23

Exodus 6:25 (Moved By Ardent Affection.)

Genesis 29:11 Genesis 29:18-20

Genesis 34:3 Genesis 34:18-19

1 Samuel 18:28

Psalms 45:10-11 Song of Solomon 1:2-4 Song of Solomon 3:1-5 Song of Solomon 8:5-7 (The Christian Rule Of Choice.) 2 Corinthians 6:14 2 Corinthians 6:17 Betrothal And Wedding.

BETROTHAL.

(Betrothal Presents.) Genesis 24:21-23

Genesis 24:53 (Blessings From Friends.)

Ruth 4:11-12

(Feast.) Genesis 24:54-56 (Exemption From Military Service.) Deuteronomy 20:7 (Spiritual Betrothal.)

Hosea 2:19-23 2 Corinthians 11:2 THE BRIDEGROOM.

(His Companions.)

Judges 14:11

Matthew 9:15

John 3:29 (Comes By Night, And Is Met With Torches.)

Matthew 25:1

Matthew 25:5-9 (Longing For The Bride.) Song of Solomon 4:7-16 THE BRIDE.

(Her Bath.)

Ruth 3:3

(Vail.) Genesis 24:62-65

(Attire.) Revelation 19:7-8

Psalms 45:14

(Jewels.)

Isaiah 61:10

Jeremiah 2:32

(Dowry.) Genesis 34:11-12

Psalms 45:12 (Response To The Bridegroom.) Song of Solomon 4:6 Song of Solomon 4:16 Song of Solomon 5:2-8 Song of Solomon 8:1-4 Song of Solomon 8:13-14 (The Bride Of The Lamb.)

Revelation 21:9 THE WEDDING.

(Guests.)

Psalms 45:15 Matthew 25:10-12

John 2:1-2 (Wedding Garments.) Matthew 22:11-13

(Festivities.) Genesis 31:27-28

Isaiah 62:5

Jeremiah 7:34

Jeremiah 25:10 (Entertainments.)

Judges 14:12-14

Judges 14:18

(Consummation.) Genesis 29:21-23 Genesis 24:66-67 Song of Solomon 1:12-17 Song of Solomon 2:1-6 Song of Solomon 2:7 Song of Solomon 5:1 (Tokens Of Virginity.) Deuteronomy 22:13-21 (Exemption From Military Service.) Deuteronomy 24:5

SEE Deuteronomy 20:7

Married Life. THE MARRIED STATE.

(Its Joys.)

Ruth 3:1 Ecclesiastes 9:9

(Its Cares.) 1 Corinthians 7:34-35

(Metaphorical.)

Jeremiah 3:14

MARITAL RIGHTS.

Genesis 26:8 Genesis 30:15-16 1 Corinthians 7:3-6

(Ablution.)

Leviticus 15:18 DUTIES OF HUSBANDS.

Genesis 31:50 Proverbs 5:15-20

Ephesians 5:28 Ephesians 5:31-33

Colossians 3:19

1 Timothy 5:8

1 Peter 3:7 DUTIES OF WIVES.

Genesis 3:16 1 Corinthians 7:39 1 Corinthians 11:8-9 Ephesians 5:22-24

Colossians 3:18 1 Timothy 2:11-14

Titus 2:1

Titus 2:4-5

1 Peter 3:1-2

1 Peter 3:5-6 A GOOD WIFE.

Proverbs 11:16

Proverbs 12:4

Proverbs 14:1

Proverbs 19:14 Proverbs 31:16-18

Proverbs 31:20 Proverbs 31:25-31 A BAD WIFE.

(Contentious.)

Proverbs 19:13

Proverbs 21:9

Proverbs 21:19

Proverbs 25:24 Proverbs 27:15-16

(Insolent.) 2 Samuel 6:20-23

(Traacherous.)

Judges 14:15-17 (Tempting To Idolatry.)

Judges 3:5-6 Jeremiah 44:9-10 Jeremiah 44:15-16 (Jezebel An Instance.)

1 Kings 21:7 1 Kings 21:14-15

1 Kings 21:25 (Deserting Her Husband.)

Jeremiah 3:20 THE HEBREW WIFE'S POSITION.

(Preparing Food.)

Genesis 18:6 (Dispensing Hospitality.)

2 Kings 4:8 (Siding With The Husband Against The Father.) Genesis 31:14-16 (Pacifying An Enemy.)

1 Samuel 25:14 1 Samuel 25:25-26

1 Samuel 25:35 (Saving The Husband's Life.) 1 Samuel 19:11-12 1 Samuel 19:14-17 (Devoting A Son To The Lord.)

1 Samuel 1:22 1 Samuel 1:25-28 (The Law Of A Wife's Vow.)

Numbers 30:6-8 Numbers 30:10-16 (The Trial Of Jealousy.)

Numbers 5:12-15 (THE ORDEAL WATER.)

Numbers 5:16-18 (THE WOMAN'S OATH.)

Numbers 5:19-22 (THE DIVINE JUDGMENT.)

Numbers 5:23-31 Parents And Children.

CHILDREN THE GIFT OF GOD.

Genesis 4:1

Genesis 4:25

Genesis 30:2 Genesis 29:32-33

Genesis 30:5-6 Genesis 30:17-21

Genesis 30:24

Genesis 33:5

Psalms 127:3

Ruth 4:13

1 Samuel 1:19

1 Samuel 1:20 CHILDREN A BLESSING AND A CREDIT.

Genesis 5:29

Job 21:11

Proverbs 17:6

Ruth 4:14-15

Psalms 107:41

Psalms 127:4-5 PROMISED AS A REWARD.

Deuteronomy 7:12 Deuteronomy 7:14

Job 5:24-25

Psalms 45:16-17

Psalms 128:2-6

Isaiah 48:19 TAKEN AWAY IN PUNISHMENT.

Deuteronomy 28:32 Deuteronomy 28:41

2 Samuel 12:14

Job 18:19

Job 27:14-15

Psalms 21:10-11

Hosea 9:12

BARRENNESS.

(An Affliction.)

Genesis 15:2-3

Judges 13:2

Luke 1:7

Luke 1:24-25

SEE

Genesis 11:30

1 Samuel 1:6-8 (Miraculously Removed.) Genesis 18:11-13

Genesis 18:15

Luke 1:36 ABORTIVE BIRTHS.

Job 3:16

Job 10:18-19 Jeremiah 20:15-17

Hosea 9:11

Hosea 9:14

SEE

Psalms 58:8 DESIRE FOR CHILDREN.

Genesis 30:1

Genesis 30:3-4

SEE

1 Samuel 1:11 1 Samuel 1:26-27 CONCEPTION AND PREGNANCY.

Numbers 11:12 Psalms 139:13-16 Ecclesiastes 11:5

Luke 1:41

BIRTH.

Genesis 29:34-35

Genesis 30:7

Genesis 30:9-10

Genesis 30:12

Genesis 38:3-5

Genesis 41:50

Exodus 2:1-2

1 Kings 3:17-18

2 Kings 19:3

Psalms 7:14

Psalms 22:9-10

Psalms 71:6

Isaiah 26:17-18

Isaiah 42:14

Jeremiah 4:31

Jeremiah 20:14

Jeremiah 20:18

Micah 4:9-10

John 16:21

1 Timothy 2:15

Revelation 12:2

TWINS.

Genesis 25:24-26 Genesis 38:27-30 DEATH IN CHILDBED.

Genesis 35:16-18 1 Samuel 4:19-20

MIDWIVES.

Exodus 1:15-21 TREATMENT OF NEWBORN CHILD.

Ezekiel 16:4-6 NAMING AT BIRTH.

Genesis 21:3

Genesis 30:8

Genesis 30:11

Genesis 30:13 Genesis 41:51-52

Exodus 2:22

Ruth 4:17 1 Samuel 4:21-22 1 Chronicles 4:9 DEATH OF INFANT BY OVERLYING.

1 Kings 3:19-21 CARE OF INFANTS.

(Nursing.)

Exodus 2:7-9

Ruth 4:16

Acts 7:20

(Weaning.)

Genesis 21:8

1 Samuel 1:23

1 Kings 11:20

Psalms 131:2

Isaiah 28:9 (Teaching To Walk.)

Hosea 11:3

ADOPTION.

Genesis 48:5-6

Exodus 2:3-6

Exodus 2:10

Acts 7:21

SEE

Genesis 16:2

Genesis 30:3-7

Genesis 9:13

Romans 8:15-23

Galatians 4:5

Ephesians 1:5 NOTEWORTHY FAMILIES.

Genesis 29:16-17

Numbers 26:33

1 Samuel 14:49

2 Kings 10:1 PARENTAL AUTHORITY.

Genesis 18:19 Genesis 50:15-18

Genesis 50:21

Numbers 30:3-5 2 Samuel 14:23-24

EXAMPLE.

Psalms 49:13

2 Timothy 1:5

INSTRUCTION.

Exodus 10:2

Exodus 13:8-10 Deuteronomy 4:9-10 Deuteronomy 11:19

1 Samuel 2:26

Psalms 78:3-8

Proverbs 22:6

CORRECTION.

(Should Be Effective.)

Proverbs 13:24

Proverbs 19:18

Proverbs 22:15 Proverbs 23:13-14

Proverbs 29:15

Proverbs 29:17 (But Not Unjust.)

Ephesians 6:4

Colossians 3:21 PARENTAL INDULGENCE.

(In The Case Of Eli.) 1 Samuel 2:22-24 (Penalty Denounced.) 1 Samuel 3:13-14 (And Inflicted.) 1 Samuel 4:13-14 1 Samuel 4:16-17 (David's Care For Absalom.)

2 Samuel 18:5 (His Inefficient Wrath At Amnon.)

2 Samuel 13:21 DUTIES OF CHILDREN TO PARENTS.

(Reverence.) Deuteronomy 5:16 Deuteronomy 27:16

Leviticus 19:3

Isaiah 45:10

Luke 18:18

Luke 18:20-21

Ephesians 6:2-3 (REVERENCE AND IRREVERENCE EXEMPLIFIED.)

Genesis 9:22-23

(Obedience.) Proverbs 6:20-22

Proverbs 23:22

Jeremiah 3:4-5

Jeremiah 3:19

Ephesians 6:1

Colossians 3:20 (THE PENALTY OF DISOBEDIENCE.) Deuteronomy 21:18-21

Proverbs 30:17

(Docility.)

Psalms 34:11

Proverbs 1:8-9

Proverbs 4:1-4 Proverbs 4:10-13 Proverbs 4:20-22 Proverbs 8:32-33

Proverbs 12:1

Proverbs 13:1

Proverbs 15:5

Proverbs 20:11

Proverbs 23:19 OFFENCES AGAINST THE PARENTS.

(Robbing.)

Proverbs 28:24

Proverbs 19:26

(Smiting.)

Exodus 21:15

(Cursing.)

Exodus 21:17

Leviticus 20:9

Proverbs 20:20

Proverbs 30:11

Matthew 15:4-6

Mark 7:10-12 THE GLADNESS AND SHAME OF PARENTS.

Proverbs 10:1

Proverbs 15:20

Proverbs 17:21

Proverbs 17:25 Proverbs 23:15-16 Proverbs 23:24-25

Proverbs 27:11

Proverbs 28:7 Widows And Orphans. THE BITTERNESS OF THEIR LOT.

Ruth 1:5

Ruth 1:19-21

Job 24:3

Psalms 94:6-7

Jeremiah 15:8-9 Lamentations 5:2-3

Isaiah 51:18 THEIR CLAIM TO PROTECTION.

Deuteronomy 24:17

Job 29:11-13

Job 31:16-23

1 Timothy 5:16

James 1:27 GOD THEIR AVENGER.

Exodus 22:22-24 Deuteronomy 10:18 Deuteronomy 27:19

Job 22:9-11

Psalms 68:5

Psalms 146:9

Proverbs 15:25 WIDOWS TO BE HONOURED, IF WIDOWS INDEED.

1 Timothy 5:3-7 (A Notable Example.)

Luke 2:37 A WIDOW'S VOW BINDING.

Numbers 30:9 FOR SERVICE IN THE CHURCH.

1 Timothy 5:9-13 Probably as Deaconesses. -H.

Family Affections. THE OLD HOME.

Genesis 31:3

Exodus 4:18-19

PARENTS IN LAW.

Exodus 18:1-4

Exodus 18:27

Ruth 1:7-8

Ruth 1:10-18

Ruth 1:22

GRANDFATHER.

Genesis 48:8-12

Genesis 48:20 UNCLE AND NEPHEW.

Genesis 29:12-14 PARENTS AND CHILDREN.

(Love To Children.) Genesis 21:15-16

Genesis 31:55

Genesis 42:36

Genesis 45:28 Genesis 46:29-30

1 Kings 3:26 2 Samuel 13:37-39 (God's Love Like That Of A Father.) Deuteronomy 1:31 2 Corinthians 6:18 (Gifts To Children.)

Genesis 25:5

Joshua 15:18-19 2 Chronicles 11:23

Luke 11:11-12 (Favorite Children.)

Genesis 25:28

Genesis 37:3-4

Genesis 37:35

Genesis 42:4

Genesis 42:38 Genesis 43:13-14 Genesis 44:19-22 Genesis 44:27-31

Genesis 48:22 2 Chronicles 11:22 (Rebekah's Unscrupulous Favoritism.)

Genesis 27:8 Genesis 27:12-13 (The Blessing Stolen In Consequence.) Genesis 27:18-20

Genesis 27:24

Genesis 27:26

Genesis 27:29 (Esau's Disappointment And Grief.) Genesis 27:32-38

BRETHREN.

(Brotherly Love.)

Genesis 42:7-8

Exodus 4:27

Judges 8:19

Psalms 133:1-3 (Hatred And Injury By Brethren.) Genesis 27:41-45

Genesis 37:11 Genesis 37:18-22

Genesis 37:24 Genesis 37:26-27

Genesis 37:30

2 Samuel 13:22

Proverbs 18:19 (But Not Revenged.)

Genesis 33:4

Genesis 42:24

Genesis 43:30

Genesis 45:1-4 Genesis 45:13-15 Genesis 45:22-24

17. MASTERS AND SERVANTS

MASTERS AND SERVANTS Pre-Mosaic Servitude. THE CURSE OF CANAAN.

SEE

Genesis 9:25 SERVANTS IN THE TIME OF ABRAHAM.

(Circumcised Along With The Family.)

Genesis 17:13

Genesis 17:23

Genesis 17:27 (Given As Dowry.)

Genesis 29:24

Genesis 29:29 (Employed As Soldiers.)

Genesis 14:14 JOSEPH SOLD TWICE.

Genesis 37:28

Genesis 37:36

Genesis 39:1-3 BECOMES OVERSEER.

Genesis 39:4-6 BONDAGE FOR THEFT.

Genesis 43:18

Genesis 44:8-12

Genesis 44:14 Genesis 44:16-17

Genesis 44:33 THE ISRAELITISH BONDAGE IN EGYPT.

(Its Severity.)

Exodus 5:13

Exodus 5:15-17 (Borrowing In Reprisal.)

Exodus 3:22

Exodus 11:2-3

Exodus 12:35-36 Hebrew Servitude. NOT PROPERLY SLAVERY.

Leviticus 25:43 Deuteronomy 24:7 BUT BONDAGE AN EVIL AND A DEGRADATION.

Deuteronomy 28:68

1 Kings 9:22 HEBREWS SOLD TO HEBREWS FOR THEFT.

Exodus 22:2-3 ON ACCOUNT OF POVERTY: FOR SIX YEARS, OR LESS IF THE YEAR OF JUBILEE CAME SOONER.

Exodus 21:1-4 Leviticus 25:39-42 Deuteronomy 15:12-15 Deuteronomy 15:18

2 Kings 4:1 FOR MORE THAN SIX YEARS.

Exodus 21:5-6

Leviticus 25:10 Deuteronomy 15:16-17 VOWED SERVANTS OF THE SANCTUARY.

Leviticus 27:2

Leviticus 27:8 TO NON-HEBREWS.

Leviticus 25:47-48

SEE

Joel 3:6 AND (Amos 1:6) Leviticus 25:49-55 HEBREW MAIDSERVANTS.

Exodus 21:7-11 PENALTY FOR ABUSE OF BOND SERVANTS.

Exodus 21:20-21

Exodus 21:26-27 A SLAVE OWNING SLAVES.

2 Samuel 9:10 PURSUIT AND RECOVERY OF, FUGITIVE BOND SERVANTS.

(By Hebrew Master.)

1 Kings 2:39-41 (But Not Allowed To Gentiles.) Deuteronomy 23:15-16 HEBREW SERVITUDE ABOLISHED.

Jeremiah 34:8-11 Jeremiah 34:14-20 ATTEMPT TO REVIVE IT.

Nehemiah 5:1-12 Slaves Of Foreign Descent Among The Hebrews.

SLAVES MIGHT BE PURCHASED OF THE HEATHEN.

Leviticus 25:44-46 BUT MAN-STEALING PROHIBITED.

Exodus 21:16 CAPTIVES REDUCED TO SERVITUDE.

(Women And Children.)

SEE

Numbers 31:35 Deuteronomy 20:14 Deuteronomy 21:10-11 (A Captive Wife Not To Be Sold.)
Deuteronomy 21:14 (The Lord's Tribute.)

SEE Numbers 31:28-30

Numbers 31:40

Numbers 31:47 CANAANITES ENSLAVED.

(The Gibeonites.)

SEE

Joshua 9:3-27

2 Samuel 21:2 (Remnants Of The Canaanites.)

SEE

1 Kings 9:20 2 Chronicles 8:7

(The Nethinim.)

Ezra 2:43-54 Nehemiah 7:46-56 Originally Gibeonites (Joshua 9:21-27), but afterwards apparently recruited from other captives taken in war. -H.

(The Children Of Solomon's Servants.)

Ezra 2:55-58 Nehemiah 7:57-60 Greco-Roman Servitude.

ST. PAUL'S ADVICE TO SERVANTS.

1 Corinthians 7:21-24 ONESIMUS SENT BACK TO HIS MASTER.

Philem. 10-14 PHILEMON TO RECEIVE HIM AS A BROTHER.

Philem. 15-21 DUTIES OF SERVANTS.

(To Be Respectful.)

1 Timothy 6:1-2

(Obedient.)

Ephesians 6:5-7

Colossians 3:22

Titus 2:9

1 Peter 2:18-20

(Faithful.) 1 Corinthians 4:1-2 Colossians 3:23-24

Titus 2:10 DUTIES OF MASTERS.

(To Be Just.)

Job 31:13-15

Colossians 4:1

(And Gentle.)

Ephesians 6:9

Hired Servants.

WORKING FOR WAGES NOT WHOLLY UNKNOWN AMONG THE HEBREWS.

Job 14:6

SEE

Job 7:1-2

JACOB.

(To Work For Stated Wages.)

Genesis 29:15 (His Service For His Wives.) Genesis 30:25-26 (His Wages To Be In Cattle.)

Genesis 30:27-34 (His Wages Often Changed.)

Genesis 31:6-7

Genesis 31:41

(He Ran Away.) Genesis 31:20-23 TREATMENT OF HIRELINGS.

(Not To Be Oppressed.) Deuteronomy 24:14 (To Be Paid Daily.)

Leviticus 19:13 Deuteronomy 24:15 (The Withholding Of Wages A Crime.)

James 5:4 CHRIST'S PARABLE OF THE LABORERS IN THE VINEYARD.

Matthew 20:1-15 Of Servants In General.

GEHAZI, AN OFFICIOUS AND DISHONEST SERVANT.

2 Kings 4:27

2 Kings 5:20-24 AMNON'S VALET.

2 Samuel 13:17 HOUSEHOLD OF A CENTURION.

Acts 10:1-2

Acts 10:7

MESSENGERS.

Proverbs 13:17

Proverbs 25:13

Proverbs 26:6 SERVANTS TO BE DESIRED.

Proverbs 12:9 Ecclesiastes 2:7 THEIR PROPER RANK.

Matthew 10:24-25

Luke 17:7-10

John 13:16-17 NOT APT TO BECOME GOOD MASTERS.

Proverbs 19:10 Proverbs 30:21-23 Lamentations 5:8 BUT MAY CHANGE PLACES WITH PROFLIGATE SONS.

Proverbs 17:2 HINTS ABOUT THE MANAGEMENT OF SERVANTS.

Proverbs 29:19

Proverbs 29:21

Proverbs 30:10 Ecclesiastes 7:21-22 GOOD MEN SERVANTS OF THE LORD.

Psalms 116:16

Psalms 101:6

1 Peter 2:16

Revelation 7:3 THE UNJUST STEWARD A PATTERN OF PRUDENCE.

Luke 16:1-13 THE FINAL DOOM OF UNFAITHFUL SERVANTS OF THE LORD.

Matthew 24:45-51

Luke 12:35-48

18. CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE

CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE Regal Government. AN ORIENTAL DESPOT DESCRIBED.

1 Samuel 8:10-18 REGAL AUTHORITY IN EGYPT.

(To Imprison And Release At Will.) Genesis 39:19-20

Genesis 40:2-4

Genesis 41:10

SEE

Genesis 40:20 (To Appoint A Viceroy.) Genesis 41:38-41 Genesis 45:25-26 (With Plenary Power.)

Genesis 41:44

Genesis 41:46

Genesis 42:6

Genesis 44:18 (The Insignia Of Viceroyalty.) Genesis 41:42-43 ATTEMPTS MADE TO ESTABLISH MONARCHY AMONG THE HEBREWS.

(Gideon Refuses To Be King.)

Judges 8:22-23 (Abimelech's Crime, And Jotham's Parable.)

Judges 9:7-21 SAUL APPOINTED BY SAMUEL.

1 Samuel 9:20-21

1 Samuel 12:1 DAVID'S ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF DEPENDENCE UPON GOD.

2 Samuel 22:30

2 Samuel 22:34 2 Samuel 22:36-37

Psalms 21:5-6

Psalms 21:7

Psalms 146:3-4 SOLOMON'S DOMINION, TYPIFYING THAT OF CHRIST.

Psalms 72:1-2

Psalms 72:4-13 THE SUCCESSION RESTORED IN THE CASE OF JOASH.

2 Chronicles 23:3 THE TRUE IDEAL OF A KING.

Proverbs 16:10

Proverbs 29:14 INAUGURATION AND REGALIA.

(Anointing.)

1 Kings 19:16

2 Kings 9:1-6

SEE

1 Kings 1:39 (Crown And Bracelet.)

2 Samuel 1:10

2 Samuel 12:30 2 Chronicles 23:11

Psalms 21:1

Psalms 21:3

(Sceptre.)

SEE

Psalms 45:6 (Pealing Of Trumpets.)

1 Kings 1:41

1 Kings 1:44-48

2 Kings 9:11-13 THE PERSON OF THE HEBREW KING SACRED.

1 Samuel 26:8-10

1 Samuel 26:23

2 Samuel 1:9 2 Samuel 1:13-16 HIS AUTHORITY.

(To Take Life.)

2 Samuel 4:12

1 Kings 2:42-46 (To Violate The Sanctuary.)

1 Kings 2:28-31

1 Kings 2:34 (To Try And Decide Causes.)

1 Kings 3:16

1 Kings 3:22-28 (To Require Attendance And Appoint Officials.) 1 Samuel 16:19-20 2 Samuel 8:16-18 (To Impose Taxes.)

SEE 2 Kings 15:19-20

2 Kings 23:35 (To Levy Laborers.)

SEE

1 Kings 5:13-15 (Confine To One's Home.)

1 Kings 2:26

1 Kings 2:36-38 (To Give Wives To The Royal Family.)

SEE

2 Samuel 13:13

1 Kings 2:17 (To Appoint A High Priest.)

1 Kings 2:35 (To Dispose Of Predecessor's Property.)

2 Samuel 9:9 (To Appoint A Successor.)

1 Kings 1:13-14

1 Kings 1:20

1 Kings 1:28-31 (To Recommend A Policy To The Successor.)

1 Kings 2:5-6

1 Kings 2:8-9 ROYAL AUTHORITY RESTRAINED.

(By Indignation Of Troops.) 1 Samuel 14:44-45 (By Refusal To Execute An Unlawful Command.)

1 Samuel 22:17 1 Chronicles 21:2-7 (By Intestine Rivalries.) 2 Samuel 19:41-43 (By The Insubordination Of The Head Of The Army.) (IN THE CASE OF ABNER.)

2 Samuel 3:8-11 (IN THE CASE OF JOAB.) 2 Samuel 3:23-27

2 Samuel 3:30

SEE 2 Samuel 18:11-17 (ALTHOUGH THE KING FINALLY GETS THE UPPER HAND.) 2 Samuel 3:36-37

1 Kings 2:32-33 (By The Power Of His Nobles.)

Jeremiah 38:4-5 Jeremiah 38:24-27 QUALIFICATIONS OF A GOOD KING.

SEE - THE HEBREWS. THE UNITED KINGDOM. BUT HAD BEEN FORESEEN AND PROVIDED FOR.

(High Birth.) Ecclesiastes 10:5-7 Ecclesiastes 10:17

(Maturity.) Ecclesiastes 10:16

Isaiah 3:12

(Wisdom.)

Proverbs 25:3

Proverbs 28:2

Proverbs 28:16

Proverbs 29:8

Psalms 49:20 Ecclesiastes 4:13-14 (Sincerity And Love Of Truth.)

Job 34:30

Proverbs 29:12

(Temperance.)

Proverbs 31:4-5 (Justice And Mercy.)

2 Samuel 23:3

Proverbs 20:8

Proverbs 20:28

Proverbs 29:4

Proverbs 31:8-9 Jeremiah 21:11-12

Ezekiel 45:8-9 Ezekiel 46:16-18 (Hatred Of Wickedness, And Energy In Punishing It.)

Psalms 101:8

Proverbs 16:12

Proverbs 20:26 GOOD KINGS WHO SINNED AND REPENTED.

(David.)

1 Kings 15:5

(Hezekiah.) 2 Chronicles 31:20-21 2 Chronicles 32:25-26 DIVINE THREATS AGAINST BAD RULERS.

1 Kings 14:5-8

1 Kings 14:14

1 Kings 16:2-3

1 Kings 16:7

1 Kings 19:17 1 Kings 20:42-43

1 Kings 21:16 1 Kings 21:18-19 1 Kings 21:21-22

2 Kings 3:14

2 Kings 9:8-9 2 Chronicles 21:12-15

Amos 3:9-11

Amos 3:15

Amos 6:1

Amos 6:3-5

Amos 6:11-13

Habakkuk 2:9-12 Zechariah 10:3-4 SAUL'S FEROCITY.

(In Slaying The Priests.)

1 Samuel 22:16 1 Samuel 22:18-19 (In Seeking To Slay David.)

1 Samuel 19:10 INGRATITUDE OF JOASH IN SLAYING THE SON OF HIS BENEFACTOR.

2 Chronicles 24:22 SLAUGHTER OF INFANTS.

(By Pharaoh.)

Exodus 1:22

(By Herod.)

SEE

Matthew 2:16 THE FATE OF A BAD KING.

2 Chronicles 22:7

2 Kings 9:27

2 Kings 9:29 2 Chronicles 22:9 BAD KINGS REPENT, AND ARE SPARED.

2 Chronicles 12:1 2 Chronicles 12:12-13 The Court. THE ROYAL HOUSEHOLD.

(Provisions For The Table.)

1 Kings 4:22-23

1 Kings 4:27-28 (Head Servants.)

Genesis 40:1 (Birth-Day Feast.)

Genesis 40:20

Matthew 14:6-7

Mark 6:21

Mark 6:22-23

Mark 6:26

OVERSEERS.

(Discretion And Integrity Required.)

Genesis 41:33

Psalms 107:7

Proverbs 14:35 (David's Overseers.) 1 Chronicles 27:25-31 (Solomon's.)

1 Kings 9:23 2 Chronicles 8:10

(Of Candace.)

Acts 8:27

OTHER OFFICERS.

2 Samuel 20:24-26 1 Chronicles 18:15-17

COUNSELLORS.

(Uprightness Required.)

Proverbs 11:14

Proverbs 16:13 (The Wisdom Of Age.)

1 Kings 12:6-7 (The Rashness Of Youth.)

1 Kings 12:8-11 (David's Counsellors.)

2 Samuel 15:31

2 Samuel 16:23 1 Chronicles 27:32-33 (The Crafty Counsellor Who Ruined Absalom.) 2 Samuel 15:33-37 2 Samuel 16:16-19 COURTIER'S MAXIMS.

(To Be Modest.)

Proverbs 25:6-7

(Submissive.) Ecclesiastes 8:3-4 Ecclesiastes 10:4

(Obedient.) Ecclesiastes 8:2 INFLUENCE AT COURT.

(The Chamberlain.)

Acts 12:20-21 (The Queen-Mother.)

1 Kings 2:13-18

COURT CEREMONY.

(Obeisance.)

2 Samuel 9:6

2 Samuel 9:8

2 Samuel 14:1

2 Samuel 14:3-4 2 Samuel 14:21-22

2 Samuel 24:20

1 Kings 1:16 1 Chronicles 21:21 (Stratagem To Obtain Audience.) 2 Samuel 14:28-33 (Private Audience.)

Judges 3:17-19 (Splendid Apparel.)

Luke 7:25 ROYAL ANGER AND FAVOR.

Proverbs 16:14-15

Proverbs 19:6

Proverbs 19:12

Proverbs 20:2 ROYAL PATRONAGE.

(Offered For A Consideration.) Numbers 22:15-17 Numbers 22:36-37

Numbers 24:11

Numbers 24:25 (Conferred From Gratitude.)

2 Samuel 19:31 2 Samuel 19:36-39

COURT FAVORITE.

2 Samuel 9:11-12

1 Kings 11:19

ROYAL GIFTS.

2 Kings 5:5

2 Kings 8:8-9

POPULAR ESCORT.

2 Samuel 19:15-17

2 Samuel 19:40 Questions Of Sovereignty.

LEGITIMATE SUCCESSION.

2 Kings 13:24 LEGITIMATE SUCCESSION RESTORED.

(Agency Of The High Priest.) 2 Chronicles 23:1-2 (Arrangements For The Inauguration.) 2 Chronicles 23:4-10 (The Usurper Slain.) 2 Chronicles 23:12-15 (And Joash Enthroned.) 2 Chronicles 23:20-21 ABSALOM'S REBELLION.

(He Plays The Demagogue.)

2 Samuel 15:2-6 (Sets Up For Himself.)

2 Samuel 15:1

2 Samuel 15:10 (Temporary Success.) 2 Samuel 15:12-15

(His Fate.) 2 Samuel 18:8-13 (The People Bring Back The King.) 2 Samuel 19:9-12

2 Samuel 19:14 (David's Grief For Absalom.)

2 Samuel 18:33

2 Samuel 19:1-2

2 Samuel 19:4 (His Grief Reproved.)

2 Samuel 19:5-8 (Mephibosheth Falsely Charged With Aspiring To The Throne.)

2 Samuel 16:3-4 (Reparation Made.) 2 Samuel 19:28-30 ADONIJAH'S REBELLION.

(He Assumes Royal Power.)

SEE

1 Kings 1:5-10 (Nathan And Bath-Sheba Consult.)

1 Kings 1:11-12 (They Inform David.)

1 Kings 1:17-19

1 Kings 1:21-27 (The Rebellion Crushed At Its Birth.)

1 Kings 1:42-43

1 Kings 1:49 (Adonijah Afterwards Slain.)

SEE

1 Kings 2:24-25 REBELLION RESULTING IN NATIONAL DISMEMBERMENT.

1 Kings 11:26 2 Chronicles 13:6-8 REBELLION OF A CONQUERED PEOPLE.

2 Kings 1:1

2 Kings 3:5

KINGS MURDERED.

(By Sons.) 2 Kings 19:36-37 2 Chronicles 32:21 (By Officers Of Rank.)

2 Kings 8:13-15 1 Kings 15:27-28

1 Kings 16:9 SURVIVING QUEEN SLAIN.

2 Kings 9:31-33 KINGS'S SONS SLAIN.

2 Kings 10:5-9 HIS RELATIVES, FRIENDS, AND PARTIZANS SLAIN.

1 Kings 16:11

2 Kings 10:11

2 Kings 10:17 AND EVEN THOSE OF HIS ALLY.

2 Kings 10:12-14 2 Chronicles 22:8 GOD RULES OVER ALL.

Judges 5:13

Job 12:18-19

Job 12:21 The Body Politic.

GOD SUPREME.

1 Samuel 16:6-10

Job 12:23-25 (Joshua Divinely Appointed.) Numbers 27:21-23 Deuteronomy 34:9 CONDITIONS OF NATIONAL PROSPERITY: MATERIAL AND SPIRITUAL.

Proverbs 14:28

Proverbs 14:34 Ecclesiastes 5:9

Amos 5:14-15 LOVE OF COUNTRY.

1 Kings 11:21-22 OBEDIENCE TO RULERS.

Proverbs 17:11 Proverbs 24:21-22

Exodus 22:28 Ecclesiastes 10:20 Matthew 17:24-26 Matthew 22:17-21

Mark 12:14-17

Luke 20:22

Luke 20:24-25

Acts 5:29

Romans 13:1-7

Titus 3:1

1 Peter 2:13-15

1 Peter 2:17 TAKING THE CENSUS.

Numbers 1:2-3

Numbers 1:17-19

Numbers 1:47

Numbers 26:2-4

2 Samuel 24:2-9

2 Kings 3:6 1 Chronicles 27:23-24

Luke 2:1-3 THE CONSENT OF THE PEOPLE.

(To The Government And Code Of Moses.)

Exodus 24:3 Deuteronomy 5:27-28 Deuteronomy 33:4-5 (To The Leadership Of Joshua.)

Joshua 1:16-18

Joshua 24:31 (To The Government Of David.) 1 Chronicles 12:16-18 1 Chronicles 13:1 1
Chronicles 28:1 (Their Greater Guilt.)

Nehemiah 9:29

Nehemiah 9:37 SAMUEL A JUST JUDGE.

1 Samuel 12:3-5 WICKED MAGISTRATES.

(Described.)

Proverbs 28:12

Proverbs 28:28

Proverbs 29:2

Isaiah 1:21-23

Micah 3:9-11

Micah 7:3-4

Zephaniah 3:3 (Sent In Judgment.)

Job 12:17

Isaiah 3:1-7

(Threatened.) Ecclesiastes 8:9

Isaiah 10:1-4

Isaiah 3:14-15

Isaiah 28:14-15

Isaiah 28:17-20

Jeremiah 23:2

Hosea 5:10

Micah 3:12 A WICKED PEOPLE.

(Described.)

Ezekiel 22:29

Hosea 4:1-2

Hosea 5:11

Amos 5:10-13

Micah 2:8-9

Micah 2:10

Micah 7:2

Micah 7:5-6

(Threatened.)

Jeremiah 9:10

Hosea 4:3-4

Amos 2:6-8

Habakkuk 2:17

Zephaniah 3:1 Zechariah 7:9-12 Crimes And Punishments. THE GENERAL LAW OF RECOMPENSE.

Leviticus 24:17-22

WILLFUL MURDER.

SEE - FALLEN MAN.

SINS AGAINST OUR NEIGHBOUR.

Murder.

(Described.)

Job 24:14

Psalms 10:8 (The Noachic Law.)

Genesis 9:5

Genesis 9:6 (The Mosaic Law.)

Exodus 21:12

Exodus 21:14 Deuteronomy 5:17 Deuteronomy 27:24-26

Proverbs 28:17 (MORE THAN ONE WITNESS REQUIRED.)

Numbers 35:30 Deuteronomy 17:6 (DISPOSITION TO BE MADE OF THE BODY OF THE CULPRIT.) Deuteronomy 21:22-23 MOSES SLAYS AN EGYPTIAN.

Exodus 2:11-14 SAUL TRIES TO KILL DAVID.

1 Samuel 18:8-9 1 Samuel 18:11-12 AMASA SLAIN BY JOAB.

2 Samuel 20:9-13 DAVID AVENGES THE SLAYING OF ISH-BOSHETH.

2 Samuel 4:9 2 Samuel 4:10-11 AVENGES ALSO THE SLAUGHTER OF THE GIBEONITES.

2 Samuel 21:7-9 THE SIX CITIES OF REFUGE.

Exodus 21:13

Numbers 35:6-8 Numbers 35:10-15 Deuteronomy 4:41-43 Deuteronomy 19:1-3 Deuteronomy 19:7-10

Joshua 20:2-3

Joshua 20:7-9 THE JUDICIAL PROCEDURE PRESCRIBED.

(If The Killing Was Not Intentional.) Numbers 35:22-25 Deuteronomy 19:4-6

Joshua 20:4-6 (BUT NO SAFETY OUTSIDE THE CITY OF REFUGE.) Numbers 35:26-28

Numbers 35:32 (If A Dangerous Instrument Was Used.) Numbers 35:16-19 (If Murder Was Intended.) Numbers 35:20-21

Numbers 35:31 Numbers 35:33-34 Deuteronomy 19:11-13 PARABLE OF THE WOMAN OF TEKOAH.

2 Samuel 14:5-16 EXPIATION OF A MURDER PERPETRATED BY AN UNKNOWN HAND.

Deuteronomy 21:1-9

ADULTERY.

(The Mosaic Law.)

Leviticus 18:20

Leviticus 20:10 Deuteronomy 5:18 Deuteronomy 22:22 (Temptation Resisted.)

Genesis 39:7-12 (A Case Of Guilt, And Forgiveness.)

Judges 19:1-4 (Its Prevalence Among The Hebrews.)

Jeremiah 5:7-10

Jeremiah 23:10

Jeremiah 29:23

Ezekiel 18:6

Ezekiel 33:26 (Its Wickedness.)

Job 24:15-18

Job 31:1

Job 31:9-12 Proverbs 6:24-35 Proverbs 30:18-20 (Marriage Of A Divorced Woman Adulterous.)

Romans 7:2-3 (Adultery In The Heart.)

Matthew 5:27-28 (Spiritual Adultery.)

Isaiah 57:3-4

Isaiah 57:7-8

Jeremiah 3:1

Jeremiah 3:6-9 Ezekiel 16:16-17 Ezekiel 16:25-34 Ezekiel 16:36-41 Ezekiel 16:44-59 Ezekiel 23:43-48

Hosea 2:1-11

Revelation 2:22

INCEST.

(Forbidden.) Deuteronomy 22:30 Deuteronomy 27:20 Deuteronomy 27:22-23

(Lot.) Genesis 19:30-35

(Reuben.)

Genesis 35:22

(Amnon.)

2 Samuel 13:1-2 2 Samuel 13:11-12 2 Samuel 13:14-16 (THE CRIME AVENGED.)

2 Samuel 13:20 2 Samuel 13:28-29 2 Samuel 13:32-35

(Absalom.)

2 Samuel 15:16 2 Samuel 16:21-22

2 Samuel 20:3 (Reported Of The Corinthians.) 1 Corinthians 5:1

RAPE.

(A Capital Offence.) Deuteronomy 22:25-27 (The Levite's Concubine.)

Judges 19:25-26

Judges 20:3-7

FORNICATION.

(With A Betrothed Virgin.) Deuteronomy 22:23-24 (With A Virgin Not Betrothed.)

Exodus 22:16-17 Deuteronomy 22:28-29 (Dinah's Case.)

Genesis 34:1-2

Genesis 34:5

Genesis 34:7

Genesis 34:31 HARLOTRY BEFORE THE TIME OF MOSES.

SEE - FALLEN MAN.

SINS OF THE FLESH.

Warnings Against Lewd Women.

(The Harlot's Dress.) Genesis 38:12-15

(Her Hire.) Genesis 38:16-23 (Burning A Punishment For Harlotry.) Genesis 38:24-26 IN THE TIME OF MOSES.

(Forbidden.)

Leviticus 19:29 Deuteronomy 23:17-18 (By Priests' Daughters Especially Heinous.)

Leviticus 21:9 (With Heathen Women.)

Numbers 25:1

Numbers 25:6-8 Numbers 25:14-15 (Citizenship Denied To Bastards.) Deuteronomy 23:2

SAMSON.

(The Harlot Of Gaza.)

Judges 16:1 (Delilah And Her Treachery.)

Judges 16:4

Judges 16:15-20 SPIRITUAL HARLOTRY.

Psalms 106:39

Jeremiah 2:20

Jeremiah 2:33

Jeremiah 3:2-3

Jeremiah 11:15 Jeremiah 13:26-27 Ezekiel 16:13-15

Ezekiel 16:63 Ezekiel 20:29-30

Ezekiel 23:2-21 Ezekiel 23:27-29 Ezekiel 23:35-36

Hosea 4:12-16

Hosea 4:18

Hosea 5:1-5 (The Mystical Mother Of Harlots.) Revelation 17:1-5 INTERCOURSE WITH A MENSTRUOUS WOMAN.

(Prohibited.)

Leviticus 18:19

(The Penalty.)

Leviticus 20:18 (Loathsomeness.)

Isaiah 30:22 Lamentations 1:17

Ezekiel 36:17

SODOMY.

SEE - FALLEN MAN.

SINS OF THE FLESH.

Sins against Nature.

(Forbidden.) Leviticus 18:22-24

Leviticus 18:26 Leviticus 18:28-30

Leviticus 20:13

(Instances.)

Genesis 19:4-10

Judges 19:22-24

BESTIALITY.

Exodus 22:19 Leviticus 20:15-16 Deuteronomy 27:21

BLASPHEMY.

Leviticus 24:11-12 Leviticus 24:14-16

Leviticus 24:23 Deuteronomy 5:11 Revelation 13:5-6

Revelation 16:9 Revelation 16:11 BEARING FALSE WITNESS.

Exodus 23:1

Leviticus 19:12 Deuteronomy 5:20

Proverbs 14:5

Proverbs 19:28

Proverbs 24:28

Proverbs 25:18

Zechariah 8:17 SEE - FALLEN MAN.

SINS AGAINST OUR NEIGHBOUR.

Falsehood.

(Instances.) Genesis 39:13-18

1 Kings 21:9-10 1 Kings 21:12-13

(Punishment.)

Proverbs 19:5

Proverbs 19:9 Deuteronomy 19:16-21

Proverbs 21:28 (Attempt To Entrap Christ.)

Luke 20:20-21 ASSAULT, TRESPASS, AND CASUALTY.

(Assault.)

Exodus 21:18-19

Exodus 21:22-25 Deuteronomy 25:11-12 (Trespass By Cattle.)

Exodus 22:5

Exodus 22:9-15

(Casualty.)

Exodus 22:6

Exodus 21:33-34

THEFT.

Genesis 31:30

Genesis 31:32 Genesis 31:34-37

Exodus 22:1

Exodus 22:4

Exodus 22:7-8 Deuteronomy 5:19

Joshua 7:15

Joshua 7:19

Judges 17:1-2

Proverbs 29:24 SEE - FALLEN MAN.

SINS AGAINST OUR NEIGHBOUR.

Theft.

ADMINISTRATION OF LAW.

(Judges Appointed.)

Deuteronomy 1:9 Deuteronomy 1:12 Deuteronomy 1:16-18 (The Higher Court At The Place Of The Sanctuary.) Deuteronomy 17:8-13 (Impartial Justice Demanded.)

Exodus 23:2-3

Exodus 23:6-8

Leviticus 19:15 Deuteronomy 16:19-20

Psalms 82:2-7

Proverbs 17:26

Proverbs 18:5

Proverbs 24:23

Proverbs 28:21 Ecclesiastes 5:8 Ecclesiastes 7:7

Jeremiah 22:1-4 Lamentations 3:35-36

Zechariah 8:16 (Litigation To Be Shunned.)

Luke 12:58-59

John 7:51 (One Witness Insufficient.) Deuteronomy 19:15

John 8:17 (Witnesses In Capital Cases To Be Executioners.) Deuteronomy 17:7

IMPRISONMENT.

(Joseph Imprisons His Ten Brothers In Egypt.) Genesis 42:15-17 Genesis 42:19-20 (A Hebrew Prophet Under House-Arrest.)

Jeremiah 36:5

Jeremiah 36:19

(Imprisoned.) Jeremiah 37:13-16 (Committed To The Court Of The Guard.)

Jeremiah 37:18 Jeremiah 37:20-21 (Thrown Into An Empty Cistern.) Jeremiah 38:6-13

Jeremiah 38:28 (Roman Military Escort.)

Acts 23:23-24

Acts 23:31 (Explanatory Letter.)

Acts 23:25-30 (Unjust Imprisonment.)

Genesis 40:15 (Cruel Treatment.) Lamentations 3:34 Lamentations 3:53 (Prisoner Trusted.)

Genesis 39:22-23 (Roman Mode Of Chaining To Keepers.)

Acts 12:6 (Responsibility Of Keepers.)

Acts 12:18-19 CORPORAL PUNISHMENT.

Deuteronomy 25:1-3

Proverbs 20:30 Business Affairs.

INHERITANCE.

(Birthright.) Genesis 25:31-34 Genesis 48:13-14 Genesis 48:17-19

Genesis 43:33 1 Chronicles 5:1-2

Psalms 89:26-27 (Inheritance Of Daughters.)

Numbers 27:1-11

Joshua 17:3-4 (Christ Refuses To Interfere.)

Luke 12:13-14 SALE AND PURCHASE OF LAND.

(Asked And Refused.)

1 Kings 21:1-2

SEE

1 Kings 21:3

(Effected.) Genesis 23:12-18

Genesis 33:19 2 Samuel 24:21-24 1 Chronicles 21:22-25 (Redemption Of Hereditary Property Which Had Been Sold.)

Ruth 4:3-10

SEE

Leviticus 25:25 (Record And Witnesses.)

Isaiah 8:1-2 SACREDNESS OF LANDMARKS.

Deuteronomy 19:14 Deuteronomy 27:17

Job 24:2

Proverbs 22:28 Proverbs 23:10-11 BUYING AND SELLING.

SEE - INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS.

TRADE AND COMMERCE.

Honesty in Trade.

(Joseph's Relatives Permitted To Dwell And Trade In Egypt.) Genesis 42:32-33

Genesis 42:34 Genesis 45:16-18 (Fair Dealing Enjoined.)

Exodus 16:36 Leviticus 25:14-17

Leviticus 27:25 Ezekiel 45:10-12 (Oppression And Fraud Denounced.)

Amos 8:4-6 (Ruin Threatened.)

Ezekiel 7:10-13 BUSINESS HABITS.

SEE - INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS.

IDLENESS AND INDUSTRY.

Industry Enjoined.

(Honesty And Diligence.)

Proverbs 16:8

Proverbs 22:29 (Promptness In Paying.) Proverbs 3:27-28

Psalms 37:21 BORROWING AND LENDING.

(The Borrower A Servant To The Lender.)

Proverbs 22:7 (Lending To The Needy A Duty.) Deuteronomy 15:7-11

Psalms 37:26 (And Without Usury.)

Exodus 22:25

Ezekiel 18:13 (Release Of Debts Every Seven Years.) Deuteronomy 15:1-2 (But Not To Foreigners.) Deuteronomy 15:3-5 (The Hebrews To Be A Lending Nation.) Deuteronomy 15:6

PLEDGES.

(Millstone May Not Be Taken To Pledge.) Deuteronomy 24:6 (Pledged Raiment Not To Be Kept Over Night.)

Exodus 22:26-27 Deuteronomy 24:12-13 Deuteronomy 24:18 (Debtor's House Not To Be Entered.) Deuteronomy 24:10-11

SURETYSHIP.

Proverbs 6:1-5

Proverbs 11:15

Proverbs 17:18

Proverbs 20:16 Proverbs 22:26-27

Proverbs 27:13 Social Relations And Duties.

RICHES.

(Instances.)

Genesis 13:2-3

Genesis 13:5-6 Genesis 24:34-35 Genesis 26:13-14 Genesis 26:16-17 2 Chronicles 26:10

Luke 19:2 (A Cause Of Envy.)

Genesis 31:1 (Procure Respect And Comfort.)

Job 29:21-24

Proverbs 18:11 Ecclesiastes 10:19 (Disrespect Consequent Upon Their Loss.)

Job 19:13-18 (The Vanity Of Riches.)

Job 31:24-25

Proverbs 13:7-8

Proverbs 23:4-5 Ecclesiastes 6:1-2 Ecclesiastes 5:10-11 Ecclesiastes 4:7-8

1 Timothy 6:17 (The Temptations Of Riches.) Deuteronomy 8:11-14 Deuteronomy 8:17-18

Proverbs 28:11

Proverbs 28:20

Proverbs 28:22 (Of No Real Profit To The Wicked.)

Job 20:15

Psalms 37:16

Proverbs 10:2-3

Proverbs 11:4

Proverbs 11:28

Proverbs 15:6

Proverbs 20:21

Proverbs 21:6 Ecclesiastes 5:13-14

Ezekiel 7:19

POVERTY.

(Of Wicked Vagrants.)

Job 30:7 (The Poor Always To Be Found.)

Proverbs 22:2

Matthew 26:11

Mark 14:7

(AN INSTANCE.)

Mark 10:46

Luke 18:35 (Their Disadvantages.)

Proverbs 10:15

Proverbs 19:4

Proverbs 19:7 (Liable To Oppression.)

Job 22:5-7

Job 24:4

Job 24:6-11

Job 30:25

Proverbs 14:20

Proverbs 18:23

Proverbs 28:3

James 2:6-7 (God Their Protector.)

Job 5:15-16

Job 36:15

Psalms 9:18

Psalms 12:5

Psalms 14:6

Psalms 35:10

Psalms 41:1-3

Proverbs 17:5

Proverbs 22:16 Proverbs 22:22-23 (Alleviations Of Their Lot.)

Proverbs 15:16

Proverbs 19:22

Proverbs 28:6

Proverbs 29:13 Ecclesiastes 4:6

James 2:5 (The Prayer Of Agur.)

Proverbs 30:7-9 GOOD NEIGHBORHOOD.

(Talebearing Forbidden.)

Leviticus 19:16

(Its Evils.)

Proverbs 11:13

Proverbs 16:28

Proverbs 18:8

Proverbs 20:19

Proverbs 25:23

Proverbs 26:20

Proverbs 26:22 (Hatred And Revenge Forbidden.) Leviticus 19:17-18 (Strays And Waifs.)
Deuteronomy 22:1-3 (Kindness Even To An Enemy's Beast.)

Exodus 23:4-5 (Help In Pursuit Of Thieves.)

Judges 18:22 (Counsel And Comfort.)

2 Samuel 20:18

Job 4:2-4

Proverbs 15:22

Proverbs 27:9

FRIENDSHIP.

(Its Indispensable Conditions.)

Proverbs 18:24

Proverbs 27:19

Amos 3:3

(Its Benefits.)

Proverbs 17:17

Proverbs 27:6

Proverbs 27:10 Ecclesiastes 4:9-12 (The Sympathy Of Job's Three Friends.)

Job 2:11-13 (His Desertion By His Other Friends.)

Job 19:19 (The Friendship Of David And Jonathan.)

1 Samuel 18:1-3 (Their Covenant.) 1 Samuel 20:16-17

1 Samuel 20:42

1 Samuel 23:18 (Jonathan's Fidelity.) 1 Samuel 20:30-33 1 Samuel 23:16-17 (David's Grief For Him.)

2 Samuel 1:23

2 Samuel 1:26 (Friendships Of Bad Men.)

Proverbs 21:10 Proverbs 22:24-25

Proverbs 25:19

Luke 23:12 (A Subtile Friend, And His Bad Advice.)

2 Samuel 13:3-5 (Obtrusiveness And Flattery To Be Avoided.)

Proverbs 25:17

Proverbs 27:14

ENMITY.

(From Jealousy.)

1 Samuel 18:29 (Revenge A Matter Of Course.)

1 Samuel 24:19 (But Christ Commands Us To Love Our Enemies.)

Matthew 5:43-44 (A King's Enemy.)

2 Samuel 16:5-9 (He Humbles Himself Before The King.) 2 Samuel 19:18-20 (And Is Forgiven.) 2 Samuel 19:21-23 (Jeroboam's Enmity Against Solomon.)

1 Kings 11:27

SEE 1 Kings 11:29-40

GRATITUDE.

Ruth 2:19-20

2 Samuel 2:6-7

2 Samuel 9:1-5

2 Samuel 9:7 Manners And Customs. THE HEBREW WOMAN'S POSITION.

(She Might Go Unveiled.)

SEE

Genesis 12:14 Genesis 24:16-25

Genesis 29:11

1 Samuel 1:13

(And Alone.)

SEE Deuteronomy 22:25-27 (Might Converse In Public.)

SEE

Genesis 24:24 Genesis 24:45-47

Genesis 29:9-12

1 Samuel 9:11 (Appear In Court.)

SEE

Numbers 27:2 (Give Counsel In An Emergency.)

SEE

2 Samuel 14:2 (And In Public Matters.)

SEE

Exodus 15:20

1 Samuel 18:6-7 (Deliver A City.) 2 Samuel 20:21-22 (Raise An Army And Make War.)

SEE

Judges 4:8-14 (Be Judge And Queen.)

SEE

Judges 4:4-5

1 Kings 10:1-13 2 Chronicles 9:1-9

DRESS.

(At First.)

Genesis 2:25 (The Sexes Not To Exchange Garments.) Deuteronomy 22:5

(Mending.)

Matthew 9:16 (Magnificent Attire.)

Psalms 45:9 (Full Toilet For Visitors.)

2 Kings 9:30 Ezekiel 23:40-41 FOOD AND ATTENDANCE.

(A Patriarchal Entertainment.)

Genesis 18:7-8 (An Egyptian Entertainment.) Genesis 43:15-17

Genesis 43:24 Genesis 43:31-32 (Food Miraculously Furnished.)

Exodus 16:2-3

Exodus 16:5

Exodus 16:17-18 (Of Which The People Got Tired.)

Numbers 21:5 (The Widow's Oil.)

2 Kings 4:7 (Amnon Waited On By His Sister.) 2 Samuel 13:9-10 (Appetite Taken Away By Sorrow.)

2 Samuel 3:35

2 Samuel 3:38 CONVENTIONAL SIGNS OF FEELING.

(Of Grief.)

Job 1:20

Job 2:8

2 Samuel 13:19

(Of Hate.) 2 Samuel 16:13-14

SALUTATIONS.

(Meeting.)

Genesis 32:3-5

Genesis 33:1-3

Genesis 33:6-7 Genesis 43:25-29

1 Samuel 17:22 1 Samuel 25:23-24

2 Kings 4:25-26 2 Kings 10:15-16

(Parting.)

Joshua 22:6

GIFTS.

(Their Use.)

Proverbs 18:16

Proverbs 17:8

(Their Abuse.)

Proverbs 21:14

Proverbs 17:23 (To Appease An Offended Brother.) Genesis 32:20-23

Genesis 33:8-12 (As A Proof Of Good-Will.)

Genesis 42:25 (To Reciprocate Good-Will.) Genesis 43:11-12 (As A Test Of Character.)

Genesis 44:1-2 (To A Seer, On Asking Counsel.)

1 Samuel 9:7-8 (To Wife And Children, At The Annual Sacrifice.)

1 Samuel 1:4 (To Kinsmen, After Restored Prosperity.)

Job 42:11 (In Formal Covenant Of Friendship.)

1 Samuel 18:4

TRAVELLING.

(Instances.)

Genesis 33:18

Genesis 35:21

Genesis 35:27 Genesis 37:14-17

Genesis 42:29

2 Kings 2:25 (Different Modes.) Genesis 45:19-21

Genesis 45:27

Judges 19:10

2 Kings 4:22-24

2 Kings 5:9

James 3:3

SEE 2 Chronicles 28:15

Esther 8:10

Acts 23:23-24 (Provisions And Provender Carried.)

Judges 19:19 (Sleeping Out Of Doors.) Genesis 28:10-11 (Asking Directions.)

Genesis 29:4-5

1 Samuel 9:18

(Guides.)

Genesis 46:28 Numbers 10:29-32

Numbers 10:34 (Exploring For Settlement.)

Judges 18:11-13

Judges 18:15 (Surety For Safe Return.)

Genesis 42:37

Genesis 43:3-10 Genesis 44:23-24

Genesis 44:32

Genesis 44:34 (Royal Couriers.) 2 Chronicles 30:6 2 Chronicles 30:10

SEE

Esther 3:13

Esther 3:15

Esther 8:10

Esther 8:14

Jeremiah 51:31 VISITING, AND RETURNING HOME.

Proverbs 27:8

Luke 1:39-40

Luke 1:56

John 7:53

John 20:10

HOSPITALITY.

SEE - MAN REDEEMED.

DUTIES AND GRACES OF THE NEW LIFE.

Christian Hospitality.

(Enjoined.)

Hebrews 13:2

(Instances.)

Genesis 18:3-5 Genesis 24:17-18 Genesis 24:25-26 Genesis 24:28-31

Judges 19:5-9

1 Samuel 27:5-7

1 Kings 17:9-13

Job 31:32

Luke 7:44-45

Luke 9:12

Luke 24:28-29

Acts 21:8

Acts 28:7

Acts 28:10

Philem. 22 (Compensation Declined.)

2 Kings 4:12-13 (The Inhospitability Of Gibeah.)

Judges 19:11-15

(AN EXCEPTION.)

Judges 19:16-18

Judges 19:20-21

DISCOURSE.

SEE - MAN REDEEMED.

DUTIES AND GRACES OF THE NEW LIFE.

Meekness.

(Interpreter.)

Genesis 42:23

(News.)

Proverbs 15:30

Proverbs 25:25

Luke 24:13-14

Luke 24:17-18 (Rules For Discourse.) (RESPECT THE AGED.)

Job 32:4

Job 32:6-7 (LISTEN PATIENTLY.)

Job 32:10-16

Proverbs 18:13 (HAVE SOMETHING TO SAY.)

Job 32:17-18 (HAVE A FAIR HEARING.)

Job 33:31-33

Job 34:2 (Whom To Talk To.) (NOT TO A FOOL.)

Proverbs 29:9 (NOR TO A QUICK-TEMPERED MAN.)

Proverbs 29:20 (BUT TO THE WISE.)

Proverbs 1:5-6

Proverbs 20:5 (AND TO THE ONE CONCERNED.)

Proverbs 25:8

Proverbs 25:10

(Arguing.) (BRINGS OUT BOTH SIDES.)

Proverbs 18:17 (REQUIRES GOOD TEMPER.)

Proverbs 15:1

Proverbs 25:15 (IS USELESS AGAINST DESPERATION.)

Job 6:25-26 (Judicious Discourse.)

Proverbs 15:23 Proverbs 16:20-21 Proverbs 16:23-24

Proverbs 20:15

Proverbs 24:26

Proverbs 25:11 Ecclesiastes 12:11 (Contrasted With Wicked.)

Proverbs 10:20

Proverbs 11:9

Proverbs 12:18

Proverbs 13:2

Proverbs 15:4 Proverbs 18:20-21 (Misplaced Discourse.) (FOLLY WITH THE WISE.)

Job 15:2-3 (PARABLES WITH FOOLS.)

Proverbs 26:7

Proverbs 26:9 (Lying, And Its Exposure.)

Job 11:3

Job 15:5-6 Proverbs 12:19-20

(Silence.) (THE CONSEQUENCES OF TALKING.) Proverbs 12:13-14

Proverbs 13:3 (SILENCE CONCERNING TRANSGRESSION.)

Proverbs 17:9 (SILENCE MAY BE BEST OF ALL.)

Proverbs 21:23

Job 13:5

REPUTATION.

(Its Value.)

Proverbs 22:1 Ecclesiastes 7:1

(Easily Lost.) Ecclesiastes 10:1

MUSIC.

SEE - SACRED RITES AND FORMS.

SACRAMENTS, WORSHIP, AND CHURCH-FELLOWSHIP.

Music.

(Musical Instruments.)

(INVENTED.)

Genesis 4:21

(MENTIONED.)

Job 21:12

Job 30:31 Ecclesiastes 2:8-9

Isaiah 24:8

Ezekiel 33:32 1 Corinthians 14:7 (To Drive Away An Evil Spirit.) 1 Samuel 16:15-18 1 Samuel 16:22-23 (To Welcome A Conqueror.)

1 Samuel 18:6-7 (In Children's Games.) Matthew 11:16-17

Luke 7:31-32

MEMORIALS.

(Writing.)

Judges 5:14

(Books.)

Job 19:23-24 Ecclesiastes 12:12

2 Timothy 4:13

(Monuments.)

Joshua 4:20-21

2 Samuel 18:18

19. WAR

WAR God's Hand In War.

WAR OFFENSIVE TO GOD.

1 Chronicles 22:8

Psalms 9:6

Psalms 35:20

Psalms 68:30

Psalms 120:6-7

Psalms 140:1-2 Matthew 26:51-52

James 4:1-2 Revelation 13:10 BUT USED IN PUNISHING.

Deuteronomy 28:49 2 Chronicles 15:6

Job 19:29

Isaiah 9:8-12 Lamentations 2:2 Lamentations 2:5 Lamentations 2:8 Ezekiel 23:22-25 Zephaniah 1:7-18

SEE 2 Chronicles 28:9

Isaiah 13:3-4

Isaiah 13:9

Isaiah 34:2

Isaiah 34:6

Jeremiah 47:5-7

Jeremiah 48:10

Jeremiah 49:5 GOD DIRECTING MILITARY OPERATIONS.

Exodus 14:13-14 Deuteronomy 20:4

Judges 1:2

Judges 6:16

Judges 11:29

1 Samuel 22:5

1 Samuel 30:7-8 2 Samuel 5:22-25

2 Samuel 22:18

2 Kings 19:4-5 2 Kings 19:21-22

Psalms 18:34

Amos 5:9

Zechariah 10:5

SEE

Judges 20:18

Judges 20:28

1 Samuel 23:1-4

2 Samuel 2:1 1 Chronicles 14:10 (Use Made Of The Ark.)

Numbers 14:44

Joshua 6:11-12

1 Samuel 4:3-6 IMPLICIT OBEDIENCE REQUIRED.

Numbers 14:42-43 Deuteronomy 1:41-44 ASSURANCE OF VICTORY.

Psalms 9:3

Psalms 44:5

Psalms 47:3

Psalms 60:12

Psalms 108:13 Psalms 118:10-13

Psalms 144:10 2 Chronicles 13:18 ARMS VAIN WITHOUT GOD.

Deuteronomy 32:29-30 1 Samuel 17:45-47

Psalms 20:7-8

Psalms 33:16

Psalms 44:6

Proverbs 21:31

SEE

Isaiah 30:16

Isaiah 43:17

Micah 5:10

Haggai 2:21-22 GOD EXHORTS TO COURAGE.

Deuteronomy 3:21-22 Deuteronomy 7:17-19 Deuteronomy 31:6-8 Deuteronomy 31:23

Joshua 1:5-7

Joshua 4:14

SEE - WAR.

MILITARY VIRTURE AND VICIES.

Courage from Above.

PROMISES VICTORY.

Deuteronomy 1:29-30 Deuteronomy 7:21 Deuteronomy 20:1

Joshua 1:9

Judges 7:9

1 Kings 20:28

SEE 2 Chronicles 20:15 2 Chronicles 20:17 2 Chronicles 32:6-8

Isaiah 31:3

SENDS PANIC.

Exodus 15:14-16

SEE

Isaiah 19:2

Isaiah 30:15-17

Jeremiah 49:37

Ezekiel 32:9-10

Ezekiel 38:21

Obadiah 1:9 (A Notable Instance.)

2 Kings 7:3-5 THREATENS DEFEAT.

Leviticus 26:17 Deuteronomy 32:25

1 Samuel 2:10 2 Chronicles 18:12-13 2 Chronicles 18:15-16

Isaiah 30:15-17

Ezekiel 15:6-8

Ezekiel 21:9-17

SEE

Jeremiah 49:35

Ezekiel 29:3 AND INFLICTS IT.

Joshua 7:12-13

Psalms 76:3

Psalms 78:66

Psalms 89:10

SEE 2 Chronicles 12:5-8 2 Chronicles 24:23 2 Chronicles 24:24

Isaiah 5:25 Jeremiah 46:15-16 GOD'S HAND ACKNOWLEDGED IN DEFEAT.

Psalms 44:9-10

SEE

Psalma 89:42-44 Military Organization.

HOUSEHOLD TROOPS

SEE

Genesis 14:14

VOLUNTEERS.

Judges 3:27

Judges 5:9

Judges 6:34-35 1 Samuel 17:13-14

2 Samuel 20:4-5

2 Samuel 20:14

2 Kings 3:21 MILITARY ADVENTURES.

1 Samuel 22:1-2

2 Samuel 15:11

1 Kings 11:25 1 Chronicles 12:20-21

1 Kings 11:24 MILITARY STRENGTH OF THE HEBREWS.

(Time Of Joshua: Of Two Tribes And A Half.)

Joshua 4:12-13 (Time Of The Judges.)

Judges 20:1-2

Judges 20:15

Judges 20:17

(Time Of Saul.)

1 Samuel 11:8 1 Chronicles 5:18 (Time Of David.)

SEE 1 Chronicles 12:23-38 (Time Of Rehoboam: Judah And Benjamin Only.)

SEE

1 Kings 12:21 (Time Of Abijah: Judah And Israel.) 2 Chronicles 13:3 (Judah: Under Jehoshaphat.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 17:13-18 (Judah Under Amaziah.)

SEE 2 Chronicles 25:5 (Judah Under Uzziah.) 2 Chronicles 26:12-13 HEBREW STANDING ARMY.

(Under Saul.)

1 Samuel 13:1-2

1 Samuel 14:52

(Under Uzziah.) 2 Chronicles 26:11 GENERALS AND OFFICERS APPOINTED BY THE KING.

1 Samuel 18:13

2 Samuel 17:25

2 Samuel 18:1-2

2 Samuel 19:13

2 Samuel 20:23 1 Chronicles 27:34 2 Chronicles 8:9

1 Kings 20:24 AUTHORITY OF OFFICERS.

Matthew 8:9

Luke 7:8

LIFE-GUARD.

1 Samuel 28:1-2

SEE

2 Kings 25:2

2 Kings 25:8-20 Jeremiah 39:9-13

Jeremiah 40:1-5 (David's Life Saved.)

2 Samuel 21:17

ARMOR-BEARERS.

1 Samuel 16:21

1 Samuel 17:7

1 Samuel 17:41

2 Samuel 18:15

SEE

Judges 9:54-55

1 Samuel 14:1

1 Samuel 14:7 1 Samuel 14:13-14 PRIEST'S MILITARY DUTIES.

Deuteronomy 20:2-3 2 Chronicles 13:12

SEE 1 Chronicles 12:26-28

AUXILIARIES.

2 Samuel 15:19-22 1 Samuel 29:1-11 1 Chronicles 12:19

MERCENARIES.

2 Samuel 10:6 1 Chronicles 19:6-7

SEE 2 Chronicles 16:2-3 2 Chronicles 25:6 REFERENCES TO CAVALRY.

SEE

2 Kings 18:23

Isaiah 36:8

Jeremiah 8:16 Ezekiel 23:22-23

Ezekiel 26:11

Ezekiel 38:15

Habakkuk 1:8

Zechariah 10:3

Zechariah 10:5 STRENGTH OF GENTILE ARMIES.

Judges 7:12

1 Samuel 13:5

1 Kings 20:25

1 Kings 20:27

SEE 2 Chronicles 12:2-3 (For Sennacherib's army.)

2 Kings 19:35 Arms And Supplies.

UNIFORM.

SEE

Ezekiel 23:6

Ezekiel 23:12

Nahum 2:3

ARMOR.

(Offensive.)

Judges 3:16

Judges 3:21-22

1 Samuel 17:51

1 Samuel 21:8-9

1 Samuel 26:22

2 Samuel 20:8

Job 20:25

Isaiah 3:25-26 Lamentations 2:21-22

Luke 22:36

Luke 22:38

(Defensive.)

1 Samuel 17:5-6

Psalms 18:2

Psalms 18:30

Psalms 115:9-11 (Both Offensive And Defensive.) 1 Samuel 17:38-39 2 Chronicles 26:14

SLING.

1 Samuel 17:40 1 Samuel 17:48-50 Jeremiah 10:17-18 CAVALRY EQUIPMENT.

SEE

Jeremiah 46:4

BOW AND ARROWS.

1 Samuel 20:40

Job 6:4

Job 20:24

Job 29:20

Psalms 11:2

Jeremiah 4:29

Jeremiah 51:3-4

Hosea 7:15-16

Amos 2:14-16

SEE

Zechariah 10:4 (Archery Signals.) 1 Samuel 20:11-15 1 Samuel 20:19-23 1 Samuel 20:35-39

CHARIOTS.

Joshua 11:9

Joshua 17:16

Judges 4:12-13

1 Kings 4:26

2 Kings 6:14-15

SEE

2 Kings 18:24

Isaiah 5:28

Isaiah 22:6

Jeremiah 4:13

Jeremiah 46:9

Ezekiel 26:10

Nahum 2:4 MILITARY MACHINES.

2 Chronicles 26:15

SEE

Ezekiel 26:9

COLORS.

Psalms 60:4

SEE Song of Solomon 6:4

Isaiah 18:3

Jeremiah 4:6 Jeremiah 4:21-22

Jeremiah 51:12 TRUMPET AND CORNET.

Numbers 31:6

Joshua 6:6

Joshua 6:8

Joshua 6:9

Joshua 6:13

SEE

Jeremiah 4:5

Jeremiah 4:19

Nehemiah 4:18

Hosea 5:8

PROVISIONS.

Genesis 14:18-19

Genesis 14:20

Joshua 1:10-11

Judges 20:10-11 1 Samuel 25:18-20

1 Samuel 25:27

2 Samuel 16:1-2 2 Samuel 17:27-29

2 Kings 3:9

2 Kings 3:10

SEE

Ezekiel 38:7 PROVISIONS REFUSED.

Judges 8:5-9

Judges 8:15 1 Samuel 25:10-11 March And Encampment.

MUSTER AND DISBANDING.

1 Samuel 14:17

1 Samuel 20:4

1 Kings 20:26

Judges 21:24

SEE

1 Samuel 13:15

Nahum 2:5 TRUMPET SIGNALS.

Numbers 10:2-9 Jeremiah 4:19-22

Jeremiah 6:1

Jeremiah 6:4-6

Jeremiah 6:17

Hosea 5:8 1 Corinthians 14:8 MARCHES AND MILITARY MOVEMENTS.

Judges 1:9

Isaiah 5:25-30

Judges 20:14

2 Samuel 2:12 2 Samuel 5:17-18 2 Samuel 15:17-18

2 Samuel 16:15

2 Samuel 17:24

2 Samuel 18:4

2 Kings 3:8 ORDERS TO MARCH.

Joshua 6:7 1 Samuel 25:12-13

NIGHT MARCH.

2 Samuel 2:29

2 Samuel 2:32

2 Samuel 17:22

ESCORT DUTY.

2 Kings 1:9

SEE

Acts 23:23-24

Acts 23:31-33

HALT.

Judges 18:16

2 Samuel 18:16 MILITARY POSITION.

Judges 6:33

Judges 7:1

1 Samuel 4:1

1 Samuel 14:2

1 Samuel 28:4

2 Samuel 17:26

ENCAMPMENT.

Joshua 10:15

Joshua 10:21

Judges 10:17

1 Samuel 22:6 1 Chronicles 11:15

SEE

1 Samuel 13:16

2 Kings 7:5 Strategy And Tactics.

WISDOM REQUIRED.

(To Avoid War.)

1 Kings 5:12 (In Making War.)

Proverbs 20:18

Proverbs 21:22

Proverbs 24:5-6 Ecclesiastes 7:19 Ecclesiastes 9:13-16 Ecclesiastes 9:18 A COUNCIL OF WAR.

(The Wise Ahithophel Advises An Immediate Attack.)

2 Samuel 16:20

2 Samuel 17:1-4 (The Crafty Hushai Advises Delay.) 2 Samuel 17:5-13 (Hushai's Advice Taken.) 2 Samuel 17:14-15

RECONNOITRING.

Judges 7:10-11

SEE - WAR.

MILITARY INTELLIGENCE. By Reconnoissance and Scouting.

CHALLENGE TO BATTLE.

Judges 9:24-26

Judges 9:28-30

Judges 9:38 2 Samuel 2:13-16

2 Kings 10:2-4 2 Chronicles 25:17 ORDER OF BATTLE.

1 Samuel 17:1-3

1 Samuel 17:21 2 Samuel 10:7-11 1 Chronicles 19:9-12 1 Kings 20:13-15

1 Kings 20:19 (Position Of Commander.)

2 Samuel 18:3

SURPRISES.

Genesis 14:15

Judges 7:16-22

Judges 8:11 AN ATTACK FEARED.

Genesis 32:6-8 BUT IT WAS NOT MADE.

Genesis 33:15-16

AMBUSCADES.

Judges 9:31-37

Judges 9:42-44

Judges 16:2

Judges 20:29-34

Judges 20:36-43 2 Chronicles 13:13

BATTLES.

Genesis 14:1-3

Genesis 14:8-9

Judges 9:39

Judges 20:19-20

Judges 20:22

Judges 20:24

1 Samuel 17:19 2 Samuel 10:15-17 1 Chronicles 19:16-17

STRATEGEMS.

SEE

2 Kings 3:16

2 Kings 3:18-19

2 Kings 3:22-23 Victory And Pursuit.

PANIC.

Genesis 35:5

Judges 7:22 1 Samuel 14:15-16

1 Samuel 14:20

SEE 2 Chronicles 20:30

VICTORY.

Numbers 14:45

Joshua 23:9

Joshua 24:11

Judges 1:22 1 Samuel 14:47-48

1 Samuel 19:8

2 Samuel 2:17

2 Samuel 5:20

FLIGHT.

(Foretold.) Deuteronomy 28:7

SEE

Isaiah 31:8-9

(Instances.)

Judges 4:15

Judges 5:22

Judges 20:47 1 Chronicles 10:1 2 Samuel 10:13-14 1 Chronicles 19:14-15

1 Samuel 23:13

1 Kings 20:20

Psalms 78:9 FLIGHT INTERCEPTED.

Judges 7:24

Judges 12:5-6

PURSUIT.

Judges 7:23

Judges 8:4

1 Samuel 7:11 1 Samuel 14:21-23

1 Samuel 14:46

1 Samuel 17:52 1 Samuel 23:24-26

1 Samuel 24:2

2 Samuel 2:19

2 Samuel 2:24

2 Samuel 20:6-7

2 Samuel 20:10

OVERTAKING.

Genesis 14:10

Judges 4:16

Judges 8:12

2 Kings 3:24

Psalms 18:37 EXULTATION OVER VICTORY.

2 Samuel 22:35

2 Samuel 22:38

2 Samuel 22:43 2 Samuel 22:48-49

Psalms 18:38-40

Psalms 18:42 Fortresses And Sieges.

FORTIFIED CITIES.

Deuteronomy 3:5 2 Chronicles 11:5-12 2 Chronicles 26:9 STRONG POSITIONS OCCUPIED.

1 Samuel 13:23

1 Samuel 14:4-5 1 Samuel 23:14-15

1 Samuel 23:29

1 Samuel 26:1-3 1 Chronicles 11:16 FORTRESSES OCCUPIED.

Joshua 10:19-20

Judges 9:46

1 Samuel 23:7 DIRECTIONS CONCERNING SIEGES.

(Places Must First Be Summoned To Surrender.) Deuteronomy 20:10-15 (Fruit Trees Must Not Be Destroyed.) Deuteronomy 20:19-20 SIEGES THREATENED.

Deuteronomy 28:52 JERUSALEM SUMMONED TO SURRENDER.

2 Kings 18:26

2 Kings 18:36

Isaiah 36:1-5

Isaiah 36:8-11

Isaiah 36:13-18

SIEGES FORMED.

1 Samuel 23:8 1 Chronicles 20:1

2 Samuel 20:15

1 Kings 20:1

2 Kings 6:24-25 INCIDENTS OF A SIEGE.

(Tribute Demanded.)

1 Kings 20:2-4

(Famine.)

2 Kings 6:26-27 (Surrender Advised.) Jeremiah 38:15-19 (A Vivid Picture.)

Isaiah 22:1-14 RELIEF PROMISED.

1 Samuel 11:9-10

SIEGE RAISED.

2 Samuel 20:16-17 2 Samuel 20:19-20 Jeremiah 37:11-12

CITIES TAKEN.

Genesis 34:25-27

Judges 8:17 2 Samuel 12:26-29 (Signal For Protection At Capture.)

Joshua 2:12-14

Joshua 2:17-21

Joshua 6:22 CAPTURED CITIES BURNED.

Deuteronomy 13:16

Numbers 21:28

Numbers 31:10

Judges 1:8

Judges 9:48-49

Judges 20:48 Mishaps And Casualties.

EXHAUSTION OF TROOPS.

(From Want Of Food.)

1 Samuel 14:24 1 Samuel 14:26-28

(From Fatigue.) 1 Samuel 30:9-10

2 Samuel 21:15

WOUNDS.

Judges 9:40-41 1 Chronicles 10:3

2 Samuel 22:39

Mark 14:47 GENTILES KILLED IN BATTLE.

(Indefinite Numbers.)

Judges 1:5

1 Samuel 23:5

1 Kings 20:21 1 Chronicles 5:22 (Definite Numbers.)

Numbers 31:7-8

Judges 1:4

Judges 1:10

Judges 7:25

Judges 8:10 1 Chronicles 18:5 1 Chronicles 18:12

2 Samuel 10:18 1 Chronicles 19:18

1 Kings 20:29 HEBREWS KILLED IN BATTLE.

(By Gentiles.)

2 Kings 13:7 (By Other Hebrews.)

Judges 20:21

Judges 20:25

Judges 20:35

Judges 20:44-46 2 Samuel 2:30-31

2 Samuel 18:6-7 2 Chronicles 13:17

LEADERS KILLED.

2 Samuel 2:22-23 2 Samuel 11:16-17

2 Samuel 18:14 1 Chronicles 10:2 1 Chronicles 10:6 TREATMENT OF DEAD ENEMIES.

1 Samuel 17:54 1 Samuel 31:8-10 MOURNING FOR THE DEAD IN BATTLE.

2 Samuel 1:17 2 Samuel 1:19-22

2 Samuel 1:25

2 Samuel 1:27

2 Samuel 19:3 Prisoners Of War. NO QUARTER GIVEN.

1 Samuel 27:10-12 PRISONERS TAKEN.

Genesis 14:12

Numbers 21:1

Numbers 31:9 Numbers 31:11-12 1 Chronicles 5:19 1 Chronicles 5:21 1 Chronicles 18:4

WELL TREATED.

1 Kings 20:31-33

Psalms 106:46

SET FREE.

2 Kings 6:21-23

TORTURED.

Judges 8:16

2 Samuel 12:31 1 Chronicles 20:3

SEE

2 Kings 25:7

PUT TO DEATH.

Joshua 10:16-18

Joshua 10:22-27

Judges 8:20-21 1 Samuel 15:32-33

Spoils Of War. NOT ALWAYS TAKEN.

Judges 5:19

REFUSED.

Genesis 14:22-24

FORBIDDEN.

Joshua 6:18

Joshua 7:1

Joshua 7:11

Joshua 7:20-23

EXPECTED.

Judges 5:28-30

TAKEN.

Genesis 14:11 Genesis 34:28-29 Numbers 31:32-34

Numbers 31:36 Numbers 31:42-46 Deuteronomy 2:35

Deuteronomy 3:7 1 Samuel 13:17-18

1 Samuel 17:53

2 Samuel 3:22

2 Kings 7:8

RECOVERED.

Genesis 14:16 1 Samuel 30:18-20

DIVIDED.

Genesis 14:21

Numbers 31:53

Joshua 22:8

Judges 14:19 1 Samuel 30:13-16 1 Samuel 30:21-31

Psalms 68:12 THE LORD'S PORTION.

Numbers 31:21-31 Numbers 31:37-39 Numbers 31:48-52

Joshua 6:19

Joshua 6:24 Military Intelligence. BY DIVINE REVELATION.

1 Kings 20:22

2 Kings 6:8-12 BY RECONNOISSANCE AND SCOUTING.

1 Samuel 26:5-7

2 Kings 7:12-15

SEE - WAR.

STRATEGY AND TACTICS.

Reconnoitring. FROM INHABITANTS.

Judges 4:14

Judges 9:47

1 Samuel 19:19 1 Samuel 23:19-23 1 Samuel 23:27-28

1 Samuel 24:1

2 Kings 7:9-11

(Deception.)

Judges 4:20 FROM PRISONERS.

Judges 1:24-26

Judges 8:13-14 FROM FUGITIVES.

Genesis 14:13

1 Samuel 19:18

2 Samuel 1:1-8 FROM SPIES.

(Spies Sent Forth.)

Joshua 2:1

Judges 1:23

(Suspected.)

Genesis 42:9-14 Genesis 42:30-31 (Discovered, But Escape.)

Joshua 2:2-3

Joshua 2:7

Joshua 2:22 2 Samuel 17:17-18

(Protected.)

Joshua 2:4-6

Joshua 2:15-16 2 Samuel 17:19-20 (Recompense For Protecting.)

Joshua 6:17

Joshua 6:23

Joshua 6:25 (Intelligence Brought Back.)

Joshua 2:23

Joshua 14:7-8

1 Samuel 26:4

2 Samuel 17:21 FROM PARTIZANS AMONG THE ENEMY.

SEE 2 Samuel 15:27-28 2 Samuel 15:33-37 DESPATCHES SENT AND RECEIVED.

2 Samuel 11:18-24

2 Samuel 17:16 2 Samuel 18:19-32 WARNING OF INVASION BY BEACON.

SEE

Jeremiah 6:1 USE MADE OF INTELLIGENCE.

1 Samuel 13:3-4

1 Samuel 27:4 1 Chronicles 19:8 Military Virtues And Vices.

IMPIETY AND INJUSTICE TO BE SHUNNED.

Deuteronomy 23:9

Luke 3:14

(Examples.)

1 Samuel 25:28

SEE

Acts 10:1-2

Acts 10:7 (The Christian Minister A Soldier.)

2 Timothy 2:4-5 DISCRETION OF SOLDIERLY VIRTUE.

1 Samuel 18:5

1 Samuel 18:16

1 Samuel 18:30 MAGNANIMITY TO AN ENEMY.

1 Samuel 24:3-11

1 Samuel 26:11 1 Samuel 26:14-16 2 Samuel 2:20-21

(Its Opposite.) Deuteronomy 28:50 EXHORTATIONS TO COURAGE.

1 Samuel 4:9

1 Samuel 17:32

2 Samuel 10:12 1 Chronicles 19:13

2 Samuel 11:25

SEE - WAR.

GOD'S HAND IN WAR.

God Exhorts to Courage.

HEATHEN CHAMPION AND HIS CHALLENGE.

1 Samuel 17:8-10

1 Samuel 17:16

1 Samuel 17:23 1 Samuel 17:25-27

1 Samuel 17:44 COURAGE FROM ABOVE.

1 Samuel 12:11

1 Samuel 17:33

1 Samuel 17:36

Psalms 27:3 HEROES AND THEIR DEEDS.

(Othniel.)

Judges 1:12-13

(Two Tribes.)

Judges 5:18

(Samson.)

Judges 15:7-8

Judges 15:16-17

(Jonathan.)

1 Samuel 14:1

1 Samuel 14:6-7 1 Samuel 14:13-14

(Eleazar.) 1 Chronicles 11:13-14 (Three Mighty Men.) 2 Samuel 23:13-17

HEROINES.

(Deborah.)

SEE

Judges 4:4-9

Judges 4:14

(Jael.)

Judges 4:17-18

Judges 4:21-22

Judges 5:24

Judges 5:26-27 (The Woman Of Thebez.)

Judges 9:50-53

2 Samuel 11:21 A SOLDIER'S PRIDE.

Judges 9:54-55

BOASTING.

Judges 7:2

1 Kings 20:11 2 Chronicles 25:19

FEAR.

Genesis 34:30

Numbers 22:2-3

Joshua 2:9-11

Joshua 2:24

Judges 5:15

1 Samuel 7:7

1 Samuel 13:6-7

1 Samuel 17:11

1 Samuel 17:24

1 Samuel 23:3

1 Samuel 28:5 2 Chronicles 15:5 COWARDS SENT HOME.

Judges 7:3

SEE Deuteronomy 20:8 Wars And Conquests.

HEBREW CONQUESTS EAST OF THE JORDAN.

Numbers 32:39-40 Deuteronomy 2:36

Deuteronomy 3:4 Deuteronomy 3:8-10 Deuteronomy 4:46 Deuteronomy 29:7-8

Judges 11:12-15 OTHER HEBREW CONQUESTS.

Numbers 32:27-32 Deuteronomy 3:19-20

Joshua 15:14

Joshua 19:47

Judges 1:17-18

1 Samuel 27:8-9 1 Kings 11:15-16 1 Chronicles 18:1 1 Chronicles 18:3

2 Kings 13:25 1 Chronicles 4:41-43 1 Chronicles 5:10 SUNDRY GENTILE CONQUESTS.

Genesis 14:4-7 Deuteronomy 2:21-23 WARS AND DISSENSIONS AMONG THE HEBREWS.

Judges 8:1-3

Judges 12:1-4

Judges 15:9-10

Judges 20:8-9

Judges 21:8-11

2 Samuel 3:6

1 Kings 15:6

1 Kings 22:2

2 Kings 15:16 2 Chronicles 13:19 MILITARY DEVASTATION.

(Foretold Or Apprehended.)

Numbers 22:4 Deuteronomy 28:51

Isaiah 4:1

Hosea 6:11

(Commanded.)

SEE

2 Kings 3:18-19

(Inflicted.)

2 Kings 3:25 INCOMPLETE CONQUEST.

Genesis 27:40 CONQUERED PEOPLE DISARMED.

1 Samuel 13:22

DISPIRITED.

Judges 15:11-12

1 Samuel 31:7 1 Kings 11:17-18 1 Chronicles 10:7 Negotiations And Alliances.

PARLAY.

(To Prevent Violence.)

Judges 18:25-26 (To Stop Pursuit.) 2 Samuel 2:25-28 (To Terminate A Siege.)

SEE 2 Samuel 20:16-22 NEGOTIATIONS TO AVERT HOSTILITIES.

Joshua 22:12-15

Joshua 22:30-34

Judges 11:23

Judges 11:25-28

Judges 20:12-13

Luke 14:31-32 TO END WAR AND INDUCE SURRENDER.

Judges 21:13 INSULTING TERMS FROM A CONFIDENT FOE.

1 Kings 20:5-9 SUBMISSION AFTER DEFEAT.

2 Samuel 10:19

1 Kings 20:34

AMBASSADORS.

1 Kings 20:17-18 MILITARY ALLIANCES.

Joshua 9:1-2

Joshua 10:3-5

Judges 1:3

1 Kings 22:1

1 Kings 22:3-4

2 Kings 3:7 (Not Always To Be Feared.)

Isaiah 7:2-6

20. FALLEN MAN

FALLEN MAN Nature And Genesis Of Sin.

SIN DEFINED AND DESCRIBED.

Proverbs 18:1

Jeremiah 6:7

Jeremiah 9:13

Jeremiah 17:9

Hosea 13:9

Acts 8:23

Romans 6:19

Romans 8:7-8

Romans 14:23

Galatians 5:17

James 4:17

1 John 3:4

1 John 5:17

SEE

Romans 5:10

Romans 7:14 1 Corinthians 2:14

Ephesians 2:3

Colossians 1:21

1 John 3:8 That is, the man of selfish and wayward impulses rushes headlong into sin.-H. THE FIRST TRANSGRESSION.

(The Test Of Obedience.)

Genesis 2:16-17 (The Temptation To Disobey.)

Genesis 3:1-5 (The Disobedience.)

Genesis 3:6 (The Guilt And Shame.)

Genesis 3:7 (The Trial And Judgment.)

Genesis 3:8-13

Genesis 3:22

Genesis 3:24 The Extent And Evil Of Sin.

NATIVE DEPRAVITY.

Job 14:4

Job 15:14

Job 25:4-6

Psalms 51:5

Psalms 58:3

Ephesians 2:3

Galatians 2:15

SEE

Genesis 8:21 (The Relative Innocence Of Early Childhood.) Matthew 19:13-15

Mark 10:13-16

Luke 18:15-17

SEE

Matthew 18:2-3 1 Corinthians 14:20 DEPRAVITY UNIVERSAL.

Genesis 6:5

Genesis 6:11-12

Genesis 13:13 Deuteronomy 32:5

Job 15:15-16

Psalms 14:1-3

Psalms 53:1-3

Psalms 78:32

Proverbs 20:6

Proverbs 20:9 Ecclesiastes 7:27-29 Ecclesiastes 8:11

Jeremiah 2:29

Jeremiah 2:35

Jeremiah 16:12 Matthew 15:18-20

Mark 7:20-23

John 5:45

Romans 3:9-12

1 John 5:19

SEE

1 Kings 8:46

Isaiah 59:3-4

Micah 7:2

Micah 7:4 GUILT UNIVERSAL.

1 Kings 8:46

Isaiah 64:6

Hosea 14:9

Romans 3:19

Romans 3:23

Romans 5:12

Romans 5:14

Galatians 3:22 MAN'S LOVE OF SIN.

Job 20:12-13

Psalms 36:4 Proverbs 4:16-17

Proverbs 16:30

John 3:19-20

John 12:43

SEE

Proverbs 26:11

Hosea 4:8 SIN DISCOVERED BY THE LAW.

John 8:9

John 15:22

Romans 2:12

Romans 2:14-15

Romans 3:20

Romans 5:13

Romans 7:7-11

Romans 7:13 Sins Of The Flesh.

WORKS OF THE FLESH IN GENERAL.

Isaiah 59:3

Isaiah 59:4-8

Isaiah 59:11

Isaiah 59:14

John 8:41

Romans 1:29-32

Romans 3:13-18 1 Corinthians 5:9-13 Galatians 5:19-21

Ephesians 4:19

Ephesians 5:3-7 Ephesians 5:10-12 1 Timothy 1:8-10

Titus 3:3

James 5:5

2 Peter 2:13

2 Peter 2:14

2 Peter 2:18

Jude 1:7-9

Jude 1:19 WARNINGS AGAINST LEWD WOMEN.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS.

Harlotry before the Time of Moses. In the Time of Moses.

Samson.

(Their Arts.)

Proverbs 5:1-3

Proverbs 7:6-15 Proverbs 7:18-23 Proverbs 9:13-17 (The Ruin Of Yielding To Them.) Proverbs 2:16-20

Proverbs 5:4-6

Proverbs 5:8-14

Proverbs 7:1-5 Proverbs 7:24-27

Proverbs 9:18

Proverbs 22:14 Proverbs 23:27-28

Proverbs 29:3

Proverbs 31:2-3 Ecclesiastes 7:26 CHRIST'S TREATMENT OF THE ERRING.

(The Samaritan Woman.)

John 4:16-18 (The Woman Taken In Adultery.)

John 8:3-7

John 8:10-11 LEWDNESS VIEWED FROM THE CHRISTIAN STANDPOINT.

1 Corinthians 6:13 1 Corinthians 6:15-18 1 Corinthians 10:8 1 Thessalonians 4:3-5

1 Timothy 5:2

Hebrews 12:16

Revelation 2:6 Revelation 2:14-15 SINS AGAINST NATURE.

1 Kings 14:24

Romans 1:24

Romans 1:26-27 SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS.

Sodomy.

(Punished.) Deuteronomy 29:22-23 Lamentations 4:6

2 Peter 2:6 Sins Of The Spirit, And Against Ourselves.

DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS.

James 1:8

James 4:8 SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS AND IGNORANCE.

Job 17:10

Job 38:2

Proverbs 12:8

Proverbs 14:7

Proverbs 19:2-3 Matthew 13:13-15

John 7:49 1 Corinthians 15:34

Ephesians 4:18

2 Timothy 3:7

2 Peter 2:12

Jude 1:10

FOLLY.

(The Fool Described.)

Proverbs 10:23

Proverbs 11:12

Proverbs 12:12

Proverbs 12:23

Proverbs 13:16

Proverbs 13:19

Proverbs 14:8-9 Proverbs 14:15-16

Proverbs 14:18

Proverbs 14:33

Proverbs 15:2

Proverbs 15:7

Proverbs 15:14

Proverbs 15:21

Proverbs 16:22

Proverbs 17:16

Proverbs 17:24

Proverbs 18:2

Proverbs 27:12 Ecclesiastes 4:5 Ecclesiastes 9:17 Ecclesiastes 10:3 Ecclesiastes 10:13
Ecclesiastes 10:15 (How To Treat Him.)

Proverbs 23:9

Proverbs 26:3-5

Proverbs 26:8

Proverbs 27:22 (His Punishment.)

Proverbs 1:32

Proverbs 10:8

Proverbs 10:10

Proverbs 10:21

Proverbs 11:29

Proverbs 13:20

Proverbs 14:3

Proverbs 22:3 Ecclesiastes 10:12 (Even The Wisdom Of This World Is Foolishness With God.) 1
Corinthians 1:19-22 1 Corinthians 2:6 1 Corinthians 3:18-20

PRIDE.

(Its Hatredfulness.)

Job 40:12-14

Psalms 12:4

Psalms 17:10

Psalms 49:11

Psalms 119:21

Psalms 119:70

Proverbs 8:13

Proverbs 21:4

Proverbs 30:13

Hosea 7:10 (Its Punishment.)

Psalms 101:5

Proverbs 16:5

Proverbs 16:18

Isaiah 3:16-17

Luke 1:51 (Falsely Charged Upon David.) 1 Samuel 17:28-31 AMBITION REBUKED.

Matthew 23:11

Mark 9:33-35

Mark 12:38-39

Luke 9:46

Luke 20:45-46

Luke 22:24

John 5:44 SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS AND SELF-CONCEIT.

Deuteronomy 9:4-5

Job 11:4-6

Job 12:2

Job 16:17-18

Job 18:2-4

Job 21:27-29

Job 32:1-2

Job 33:8-9

Job 35:2

Proverbs 12:15

Proverbs 14:12

Proverbs 26:12

Proverbs 28:26

Proverbs 30:12

Isaiah 5:21

Isaiah 65:4-5

Matthew 19:20

Mark 10:19-20

Luke 16:15

John 9:41 2 Corinthians 10:17-18

Galatians 6:3

BOASTING.

Job 6:13

Job 12:3

Proverbs 25:14

Proverbs 25:27

Proverbs 27:2 (Without Offence.)

Romans 15:17 2 Corinthians 7:14 2 Corinthians 11:1 2 Corinthians 11:10-11 1 Corinthians 11:16-19 1 Corinthians 11:21 1 Corinthians 12:6

SUICIDE.

(Weariness Of Life.)

Job 3:11-15

Job 3:20-23

Job 6:11

Job 7:15-16

Job 10:1-2 Ecclesiastes 2:17 Ecclesiastes 4:3 (Death Desired.)

Numbers 11:15

Numbers 14:2

Job 6:8-10

Job 14:13

Job 23:16-17 Ecclesiastes 4:2

Jeremiah 8:3

Revelation 9:6 (Instances Of Suicide.) 1 Chronicles 10:4-5

2 Samuel 17:23

Matthew 27:3-5 Sins Against Our Neighbour.

ANGER.

(Described.)

1 Samuel 25:17

Proverbs 12:16

Proverbs 14:17

Proverbs 14:29

Proverbs 16:32

Proverbs 19:11

Proverbs 25:28

Proverbs 27:3

Proverbs 29:22

James 1:20

(Forbidden.) Ecclesiastes 7:9

Ephesians 4:26

(Kindled.)

1 Samuel 20:34

Job 32:3

Job 32:5

Psalms 106:33

Matthew 20:24

Mark 10:41 (Punishment Threatened.)

Proverbs 19:19

Proverbs 22:8

Matthew 5:22

HARSH JUDGMENT.

Matthew 7:1-5

Luke 6:41-42

John 7:24

Romans 2:1

Romans 14:4 1 Corinthians 4:3

James 4:11-12 (Severity Sometimes Deserved.)

Matthew 7:6

Matthew 12:34

Matthew 23:33

Luke 3:7

SCORN.

Job 34:7

Psalms 73:8

Proverbs 19:25

Proverbs 19:29

Proverbs 21:11

Proverbs 21:24

Proverbs 22:10

Proverbs 24:9

MALICE.

Psalms 10:7

Psalms 64:6

Psalms 52:4-5

Psalms 56:5

Proverbs 4:24

Proverbs 6:12 Proverbs 10:31-32

Proverbs 16:27

Proverbs 17:20

Ephesians 4:31

James 5:9

1 John 2:9

1 John 2:11

(Vain Malice.)

Proverbs 26:2

ENVY.

Numbers 11:28-30

Numbers 12:2

Job 5:2

Psalms 37:7-8

Psalms 106:16

Psalms 112:10

Proverbs 3:31

Proverbs 14:30 Proverbs 23:17-18

Proverbs 24:1-2

Proverbs 24:19

Proverbs 27:4 Ecclesiastes 4:4

Galatians 5:26

James 3:14

James 3:16

James 4:5

STRIFE.

Proverbs 3:29-30

Proverbs 10:12

Proverbs 15:18

Proverbs 17:1

Proverbs 17:14

Proverbs 17:19

Proverbs 20:3

Proverbs 25:8

Proverbs 26:17

Proverbs 26:21 Matthew 18:15-16

Mark 3:24

Mark 3:25

Luke 11:17 1 Corinthians 11:16

Galatians 5:15 RENDERING EVIL FOR EVIL.

(Forbidden.)

Proverbs 20:22

Proverbs 24:29

Luke 9:54-55

Romans 12:17

Romans 12:19 1 Thessalonians 5:15 (Resolved Upon.) 1 Samuel 25:21-22

(Prevented.) 1 Samuel 25:30-34

OPPRESSION.

Job 20:19-22

Job 6:27-28

Job 22:8

Job 24:21

Job 27:13

Job 35:9

Psalms 62:10

Proverbs 14:31

Isaiah 30:12-14 (God The Avenger Of The Oppressed.)

Job 34:28

Psalms 103:6

Isaiah 29:20-21

FLATTERY.

Job 17:5

Job 32:20-22

Psalms 12:2-3

Psalms 36:2

Psalms 78:36

Proverbs 24:24

Proverbs 25:26

Proverbs 26:28

Proverbs 28:23

Proverbs 29:5

FALSE DEALING.

(Madness Feigned.) 1 Samuel 21:11-15 (An Artifice Detected.) 2 Samuel 14:17-20 (Peter's Dissimulation.) Galatians 2:11-13 (Paul Disallows The Suspicion Of Fickleness.) 2 Corinthians 1:17

FALSEHOOD.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS.

Bearing False Witness.

(In General.)

2 Kings 4:28

Job 15:35

Job 21:34

Job 24:25

Job 31:33

Job 36:4

Psalms 4:2

Psalms 50:19

Psalms 52:3

Psalms 55:20-21

Psalms 62:4

Psalms 116:11

Psalms 119:69

Psalms 144:8 Psalms 144:11-12 Proverbs 2:12-15

Proverbs 6:19

Proverbs 10:18

Proverbs 17:4 Proverbs 26:23-26

Jeremiah 5:2

Jeremiah 7:8

Jeremiah 9:3-6

Hosea 11:12 (The Agreement Between David And Jonathan.)

1 Samuel 20:6-7 1 Samuel 20:27-29 (Peter's Heinous Offence.) Matthew 26:69-70
Mark 14:66-70
Luke 22:56-60
John 18:15-17
John 18:25-27
(Sapphira.)
Acts 5:7-9 (God's Abhorrence Of Falsehood.)
Psalms 63:11
Psalms 120:3-4
Proverbs 20:17
Jeremiah 9:8-9
HYPOCRISY.
Job 17:8
Psalms 5:9
Isaiah 29:13-14
Isaiah 32:5-8
Isaiah 48:1
Isaiah 58:1-2
Ezekiel 33:31
Matthew 6:24
Matthew 15:7-9
Matthew 16:5-12
Matthew 23:1-3
Matthew 23:13 Matthew 23:23-24
Matthew 23:26
Matthew 23:28
Mark 7:6
Romans 2:20-23
Galatians 2:18

Titus 1:16 (Its Punishment.)

Job 8:13-15

Job 13:16

Job 20:4-11

Job 20:17-18

Job 27:8

Job 36:13-14

Psalms 50:16-17

Proverbs 3:35

Matthew 23:14

Matthew 23:25

Matthew 23:27

Matthew 23:29

Luke 11:47

MANSLAUGHTER.

Genesis 4:23-24

MURDER.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS.

Willful Murder.

(Described, And Forbidden.)

Psalms 10:10

Proverbs 1:18

Proverbs 1:19

Proverbs 29:10

Matthew 5:21

1 Peter 4:15 (HATRED IS MURDER.)

1 John 3:15 (The First Murder.)

Genesis 4:8-15

1 John 3:12 (Murder Attempted.)

1 Samuel 19:1

(Prevented.)

1 Samuel 19:2-3

1 Samuel 22:20 CAUSING OTHERS TO SIN.

(By Enticement.)

Job 34:8

Psalms 1:1 Proverbs 1:10-16 Proverbs 4:14-15 Proverbs 4:25-27

Proverbs 16:29

Proverbs 28:10

1 John 2:26

(By Bribery.)

Job 15:34

Isaiah 33:15-16 (By Hierarchical Arrogance.)

Matthew 18:6-7

Mark 9:42

Luke 17:1-2 (By Abuse Of Christian Liberty.)

Romans 14:20-21 1 Corinthians 8:13

COVETOUSNESS.

(Forbidden.) Deuteronomy 5:21

Psalms 10:3

Luke 12:15 1 Corinthians 10:24

Php 2:4

(Indulged.)

Micah 2:2

Luke 16:14

2 Peter 2:15

(Punished.)

Proverbs 15:27

Isaiah 5:8-10

Isaiah 57:17 1 Timothy 6:9-10

Jude 1:11 (Wealth And Poverty Matters Of Indifference.)

James 1:9-11 (Spiritual Gifts May Be Coveted.) 1 Corinthians 12:31

THEFT.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS.

Theft.

(Denounced.)

Job 5:5

Psalms 50:18

Psalms 119:61

Proverbs 21:7

Zechariah 5:3-4 1 Corinthians 6:8

(Restitution.)

Leviticus 6:2-5

Numbers 5:7

Luke 19:8 (Judas A Thief.)

John 12:4-6 Sins Against God.

PRACTICAL ATHEISM.

Psalms 36:1

SEE

Psalms 14:1

Psalms 53:1

Romans 3:18 FORGETFULNESS OF GOD.

Psalms 78:10-11

Hosea 13:6 OBSTINANCY, AND HARDNESS OF HEART.

Deuteronomy 9:13

Psalms 78:17

Psalms 95:8-9

Proverbs 28:14

Isaiah 26:10-11

Isaiah 48:4

Isaiah 48:8

Jeremiah 5:3

Jeremiah 6:16

Jeremiah 7:23

Jeremiah 7:24

Jeremiah 8:12

Jeremiah 19:15

Malachi 3:13-14

Mark 8:17-21

Romans 10:21

Hebrews 3:7-9

Hebrews 3:15

Hebrews 4:7

Hebrews 5:11

TEMPTING GOD.

Deuteronomy 6:16

Numbers 14:22

Psalms 78:18

Psalms 78:41

Isaiah 7:10-13

Matthew 12:38

Matthew 16:1

Matthew 22:35

Mark 8:11

Luke 11:16

John 6:30 1 Corinthians 10:9

SEE

Matthew 4:7

Luke 4:12 REBELLION AGAINST GOD.

Deuteronomy 1:26-27

Deuteronomy 9:7 Deuteronomy 9:23-24 2 Chronicles 24:19

Job 15:13

Job 15:25-26

Job 34:37

Psalms 73:9

Isaiah 1:2-4

Isaiah 30:9

Isaiah 45:9

Isaiah 65:2

Jeremiah 5:23

Jeremiah 11:9

Ezekiel 12:2 (Falsely Charged.)

Job 34:34-36 (Its Punishment.) Numbers 15:30-31

BLASPHEMY.

Job 2:9

Psalms 44:15-16 Psalms 139:19-20

Ezekiel 20:27

Ezekiel 36:20

Romans 2:24

Colossians 3:8

LYING FOR GOD.

Job 13:6-9

Job 27:11-12 DENYING HIS PROVIDENCE.

Job 21:14-15

Job 22:17

Job 34:9

Psalms 10:13

Hosea 7:13 IMPEACHING HIS ATTRIBUTES.

(His Knowledge.)

Job 22:12-14

Job 40:2

Psalms 10:11

Psalms 59:7

Psalms 73:11

Isaiah 29:15-17

Ezekiel 8:12

(His Veracity.)

2 Peter 3:3-4

(His Justice.)

Job 9:16-17

Job 19:6-7

Job 34:5-6

Job 34:16-19

(His Goodness.)

Exodus 16:9

Numbers 14:27

Numbers 14:29

Numbers 16:41

Job 9:18

Job 9:34-35

Job 10:3-6

Job 13:25-26

Job 16:9

Job 16:11-14

Job 19:21-22

Job 30:21

Job 33:10-11

Job 37:20 1 Corinthians 10:10

Php 2:14

Jude 1:16 Punishment Of Sin. THE WRATH OF GOD.

Exodus 32:9-10

Deuteronomy 9:8 Deuteronomy 9:22 2 Chronicles 30:8

Job 20:23 Proverbs 6:16-18

Proverbs 17:15

Jeremiah 6:8

Jeremiah 21:13

Romans 1:18

James 4:4 THE UNDERSTANDING DARKENED.

Romans 1:28 THE CONSCIENCE SEARED.

1 Timothy 4:2

Titus 1:15 THE WILL ENSLAVED.

Jeremiah 13:23

2 Timothy 3:13 AN ACCUSING CONSCIENCE.

Genesis 41:9 1 Kings 17:17-18

FEAR.

Job 18:11-12

Job 18:14-15 TEMPORAL CALAMITIES.

Leviticus 26:23-25 Deuteronomy 9:14 Deuteronomy 28:15-20 Deuteronomy 28:28 Deuteronomy 28:30 Deuteronomy 28:35 Deuteronomy 28:37 Deuteronomy 28:43-44 Deuteronomy 28:62-63 Deuteronomy 28:65

1 Samuel 12:25

Job 5:12-13

Job 8:4

Job 14:17
Job 15:28-29
Job 18:8-10
Job 20:27-29
Job 27:16-17
Job 36:18-19
Psalms 9:15
Psalms 78:33
Psalms 107:40
Psalms 140:11
Proverbs 3:33
Proverbs 9:12
Proverbs 10:7
Proverbs 11:27
Proverbs 13:15
Proverbs 13:25
Proverbs 17:13
Proverbs 18:3
Proverbs 23:21
Proverbs 24:8
Proverbs 26:10
Proverbs 29:1
Proverbs 29:16 Ecclesiastes 2:26
Isaiah 1:29-31
Isaiah 5:18-20
Isaiah 9:16-17
Isaiah 32:9-12
Isaiah 43:27-28
Isaiah 64:7 Jeremiah 5:28-29

Jeremiah 6:15

Jeremiah 8:14

Jeremiah 15:13

Jeremiah 36:31 Lamentations 1:8-9 Lamentations 3:47

Hosea 5:7

Micah 2:1

Micah 2:3

FINAL DOOM.

Psalms 119:155

Jeremiah 8:20

Matthew 7:23 Matthew 11:23-24 1 Corinthians 6:9-10

Php 3:19

James 1:15

2 Peter 2:1 SEE - ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS). THE LAST JUDGMENT. The Doom of the Wicked.

21. MAN REDEEMED

MAN REDEEMED The New Covenant.

SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

OFFICES OF CHRIST. THE COVENANT.

2 Samuel 23:5

Isaiah 61:8

Ezekiel 16:7-8

Galatians 3:15

Galatians 3:18 Galatians 4:24-25

Hebrews 8:6-9 Hebrews 10:15-16

Hebrews 8:10

Hebrews 8:13

Hebrews 12:18

SEE

Isaiah 59:21 Jeremiah 31:31-34

Jeremiah 32:40 ALL MAY BE SAVED.

Romans 5:15-21 2 Corinthians 5:14-15

1 Timothy 2:3-4 1 Timothy 4:9-10

Titus 2:11

1 John 2:2 Revelation 22:17

SEE

Mark 16:15-16

John 3:16-17

Acts 2:38-39 2 Corinthians 5:19

Ephesians 1:10

Ephesians 1:3

Ephesians 1:9

Colossians 1:20

FEW ARE SAVED.

Matthew 7:13-14

Luke 13:23-24 SALVATION IS BY GRACE.

SEE

Acts 20:24

Romans 3:24

Romans 5:8

Romans 5:15-17

Romans 9:16

Romans 11:5-6 1 Corinthians 4:7 1 Corinthians 15:10

Ephesians 1:5-6 Ephesians 2:4-10

2 Timothy 1:9

Titus 3:5

1 Peter 1:10 Effectual Calling. THE UNDERSTANDING ENLIGHTENED.

(The Gospel Preached.)

Acts 16:32

Romans 10:6-8 (The Truth Received.)

Matthew 7:24-27

Luke 6:47-49

James 1:18

1 Peter 1:23

2 Peter 1:4 THE WILL RENEWED.

(Instantaneously.)

Ezekiel 36:26

(Wholly.)

Ezekiel 36:25

Romans 6:1-2

Romans 6:6-7

Romans 6:11-13

Romans 7:5-6 2 Corinthians 5:17 (Incomprehensibly.)

John 3:4

John 3:8 THIS NEW LIFE IS OF GOD.

Proverbs 16:1

Ezekiel 36:27

John 1:13

Ephesians 2:1

Colossians 2:13

Titus 3:4-6 MAN CO-OPERATES.

Isaiah 1:16-17

John 1:12 Ephesians 4:20-25 Ephesians 5:13-14 Colossians 3:9-11 THE NEW BIRTH A NECESSITY.

John 3:3

John 3:5-7 ITS EVIDENCE.

(Faith.)

1 John 5:1

1 John 5:4

SEE 1 Corinthians 12:3

(Good Works.)

1 John 2:29

SEE

Matthew 5:16

Ephesians 2:10

Titus 2:14

Titus 3:8

Repentance.

NATURE OF TRUE REPENTANCE.

(A Sense Of Personal Pollution And Guilt.)

SEE

Psalms 51:2-4

Psalms 51:7

Isaiah 64:6

Daniel 9:20

Acts 2:37

Acts 16:30

1 Timothy 1:13 (An Apprehension Of God's Mercy In Christ.)

SEE

Isaiah 53:4-6

Luke 1:76-78

Ephesians 2:4-7

1 Timothy 1:15

Titus 3:5-6 (Godly Sorrow For Sin.)

Isaiah 57:10

Isaiah 57:12 2 Corinthians 7:9-10 (Turning From It Unto God.)

Jeremiah 36:7 REPENTANCE A DUTY.

Job 11:14-15

Jeremiah 7:3

Jeremiah 18:11

Jeremiah 26:13

Ezekiel 18:30

Daniel 4:27

Zechariah 1:2-3

Matthew 3:7-8

Matthew 4:17

Matthew 9:13

Mark 1:15

Mark 6:12

Luke 5:32

Acts 8:21-22 ENCOURAGEMENT TO REPENTANCE.

(Promises To The Penitent.) Deuteronomy 30:1-5

Job 33:26

Psalms 34:18

Psalms 147:3

Jeremiah 4:1 Ezekiel 18:21-22 Ezekiel 18:27-28 Ezekiel 33:10-20

Matthew 5:3-4 2 Corinthians 6:2 (God Waiting To Be Gracious.)

Luke 15:11-32 (Going Out After The Lost.) (THE PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP.)

SEE Matthew 18:12-13

Luke 15:4-7 (PARABLE OF THE LOST PIECE OF MONEY.)

Luke 15:8-9

EXAMPLES.

2 Chronicles 15:4 2 Chronicles 30:11

Psalms 78:34-35

Matthew 26:75

Luke 22:61-62 THE IMPENITENT.

Proverbs 21:29 Matthew 11:20-22

Luke 10:13

Luke 13:1-5

Romans 2:5 2 Corinthians 12:21

Revelation 2:21

Revelation 9:21

Hebrews 12:17

Faith.

FAITH DEFINED.

Hebrews 11:1

DESCRIBED.

(Is A Gift Of God.)

Matthew 16:17

Ephesians 2:8 (Is Of The Heart.)

Romans 10:9-10 (Is Of Different Degrees.)

John 20:29 (Is Accompanied By Love.)

Ephesians 3:17

(Is A Work.)

John 6:28-29 (Leaves All To Follow Christ.)

Matthew 2:21-22

Luke 9:59-60

Luke 14:26

Luke 14:33

Mark 10:28

Luke 5:27-28 Matthew 13:44-46 (Sits At Jesus' Feet And Hears His Word.)

Luke 10:39-42 (Receives The Kingdom Of God As A Little Child.)

Mark 9:36-37

Luke 9:48

SEE Matthew 19:13-15

Mark 10:13-16

Luke 18:15-17 RELATION OF FAITH TO WORKS.

(Justification By Faith.) SEE - MAN REDEEMED.

JUSTIFICATION.

(Works Required In Order To Justification.) Deuteronomy 6:25

James 2:21-22

James 2:24-25 (In Order To Salvation.)

Matthew 5:20

Luke 8:19-21

Luke 10:25-28

John 8:51

John 15:14 1 Corinthians 3:8

Galatians 6:4-5

Hebrews 6:9-10

Romans 2:13

Romans 10:5 Revelation 22:14 (PARABLE OF THE TEN POUNDS.)

Luke 19:12-27 (PARABLE OF THE BARREN FIG TREE.)

SEE

Luke 13:6-9 (PARABLE OF THE TALENTS.) Matthew 25:14-29

Mark 4:25 (Works Without Faith Insufficient.)

Job 9:2-3

Romans 4:1-2

Romans 4:4

Galatians 3:10 (PARABLE OF THE LABORERS IN THE VINEYARD.)

SEE

Matthew 20:1-15 (PARABLE OF THE TWO SONS.) Matthew 21:28-31 (Faith Without Works Insufficient.)

Romans 3:31

Titus 3:8

Titus 3:14

James 2:14

James 2:17-18

James 2:20

James 2:26 (Works The Fruit And Evidence Of Faith.)

Matthew 7:16-20

Matthew 12:33

Luke 3:9

Luke 6:43-44 THE DUTY OF BELIEVING.

Job 35:14-15

Psalms 37:3

Psalms 55:22

Proverbs 3:5

Proverbs 16:3

John 11:15

Acts 16:27-31

Romans 14:22

2 Timothy 1:13

1 John 3:23 (The Young Exhorted.) Ecclesiastes 12:1-2 EXAMPLES OF FAITH.

Job 13:15

Psalms 4:6

Psalms 11:1

Psalms 13:5

Psalms 22:4

Psalms 31:14

Psalms 40:3

Psalms 52:8

Psalms 116:10

Matthew 8:19

Matthew 9:9

Matthew 15:23

Matthew 16:16

Mark 5:18

Mark 9:24

Mark 10:17

Mark 10:47-48

Luke 3:10

Luke 9:18-20

Luke 9:57

John 1:40-45

John 2:23

John 3:1-2

John 4:28-30

John 4:41-42

John 6:69

John 7:31

John 8:30

John 9:33

John 10:42

John 11:21-22

John 11:27

John 11:32

John 11:45

John 12:11

John 12:20-22

John 16:31

Romans 4:19-21 2 Corinthians 4:13 2 Corinthians 5:7

Ephesians 1:19

1 Timothy 1:16

Hebrews 11:2

Hebrews 11:8-10 Hebrews 11:17-18

Hebrews 11:21 IMMUNITIES AND REWARDS OF FAITH.

(Blessedness And Joy.)

Psalms 40:4

Psalms 84:12

Luke 1:45

Acts 16:34

1 Peter 1:8 (Participation In The Blessings Of The Abrahamic Covenant.)

Isaiah 57:13-14

Romans 4:13

Galatians 3:7-9

Galatians 4:28 (Deliverance From The Bondage Of The Law.)

Romans 7:4 Galatians 3:23-25 (Deliverance From The Penalty And Power Of Sin.)

Psalms 34:22

Acts 10:43

Romans 6:14

(Security.)

Psalms 37:40

Psalms 91:9-10

Jeremiah 45:5

Psalms 116:15

Psalms 125:1

John 14:1 2 Corinthians 1:24

Hebrews 11:31

(Hope.)

Psalms 27:13

Romans 5:2 (Life Everlasting.)

John 3:15-16

John 5:24

John 6:47

John 11:26

1 John 2:25

1 John 5:11-13 ACHIEVEMENTS OF FAITH.

Matthew 21:21

Mark 9:23

Mark 11:22-23

Luke 7:50

Luke 8:48

Luke 17:6

Luke 17:19

John 14:12

Hebrews 11:20 Hebrews 11:23-24 Hebrews 11:28-29 Hebrews 11:32-35

DISTRUST.

(Indicated.)

Job 17:15

Psalms 77:9

Jeremiah 18:12

(Forbidden.)

Matthew 6:25

Matthew 6:31-34

Luke 12:22

Luke 12:29

Hebrews 12:12

Luke 12:13

1 Peter 5:7

(Put To Shame.)

Matthew 6:27

Matthew 6:30

Matthew 10:31

Luke 12:23-28

Luke 12:30

UNBELIEF.

(Contrasted With Belief.)

John 3:18

John 3:36

1 John 5:10

(Examples.) Numbers 11:21-23

Psalms 52:7

Matthew 13:58

Luke 4:23

John 1:11

John 1:46

John 3:9-12

John 5:38

John 5:41

John 5:43

John 6:36

John 7:26-27

John 7:40-42

John 7:47-48

John 7:52

John 8:45-46

John 9:16

John 9:29

John 11:46

John 12:37-41

John 16:9

Romans 10:16

Hebrews 4:2 (Mitigation Of Guilt.)

1 Timothy 1:13

(Punishment.)

Numbers 20:12

Psalms 78:21-22

John 8:24

Hebrews 3:18-19

Hebrews 4:6

Hebrews 12:25

SEE

Mark 16:16

John 3:18

John 3:36 2 Thessalonians 2:11-12 Union With Christ.

SEE - JESUS CHRIST.

OFFICES OF CHRIST. Our Life.

Justification.

GOD THE AUTHOR.

Romans 8:33 1 Corinthians 6:11 FAITH THE INSTRUMENTAL CAUSE.

Genesis 15:6

Habakkuk 2:4

Romans 1:17

Romans 3:22

Romans 4:3

Romans 4:22

Romans 5:1

Galatians 3:6

Galatians 5:5

Php 3:7-9

James 2:23 AND FAITH ONLY.

Romans 3:21

Romans 3:27-28

Romans 4:5-6

Romans 4:14-15

Romans 7:1

Romans 10:3-4

Romans 11:6

Galatians 2:19 Galatians 3:11-12

Galatians 3:21 Galatians 4:21-23

Galatians 5:4

Ephesians 2:9

James 2:10-11 CIRCUMCISION OF NO AVAIL.

Galatians 5:2-3

Galatians 5:6 Galatians 6:12-16

Romans 2:25-29

Romans 3:30

Romans 4:9-12 GOOD WORKS SURE TO FOLLOW.

Romans 6:15

Romans 8:4

PARDON.

(Promised.)

Psalms 65:3-4

Psalms 130:8

Isaiah 1:18

Isaiah 43:26

Isaiah 55:1

Isaiah 55:7

Luke 24:47

Hebrews 8:12 Hebrews 10:17-18

1 John 1:9

Revelation 3:18

(Granted.)

Numbers 14:20

2 Samuel 12:13

Psalms 85:2-3

Psalms 99:8

Psalms 103:12

Isaiah 43:25

Isaiah 44:21-22

1 Timothy 1:14

1 John 2:12 (Blessedness Of.)

Psalms 32:1-2

Romans 4:7-8 (Sins Not Forgiven.)

Job 10:14

Jeremiah 2:22 (THE UNPARDONABLE SIN.)

1 John 5:16

SEE Matthew 12:31-32

Luke 12:10

Adoption.

GOD OUR FATHER.

Matthew 23:9

Romans 8:15

SEE

Isaiah 63:16

Matthew 6:9

Luke 11:2 BELIEVERS HIS CHILDREN.

Isaiah 63:8

Romans 8:14

Galatians 3:26

Galatians 4:5-6

Ephesians 2:19

Ephesians 5:1

1 Peter 1:14

1 John 3:1 HEIRS OF GOD, AND JOINT HEIRS WITH CHRIST.

Romans 8:16-17

Galatians 4:7

Titus 3:7

CHASTENED.

Hebrews 12:9-10

Revelation 3:19 Duties And Graces Of The New Life.

LOVE TO GOD AND MAN.

1 Corinthians 13:1-11 1 Corinthians 13:13 1 Corinthians 14:1

2 John 1:6 (The Measure Of Love.)

Luke 7:40-43

LOVE TO MAN.

Matthew 7:12 Matthew 19:18-19 Matthew 22:39-40

Mark 12:31

Luke 6:31

Romans 13:8-10

Galatians 5:14

James 2:8 LOVE TO CHRISTIAN BRETHREN.

John 13:34-35

John 15:12

John 15:17

Romans 12:9-10 1 Corinthians 16:14

Colossians 3:14 1 Thessalonians 4:9

1 Timothy 1:5

Hebrews 13:1

1 Peter 1:22

1 Peter 4:8

1 John 2:7

1 John 2:10

1 John 3:10-11

1 John 3:14

1 John 3:18

1 John 4:7

1 John 4:11

2 John 1:5 (The Necessary Consequence Of Loving God.)

1 John 5:2

1 John 4:20-21 THIS LAW OF LOVE VIOLATED.

(By Divisions In The Church.)

Romans 16:17-18 1 Corinthians 1:10-13 1 Corinthians 3:1-5 (By Going To Law Before The Heathen.) 1 Corinthians 6:1-7 CHRISTIAN UNITY.

Romans 15:5-7

Php 2:1-2

Php 4:2

1 Peter 3:8 CHRISTIAN FELLOWSHIP.

John 11:16

Romans 15:22-24

Romans 15:28-29 1 Corinthians 16:15-18 2 Corinthians 1:23 2 Corinthians 2:12-13 2 Corinthians 6:11-13 2 Corinthians 7:3-4 2 Corinthians 7:6-7 2 Corinthians 7:12-13 2 Corinthians 7:15-16 Ephesians 1:15-16 Ephesians 6:21-22

Php 1:8

Php 1:27 2 Thessalonians 3:6

Php 2:19-24

Php 2:29-30

Colossians 1:4

Colossians 2:1

Colossians 2:5 Colossians 4:7-11 1 Thessalonians 1:3 1 Thessalonians 2:17 1 Thessalonians 3:6-9 1 Thessalonians 4:10

2 Timothy 4:9

2 Timothy 4:21

Philem. 1:5-9

Hebrews 13:23

2 John 1:12-13

3 John 1:2

3 John 1:12-14 (Partiality Forbidden.)

Job 13:10

James 2:1-4

James 2:9 CHRISTIAN SALUTATIONS.

Romans 16:3-15

Romans 16:21-23 1 Corinthians 1:3 1 Corinthians 16:19 1 Corinthians 16:21 2 Corinthians 13:13

Php 4:21-22

Colossians 4:15 Colossians 4:17-18 2 Thessalonians 3:17

2 Timothy 4:19

2 Timothy 4:21

Philem. 2

Philem. 23-24

Hebrews 13:24

Titus 3:15

1 Peter 5:13 SEE - SACRED RITES AND FORMS.

SACRAMENTS, WORSHIP, AND CHURCH-FELLOWSHIP. The Christian Kiss of Charity.

CHRISTIAN HOSPITALITY.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

MANNERS AND CUSTOMS.

Hospitality.

(Enjoined.)

1 Peter 4:9-10

3 John 1:5-8

SEE

Hebrews 13:2

(Restricted.)

2 John 1:10-11

(Withheld.)

3 John 1:9-10 MINISTERING TO THE NECESSITY OF SAINTS.

Mark 9:41

Romans 12:13 2 Corinthians 8:8 2 Corinthians 8:13-17 2 Corinthians 8:20-24

Php 4:9-10

Php 4:14-18 2 Timothy 1:16-18

SEE 1 Corinthians 16:2

Hebrews 13:16

James 2:15-16

1 John 3:17

(Instances.)

Acts 2:44-46

Acts 4:32

Acts 4:34-37

Acts 11:29-30

Romans 15:25-26 1 Corinthians 16:3-4 2 Corinthians 8:1-6

Galatians 2:10 (The Sin Of Ananias And Sapphira.)

Acts 5:1-2 LIBERALITY IN GIVING.

(Enjoined.)

Proverbs 14:21

Proverbs 29:7

Proverbs 3:9-10 Ecclesiastes 11:1-2 Matthew 19:21-25

Mark 10:21-26

Luke 3:11

Luke 6:38

Luke 11:41

Luke 12:33

Luke 18:22-26

Romans 15:27 2 Corinthians 8:7

1 Timothy 6:18

Psalms 112:5 (ANCIENT EXAMPLES.)

1 Kings 19:21 1 Chronicles 16:3 (THE WIDOW'S MITES.)

Mark 12:41-44

Mark 12:2-4 (PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN.)

Luke 10:29-37 (Cheerfulness Required.)

Romans 12:8 2 Corinthians 8:10-12 2 Corinthians 9:1-7 (OSTENTATION CONDEMNED.)

Matthew 6:1-4 ARGUMENTS FOR LIBERALITY.

(The Glory Of God.) 2 Corinthians 9:10-14 (The Giver Blessed.)

Psalms 112:9

Proverbs 11:25

Proverbs 19:17

Proverbs 22:9

Proverbs 28:27 Matthew 25:35-40

Acts 20:35 2 Corinthians 9:8-9

1 Timothy 6:19

GRATITUDE.

(Called For.)

Genesis 40:14

1 Kings 2:7

(Withheld.)

Genesis 40:23 Deuteronomy 32:6

1 Samuel 19:4-5 RESTORING LOST PROPERTY.

Genesis 42:27-28

Genesis 42:35 Genesis 43:19-23

Genesis 44:6-7 FELLOW-FEELING WITH OTHERS.

Job 6:14

Job 16:2-5

Job 29:14-17 Proverbs 24:11-12

Romans 12:15-16

Colossians 3:12

Hebrews 13:3

TEACHING.

Job 26:2-4

Psalms 51:13

Matthew 5:19 1 Corinthians 9:19-23

REPROVING.

Psalms 141:5-6

Proverbs 9:7-9

Proverbs 10:17

Proverbs 13:18

Proverbs 15:10

Proverbs 15:12

Proverbs 15:32

Proverbs 17:10

Proverbs 24:25

Proverbs 25:12

Proverbs 27:5

Proverbs 28:4 Ecclesiastes 7:5 2 Thessalonians 3:14-15

1 Timothy 5:1 MUTUAL EDIFYING.

Romans 14:13-19

Romans 15:1-2 1 Corinthians 10:32-33 2 Corinthians 12:20

Galatians 6:1-2 1 Thessalonians 5:11

Hebrews 10:24

PEACEABLENESS.

Genesis 13:7-9

Psalms 34:14

Proverbs 15:17

Matthew 5:9

Romans 12:18

Ephesians 4:3

Colossians 3:15

1 Timothy 2:2

Hebrews 12:14

James 3:18

MERCIFULNESS.

Proverbs 11:17

Matthew 5:7

Matthew 5:23-24

Matthew 6:14-15 Matthew 18:21-22

Luke 6:36-37

Luke 17:3-4

Ephesians 4:32

Colossians 3:13

James 2:13

1 Peter 3:9 (Parable Of The Unmerciful Servant.) Matthew 18:23-35 RETURNING GOOD FOR EVIL.

1 Samuel 24:17-18

Job 31:29-30 Proverbs 24:17-18 Proverbs 25:21-22

Matthew 5:46-48

Luke 6:32-35

Romans 12:14

Romans 12:20-21

2 Timothy 4:16 SEE - FALLEN MAN.

SINS AGAINST OUR NEIGHBOUR.

Rendering Evil for Evil. BUT HATING EVIL DOERS.

Job 22:19

Psalms 15:4

Psalms 26:5

Psalms 31:6

Psalms 52:6

Psalms 58:10

Psalms 59:10

Psalms 92:11

Psalms 138:7

Psalms 139:21

Psalms 139:22

Proverbs 29:27 Lamentations 1:21

Micah 7:10 GOVERNMENT OF THE TONGUE.

Job 8:2

Job 11:2

Job 27:2-4

Job 35:16

Psalms 15:3

Psalms 39:1-2

Proverbs 10:11 Proverbs 10:13-14

Proverbs 10:19

Proverbs 12:17

Proverbs 12:22

Proverbs 12:25 Proverbs 14:24-25

Proverbs 15:28

Proverbs 17:7 Proverbs 17:27-28

Proverbs 19:1 Proverbs 26:18-19

Proverbs 29:11

Proverbs 30:32 Ecclesiastes 5:3 Ecclesiastes 5:7 Ecclesiastes 10:14

Matthew 15:11

Mark 7:15

Ephesians 4:29

Colossians 4:6

James 1:19

James 1:26

James 3:2

James 3:5-6

James 3:8-10

HUMILITY.

(Becoming.)

Genesis 18:27

Job 7:17-18

Job 15:7-9

Job 22:2-4

Job 35:4-8

Job 37:19

Job 40:7-11

Job 42:3

Psalms 16:2-3

Psalms 131:1

Proverbs 30:2-3

(Required.)

Matthew 18:1-5 1 Corinthians 4:20 Matthew 20:25-27

Matthew 23:6-8

Matthew 23:10

Mark 10:42-44

Luke 14:7-10

Luke 14:25-26

Romans 12:3 1 Corinthians 8:2

Ephesians 5:21

Php 2:3

James 3:1

James 4:10

1 Peter 5:6

(Rewarded.)

1 Kings 21:29 2 Chronicles 34:27

Psalms 138:6

Proverbs 3:34

Proverbs 11:2

Proverbs 13:10

Proverbs 15:33

Proverbs 16:19

Proverbs 18:12

Proverbs 22:4

Proverbs 29:23

Matthew 23:12

Luke 14:11

James 4:6

1 Peter 5:5 (Pride Humbled.)

Exodus 9:27

Exodus 10:16

Numbers 21:7

1 Samuel 15:30

1 Samuel 26:21

2 Samuel 24:10

James 5:16 (Humility Exemplified.) Matthew 15:26-27

Mark 7:27-28 (Parable Of The Pharisee And The Publican.)

Luke 18:9-14

MEEKNESS.

Numbers 12:3

Psalms 22:26

Psalms 25:9

Psalms 37:11

Psalms 76:9

Psalms 147:6

Psalms 149:4

Isaiah 29:19

Zephaniah 2:3

Matthew 5:5

Matthew 5:38-42

Luke 6:29

Ephesians 4:1-2

James 3:13

PATIENCE.

Ecclesiastes 7:8

Luke 21:19

Colossians 1:11 1 Thessalonians 5:14

Hebrews 6:15

Hebrews 10:36

James 1:3-4

James 5:7-8

James 5:11

CONTENTMENT.

Psalms 16:6 1 Corinthians 7:20

Php 4:11-12

1 Timothy 6:6-8

Hebrews 13:5 ENJOYMENT OF LIFE.

Proverbs 15:15

Proverbs 17:22 Ecclesiastes 2:24-25 Ecclesiastes 3:22 Ecclesiastes 5:19-20 Ecclesiastes 9:7

(Not Riotous.)

Proverbs 14:13

Proverbs 25:20 Ecclesiastes 2:1-2 Ecclesiastes 7:6

(But Sober.) Ecclesiastes 7:2-4 Ecclesiastes 11:9-10

Titus 2:6

James 5:13 THOUGHTFULNESS AND VIGILANCE.

Deuteronomy 4:32 Deuteronomy 32:7

Job 11:13

Job 22:22

Psalms 4:4

Psalms 39:3

Psalms 49:3

Psalms 77:3

Psalms 77:5-6

Psalms 77:10-12

Psalms 119:52

Psalms 119:59

Psalms 143:5

Proverbs 4:23

Proverbs 16:17 Lamentations 3:40

Matthew 26:40

Php 4:8 1 Thessalonians 5:6

2 Timothy 2:7

Hebrews 10:32 Revelation 3:2-3

SELF-DENIAL.

Matthew 5:29-30

Matthew 10:38 Matthew 16:24-26

Matthew 18:8-9

Mark 8:34

Luke 9:23

Luke 14:27

Luke 17:33

Luke 18:28-30

John 12:25

Romans 8:12-13

Galatians 5:24 Colossians 3:5-7

Titus 2:12 SUBJECTION OF THE BODY.

Romans 13:12-13 1 Corinthians 9:24-27

1 Peter 2:10-11 NON-CONFORMITY TO THE WORLD.

Psalms 74:10

Psalms 119:53

Psalms 119:136

Psalms 119:158

John 17:15-16

Romans 12:2 1 Corinthians 10:6

Ephesians 4:17

Colossians 3:2

1 Peter 4:3-6

1 John 2:15

1 John 2:17

1 John 4:5

3 John 1:11 PURITY OF HEART.

Psalms 51:6

Proverbs 21:8

Proverbs 22:11

Matthew 5:8

Luke 6:45

FIDELITY.

Joshua 24:1

Joshua 24:16

Joshua 24:24 1 Corinthians 11:2

Hebrews 3:2

Hebrews 6:12

STEADFASTNESS.

Joshua 23:8

1 Samuel 12:21

Psalms 78:37

Matthew 26:33

Matthew 26:35

Mark 14:29

Mark 14:31

John 15:9 1 Corinthians 15:58 1 Corinthians 16:13

Galatians 6:10

Php 4:1

Colossians 2:4 Colossians 2:6-7

Colossians 2:19 1 Thessalonians 2:12 1 Thessalonians 3:5 1 Thessalonians 5:21-22 2 Thessalonians 2:15 2 Thessalonians 3:13

2 Timothy 1:14

2 Timothy 3:14

Hebrews 4:1

Hebrews 10:23

Hebrews 12:1

Hebrews 13:9

2 John 1:8

Jude 1:20-21 Revelation 2:24-25

Revelation 3:8

Revelation 3:10 (Peter's Denial Of Christ.) Matthew 26:71-74

Mark 14:71

ZEAL.

Numbers 25:11-13

Psalms 119:139

Psalms 42:1-2

Matthew 24:12

Acts 4:13

Romans 10:2 1 Corinthians 14:12 2 Corinthians 7:11 2 Corinthians 11:29-30 Galatians 4:17-18

Php 3:6

Colossians 4:13

Jude 1:3 Revelation 3:15-17

CONSECRATION.

Romans 12:1 1 Corinthians 10:31 2 Corinthians 4:15

EXAMPLE.

Matthew 5:13-16 1 Corinthians 11:1

Php 3:17 1 Thessalonians 1:6-8

1 Peter 2:12

SEE 1 Corinthians 4:16

Php 4:9 2 Thessalonians 3:7-9

PERFECTION.

(To Be Aimed At.) Deuteronomy 5:32 Deuteronomy 18:13

Joshua 23:6

1 Kings 8:61

Psalms 101:2

Romans 13:14 2 Corinthians 7:1 2 Corinthians 13:9 2 Corinthians 13:11 Ephesians 4:13-14

Php 1:10

Php 2:15 Colossians 1:21-22 Colossians 1:28-29

Colossians 4:12 1 Thessalonians 3:13

2 Timothy 2:1

2 Timothy 3:17

Hebrews 5:12-13

Hebrews 6:1-3 (Its Blessedness.)

Psalms 37:31

Psalms 106:3

Psalms 119:1-3

Psalms 119:6

Matthew 5:6

Luke 6:40 (Relative And Gracious Perfection.)

Genesis 6:8-9

Numbers 23:21

Job 1:1-2

John 1:47

Romans 11:16

2 Peter 2:7-8

1 John 2:5

1 John 3:6-7

1 John 3:9

1 John 5:18 (Absolute Perfection Not Found.)

Job 9:14-15

Job 9:20-21

Job 9:27-31

Psalms 143:2 Ecclesiastes 7:20

Php 3:12-14

1 John 1:8

1 John 1:10 THE CONFLICT BETWEEN SIN AND GRACE.

Romans 7:14-25

Galatians 5:16

Galatians 5:25

James 1:14 THE TEMPTATIONS OF SATAN.

Luke 11:21-23

Luke 22:40 2 Corinthians 2:11 2 Corinthians 11:3 2 Corinthians 12:7 SEE - GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES.

MISCELLANEOUS GENEALOGIES. The Eighteen Kings of Judah. and Descendants of Jeconiah, Seventeenth King of Judah. THE BELIEVER'S WEAPONS AND WARFARE.

2 Corinthians 10:3-6

Ephesians 6:10 Ephesians 6:13-17 1 Thessalonians 5:8

1 Timothy 1:18

1 Timothy 6:12

2 Timothy 2:3

2 Timothy 4:7

BACKSLIDING.

(Under The Old Covenant.)

Psalms 36:3

Psalms 50:22

Psalms 78:56-57

Psalms 85:8

Psalms 106:13

Isaiah 63:17

Jeremiah 2:5 Jeremiah 2:26-27

Jeremiah 2:31 Jeremiah 3:10-11

Hosea 11:7

Zephaniah 3:7

(PENALTY.) Deuteronomy 32:19-20

Proverbs 14:14

Jeremiah 2:19

Jeremiah 3:23

Jeremiah 14:10 (Under The New Covenant.) 1 Corinthians 5:6

Galatians 1:6-7

Galatians 3:1-5 Galatians 4:19-20

Galatians 5:7-9

2 Timothy 1:15

2 Timothy 4:10

2 Peter 1:9 Revelation 2:2-5

(PENALTY.)

Hebrews 10:38

Galatians 5:10

(Recovery.)

Job 22:23-25

Psalms 23:3

Proverbs 24:16

Isaiah 31:6

Isaiah 57:18-19

Jeremiah 3:12 Jeremiah 3:21-22

Ezekiel 36:31

Ezekiel 36:32

Hosea 14:1

Micah 7:9

Micah 7:19

APOSTASY.

Deuteronomy 32:15 Deuteronomy 32:18

Jeremiah 17:13 Ezekiel 18:24-26

Hosea 13:12-13

Luke 9:61-62

Luke 11:24-26

John 15:6 1 Corinthians 10:12

Php 3:18

Colossians 1:23

1 Timothy 1:19

1 Timothy 6:21

Hebrews 3:12-13

Hebrews 12:15

(Hopeless.)

Hebrews 6:4-6 Hebrews 10:26-29

2 Peter 2:20-21 Blessedness Of The New Life. THE INDWELLING OF THE SPIRIT.

Matthew 10:19-20

Luke 11:13

Luke 17:20-21

John 6:45

John 6:63

Romans 8:5-6 1 Corinthians 12:6 2 Corinthians 3:4-5 2 Corinthians 6:1

Galatians 5:18

Ephesians 5:9 THE IMPARTATION OF TRUE WISDOM.

(The Excellency Of Wisdom.) 1 Samuel 18:14-15

Job 5:27

Job 15:17-19

Job 22:28

Job 28:15

Psalms 37:30

Psalms 107:43

Proverbs 2:9-11 Proverbs 3:13-18

Proverbs 4:8-9

Proverbs 8:9-12 Proverbs 8:14-16 Proverbs 8:18-21 Proverbs 8:34-36

Proverbs 13:14

Proverbs 16:16

Proverbs 19:8 Proverbs 22:17-18

Proverbs 24:7

Proverbs 24:14

Luke 7:35 Ecclesiastes 2:12-13 Ecclesiastes 7:11-12 Ecclesiastes 10:2

Matthew 6:22-23 1 Corinthians 12:1

Ephesians 1:18

James 3:17 (Where It May Not Be Found.)

Job 11:12

Job 32:9

Job 28:12-14

Job 28:20-22 Ecclesiastes 1:16-17 Ecclesiastes 7:23-25 Ecclesiastes 8:16-17 1 Corinthians 1:25

(It Is Of God.)

Job 28:23

Job 32:8

Job 38:36

Psalms 32:8

Proverbs 2:6-7

Proverbs 20:27

Proverbs 28:5

Isaiah 48:17

James 1:5

(Is Eternal.) Proverbs 8:22-26 Proverbs 8:30-31

(To Be Sought.)

Psalms 94:8 Proverbs 1:22-23

Proverbs 4:5-7

Proverbs 19:20

Proverbs 19:27

Proverbs 23:12

Proverbs 23:23 1 Corinthians 14:20 Ephesians 5:15-17

Colossians 4:5

James 1:16

(Attainable.) Proverbs 1:20-21

Proverbs 8:1-2

Proverbs 8:4-8

Proverbs 9:1-6

Proverbs 14:6 (Actually Attained.)

Romans 15:14-15 1 Corinthians 10:15

Ephesians 5:8 1 Thessalonians 5:5

Hebrews 5:14

2 Peter 1:12

1 John 2:21 LOVE OF TRUTH AND RIGHTEOUSNESS.

Job 34:4

Psalms 15:1-2

Psalms 17:3

Psalms 26:11

Psalms 101:3-4

Psalms 116:9

Psalms 119:54

Psalms 119:57

Psalms 119:63

Psalms 119:113

Psalms 119:115

Psalms 119:141

Psalms 119:163

Psalms 119:166

Psalms 119:174

Proverbs 3:3-4

Proverbs 13:5 2 Thessalonians 3:4

1 Peter 2:1

1 Peter 3:10-11

2 John 1:4

3 John 1:3-4 CONSCIOUS INTEGRITY.

1 Samuel 24:12-15 1 Samuel 26:17-18 2 Samuel 3:28-29

Job 6:30

Job 13:1-3

Job 13:13-14

Job 13:17-19

Job 16:19-20

Job 20:2-3

Job 21:16

Job 31:34-37

Job 31:38-40

Job 33:1-3

Job 33:5

Psalms 26:4

John 3:21 2 Corinthians 1:12 2 Corinthians 7:2 2 Corinthians 11:31 ASSURANCE OF THE DIVINE FAVOUR.

1 Samuel 12:22

Job 29:18

Job 36:6-7

Psalms 18:36

Psalms 37:6

Psalms 37:39

Psalms 40:2

Psalms 49:5

Psalms 71:16

Psalms 73:1

Psalms 75:2-3

Psalms 85:10-13

Psalms 94:19

Psalms 104:34

Psalms 107:42

Psalms 116:6-8

Psalms 118:14

Psalms 143:6

Psalms 119:45

Psalms 119:123

Psalms 119:165

Psalms 149:5

Proverbs 13:12

Isaiah 40:27

Isaiah 40:29

Isaiah 64:4-5

Habakkuk 3:19

Matthew 11:28

Luke 1:77

Luke 12:32 1 Corinthians 3:21-22 2 Corinthians 4:16 2 Corinthians 6:10

Php 4:7

Colossians 2:2

Hebrews 6:11

Hebrews 10:35

1 Peter 3:13

1 John 2:28

1 John 3:3

1 John 3:19

1 John 3:21 (Promises Of God To His Ancient People.) Deuteronomy 28:1-6 Deuteronomy 28:8
Deuteronomy 28:11-12 (These Promises Fulfilled.)

Psalms 3:8

Psalms 107:3-7 Psalms 107:10-12 Psalms 107:14-16 (David's Confidence In God.) 2 Samuel 24:12-14 1 Chronicles 21:10-13 CHRISTIAN LIBERTY.

John 8:32-34

Romans 6:16-18

Romans 6:20-22

Romans 14:1-3 1 Corinthians 10:25 1 Corinthians 10:27 2 Corinthians 3:17

Galatians 4:1-3

Galatians 5:1

James 1:25

James 2:12

2 Peter 2:19 (A Pharisaic Formalism Condemned.)

Mark 7:1-5

Mark 8:15-16

Luke 11:38-40

Luke 11:42-46

Luke 11:52 (The Rule Of Christian Expediency.) 1 Corinthians 6:12 1 Corinthians 8:1 1 Corinthians 8:7-11 1 Corinthians 10:23 1 Corinthians 10:28-29

Galatians 5:13 GROWTH IN GRACE.

Job 17:9

Psalms 119:149

Psalms 138:8

Proverbs 4:18

Matthew 13:33

Luke 13:20-21

John 15:8 2 Corinthians 3:18

Php 1:9

Php 1:11

Php 3:15-16

Colossians 1:6 1 Thessalonians 4:1 2 Thessalonians 1:3

2 Peter 1:5-8 PERSEVERANCE UNTO THE END.

Deuteronomy 33:3

Psalms 12:7

Psalms 31:20

Psalms 41:12

Psalms 94:14

Psalms 97:10

Psalms 112:6

Proverbs 2:8

John 8:31

John 10:27-29

John 15:10

Romans 8:35

Romans 8:37-39

Romans 11:29 1 Corinthians 1:8

Php 1:6

Php 2:13 2 Thessalonians 3:3

2 Timothy 4:18

1 Peter 1:5

2 Peter 1:3

1 John 2:19

1 John 2:24 TEMPORAL AND ETERNAL REWARDS.

Psalms 144:15

Proverbs 10:16

Proverbs 10:22 Ecclesiastes 7:16-18

Matthew 24:13

Luke 12:31

Luke 19:9

Luke 22:28-29

Romans 8:32

Galatians 6:9

1 Timothy 4:8

Hebrews 3:14

Hebrews 10:39

James 1:2

James 1:12

22. SACRED SEASONS

SACRED SEASONS Of The Hebrew Sacred Seasons In General. THEIR DIVINE APPOINTMENT.

Exodus 23:14-17

Exodus 34:21-24 Deuteronomy 16:16-17

Zechariah 8:19 TO BE CELEBRATED WITH TRUMPETS.

Numbers 10:10 THE UNSPIRITUAL OBSERVANCE OF THEM DENOUNCED.

Isaiah 1:13-14 TAKEN AWAY IN JUDGMENT.

Lamentations 1:4 Lamentations 2:6 CHRISTIAN CONSCIENCE ABOUT HOLY DAYS.

Romans 14:5-6 Galatians 4:9-11 Colossians 2:16-17 The Sabbatical Seasons. THE SEVENTH DAY.

(Its Original Institution.)

Genesis 2:1-3

SEE

Exodus 20:11

Exodus 31:17

John 5:17

Hebrews 4:4 (Traces Of Its Observance In The Patriarchal Period.)

SEE

Genesis 4:3-4

Genesis 7:4

Genesis 7:10

Genesis 8:10

Genesis 8:12 Genesis 29:25-28

Genesis 29:30

Genesis 50:10 (After The Exodus, Before The Giving Of The Law.)

Exodus 16:22-30 (Solemnly Enjoined At Sinai.) Deuteronomy 5:12-15 (And In The Mosaic Law.)

Leviticus 19:30

Leviticus 26:2 (Its National Significance.)

Exodus 31:13

Exodus 31:16-17

Ezekiel 20:4 Ezekiel 20:11-12

Ezekiel 20:20 (Its Religious Character.) (A DAY OF REST.)

Exodus 23:12 (AND OF HOLY REST.) Leviticus 23:2-3 (Blessings Promised In The Observance Of It.)

Isaiah 56:1-2

Isaiah 56:4-7

Isaiah 58:13-14 Jeremiah 17:24-26 (Threats For Violating It.)

Jeremiah 17:27

Ezekiel 20:21 (Death The Penalty.)

Exodus 31:14-15

Exodus 35:2-3 (A Case Of Its Infliction.) Numbers 15:32-36 (The Sabbath Mocked By The Heathen.) Lamentations 1:7 (Its Neglect By The Hebrews.) Jeremiah 17:21-23

Ezekiel 23:38 (Sabbath Desecration In The Time Of Nehemiah.) Nehemiah 13:15-16 (A Stop Put To It.) Nehemiah 13:17-22

Nehemiah 10:31 (Jewish Traditional Observances.) (THE PREPARATION.)

Mark 15:42

Luke 23:54 (THE SABBATH DAY'S JOURNEY.)

Acts 1:12 (UNLAWFULNESS OF CARRYING A BED.)

John 5:10 CHRIST'S TEACHINGS ABOUT THE SABBATH.

(The Sabbath Made For Man, And Not Man For The Sabbath.)

Matthew 12:1-5

Matthew 12:7

Mark 2:23-27

Luke 6:1-5 (Works Of Necessity And Charity Allowed.) Matthew 12:10-12

Luke 6:6-7

Luke 6:9-10

Luke 13:14-15

John 7:22-23 THE LORD'S DAY.

(Observed From The First By The Christian Church.)

SEE

John 20:19

John 20:26

Acts 20:7-8 1 Corinthians 16:1-2

Revelation 1:10

Revelation 1:12 (Diligence Enjoined.)

Hebrews 10:25 (The Jewish Sabbath Also Observed.)

SEE

Acts 13:42-44

Acts 16:13

Acts 17:2

Acts 18:4 THE NEW MOON.

(Of Tishri.) Leviticus 23:24-25

SEE

Amos 8:5 (Of Other Months.)

1 Samuel 20:5

1 Samuel 20:18

1 Samuel 20:24

1 Samuel 20:26

SEE Numbers 28:11-15 THE SABBATICAL YEAR.

(Prescribed.)

Exodus 23:10-11 (Provision For Food.) Leviticus 25:20-22 (Threats For Neglecting.) Leviticus 26:31-32 Leviticus 26:34-35

Leviticus 26:43 (Fulfillment Of Them.) 2 Chronicles 36:18-21 YEAR OF JUBILEE.

Leviticus 25:8 Leviticus 25:11-13

SEE Leviticus 25:14-17 Leviticus 25:23-34 Leviticus 25:39-41 Leviticus 25:47-55 for the operation of the jubilee on debts, lands, and servitude.

Leviticus 27:17-24 Historical Sacred Seasons. THE PASSOVER.

(It Marks The Beginning Of The Year.) The Hebrew Civil Year began with Tishri (October.) At the Exodus the Ecclesiastical Year was made to begin with Abib (April), which, after the Captivity, was called Nisan. -H.

Deuteronomy 16:1

Exodus 12:2 (Choice Of The Paschal Lamb.)

Exodus 12:3-5

Exodus 12:21 (To Be Killed On The 14th Of The Month.)

Exodus 12:6 (The Blood On The Door Posts.)

Exodus 12:7

Exodus 12:13

Exodus 12:22-23 (Time And Place Of Eating.)

Exodus 12:8-10 Deuteronomy 16:2 Deuteronomy 16:5-7 (Manner Of Eating.)

Exodus 12:11

Exodus 12:46 (Who May And May Not Partake.)

Exodus 12:43-45

Numbers 9:14 (Penalty For Neglecting.)

Exodus 12:47

Numbers 9:13 (The Little Passover, A Month Later, For Such As Were Unable To Keep The Regular One.)

Numbers 9:6-8

Numbers 9:10-11 (The Days Of Unleavened Bread.)

Exodus 12:15

Exodus 12:18-20

Exodus 13:3-4

Exodus 13:6-7

Exodus 34:18 Deuteronomy 16:3-4 (The First And Last Days Are "Holy Convocations.") Leviticus 23:4-8

Exodus 12:16 Deuteronomy 16:8 (The Passover To Be Perpetual.)

Exodus 12:14

Exodus 12:17

Exodus 12:24-27

Exodus 12:42

Exodus 13:5 INSTANCES OF KEEPING THE PASSOVER.

(At Sinai, One Year After The Exodus.)

Numbers 9:2-5 (Under Hezekiah, The Thirteenth King Of Judah.) 2 Chronicles 30:1-5 2 Chronicles 30:13 2 Chronicles 30:15-17 2 Chronicles 30:21-26 (Imperfect Purification Excused.) 2 Chronicles 30:18-20 (Under Josiah, The Sixteenth King Of Judah.) 2 Chronicles 34:29 2 Chronicles 35:1-19

(Under Ezra.)

Ezra 6:19-21 (In The Time Of Christ.)

Luke 2:41-42

Luke 22:1

John 6:4

John 11:55 CHRIST'S LAST PASSOVER.

(The Triumphal Entry Into Jerusalem.)

Luke 19:29-34

Mark 11:2-10 (The Passover Eaten.) Matthew 26:17-20 THE PASSOVER BECOMES A CHRISTIAN FESTIVAL.

Acts 20:6 1 Corinthians 5:7-8

SEE

Acts 12:3-4

PENTECOST.

(To Be Fifty Days From The Second Day Of The Passover.) Leviticus 23:15-16 Deuteronomy 16:9 (To Be A "Holy Convocation.")

Leviticus 23:21 (Its Chief Ceremony, The Offering Of The Firstfruits Of Harvest.) In the later Jewish History it was kept in commemoration also of the Giving of the Law.-H.

Leviticus 23:17-20 (A Freewill Offering To Be Made.) Deuteronomy 16:10 (To Be Kept With Rejoicing.) Deuteronomy 16:11-12 (The Apostolic Pentecost.)

Acts 2:1 (Indications Of Its Continued Observance By The Apostolic Church.)

Acts 18:20-21

SEE

Acts 20:16 1 Corinthians 16:8 THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES.

(Its Season And Length.)

Leviticus 23:34

Leviticus 23:39 Deuteronomy 16:13-15 (Its First And Last Days "Holy Convocations.") Leviticus 23:35-38 (The Booths, And Their Significance.) Leviticus 23:40-44 (The Renewal Of The Feast By Nehemiah.) Nehemiah 8:14-17

PURIM.

Esther 9:20-24

Esther 9:26-32 THE FEAST OF THE DEDICATION.

SEE In commemoration of the cleansing and re-dedication of the Temple after its pollution by Antiochus Epiphanes.-H.

John 10:22 The Day Of Atonement. ITS INSTITUTION.

Leviticus 16:29-34

Leviticus 25:9 TO BE A "HOLY CONVOCATION."

Leviticus 23:27 PENALTY OF VIOLATING IT.

Leviticus 23:28-32 . - Occasional Fast And Feast Days.

PUBLIC FASTS.

(Jehoiakim's, At Which Jeremiah's Prophecy Was Read.)

Jeremiah 36:9 (Ezra's, Before The Return From The Captivity.)

Ezra 8:21-23 (Nehemiah's, At Making The Covenant.)

Nehemiah 9:1

Nehemiah 9:3-4 (Fasts Called For.)

Joel 1:13-14

Joel 2:12

Joel 2:15-16

James 4:9 (What Fast Is Acceptable To The Lord.)

Isaiah 58:3-7 (Promises To Those Who Fast In Sincerity.)

Isaiah 58:8

Isaiah 58:11-12

PRIVATE FASTS.

(Of Moses For Forty Days.)

Deuteronomy 9:9 Deuteronomy 9:18

(Of Elijah.)

SEE

1 Kings 19:8

(Of Hezekiah.)

Isaiah 37:1-3

(Of Daniel.)

Daniel 10:2-3 (Of Esther And The Jews In Persia.)

Esther 4:15-17

(Of Christ.)

SEE

Matthew 4:1-2

Mark 1:12-13

Luke 4:1-2 (The Spiritual Efficacy Of Fasting.)

Mark 9:29 (Christ's Instructions With Respect To Fasting.)

Matthew 6:16-18

Matthew 9:14

Mark 2:18-20

THANKSGIVING.

Nehemiah 8:9-12

23. SACRED PLACES

SACRED PLACES Altars And Holy Places.

PATRIARCHAL ALTARS.

Genesis 8:20

Genesis 12:7-9

Genesis 13:18

Genesis 33:20

Genesis 35:1

Genesis 35:3

Genesis 35:6-7 MEMORIAL PILLARS OF STONE.

(In Witness Of A Covenant Of Reconciliation And Peace.) Genesis 31:43-49 Genesis 31:51-54 (To Mark The Place Of A Vision.) Genesis 28:16-18 (To Mark The Scene Of A Theophany.) Genesis 35:13-15 (In Commemoration Of A Signal Miracle.)

Joshua 4:1-9 (In Witness Of A Covenant Between God And His People.)

Joshua 24:26-27 (In Acknowledgment Of Divine Deliverance In Battle.)

1 Samuel 7:12 MOUNT SINAI SET APART FOR THE GIVING OF THE LAW.

Exodus 19:10-15

Exodus 19:22-25

Exodus 24:1-2

Exodus 24:13-14

Exodus 34:2-3 ALTARS IN THE TIME OF MOSES.

(To Be Of Earth Or Unhewn Stone.)

Exodus 20:24-26 (The Memorial Of The Law.)

Exodus 24:4 (The Altar In Mount Ebal.) Deuteronomy 27:4-7

Joshua 8:30-31 (The Memorial Altar Of The Transjordanic Tribes.)

Joshua 22:10-11

Joshua 22:16

Joshua 22:19

Joshua 22:21-29 The Tabernacle And The Ark. THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE TABERNACLE
COMMANDED.

Exodus 25:9 THE COURT.

(Its Dimensions.)

Exodus 27:13

Exodus 27:18

Exodus 38:13 (The Hangings For The Walls.)

Exodus 27:9

Exodus 38:9

Exodus 27:11

Exodus 38:11

Exodus 27:12

Exodus 38:12

Exodus 27:14-15

Exodus 38:14-15 (The Pillars Of The Walls.)

Exodus 27:10

Exodus 38:10

Exodus 27:17

Exodus 38:17

Exodus 38:19

(The Gate.)

Exodus 27:16

Exodus 38:18 THE ALTAR IN THE COURT.

(Its Dimensions.)

Exodus 27:1

Exodus 38:1 (Its Construction.)

Exodus 27:2

Exodus 27:4-5

Exodus 27:8

Exodus 38:2

Exodus 38:4 (Its Staves And Rings.)

Exodus 27:6-7

Exodus 38:5-7

(Its Utensils.)

Exodus 27:3

Exodus 38:3 THE LAVER IN THE COURT.

Exodus 30:18-19 THE TABERNACLE ITSELF.

(Its Walls To Be Of Acacia Boards.)

Exodus 26:15-16

Exodus 36:20-21 (Their Number And Place.)

Exodus 26:18

Exodus 26:20

Exodus 26:22-23

Exodus 26:25

Exodus 36:23

Exodus 26:25

Exodus 26:27-28

Exodus 26:30 (The Tenons And Sockets Of The Boards.)

Exodus 26:17

Exodus 26:19

Exodus 26:21

Exodus 36:22

Exodus 36:24

Exodus 36:26 (The Couplings At The Corners.)

Exodus 26:24

Exodus 36:29 (The Bars To Hold The Boards Together.)

Exodus 26:26-28

Exodus 36:31-33 (The Golden Covering Of The Tabernacle Walls.)

Exodus 26:29

Exodus 36:34 (The Inner Tent-Cloth.)

Exodus 26:1-6

Exodus 36:8-13 (The Outer Tent-Cloth.)

Exodus 26:7-13

Exodus 36:14-18 (Two Other Coverings On The Top Of These.)

Exodus 26:14

SEE

Exodus 36:19 (The Pins And Vessels Of The Tabernacle.)

Exodus 27:19

Exodus 38:20 THE HOLY PLACE.

(Separated From The Most Holy Place By A Vail.)

Exodus 26:31-33 (The Outer Door Of The Holy Place.)

Exodus 26:36-37 (The Arrangement Of Its Contents.)

Exodus 26:35 (The Table Of Shewbread.)

Exodus 25:23-30

Exodus 37:10-16 (The Golden Candlestick.)

Exodus 25:31-40

Exodus 37:17-24 (The Altar Of Incense.)

Exodus 30:1-5

Exodus 37:25-28

(Its Place.)

Exodus 30:6 (The Ever-Burning Lamps In The Holy Place.)

Exodus 27:20-21 Leviticus 24:2-4

Numbers 8:2-4 THE HOLY OF HOLIES.

(The Ark Of The Covenant.)

Exodus 25:10-16

Exodus 37:1-5 (The Contents Of The Ark.)

Exodus 25:21 Numbers 17:10-13

SEE

1 Kings 8:9

Hebrews 9:4 (The Mercy Seat.) (MATERIAL AND DIMENSIONS.)

Exodus 25:17

Exodus 37:6

(THE CHERUBIM.)

Exodus 25:18-20

Exodus 37:7-9

(ITS POSITION.)

Exodus 26:34

(ITS PURPOSE.)

Exodus 25:22 THE SETTING UP OF THE TABERNACLE.

(Commanded.)

Exodus 26:30

Exodus 40:2-15 (The Work Completed.)

Exodus 39:32-43 (The Tabernacle Set Up.)

Exodus 33:7-8

Exodus 40:17-33 (Provision Made For The Transport Of The Tabernacle.)

Numbers 7:3-9 The Tabernacle And The Ark, From Moses To Solomon.

GOD TO BE WORSHIPPED WITH SACRIFICES ONLY IN ONE DEFINITE SPOT.

Deuteronomy 12:5-14 THE ARK CARRIED OVER JORDAN.

Joshua 3:6-8

Joshua 3:11

Joshua 4:10-11 THE TABERNACLE AND THE ARK PROBABLY MOVED FROM PLACE TO PLACE WITH THE CAMP.

SEE

Joshua 4:19

Joshua 8:30-35

Joshua 9:6

Joshua 10:15

Joshua 10:43 AFTER THE CONQUEST, AT SHILOH.

SEE

Joshua 18:1

Joshua 19:51

Joshua 22:12

Judges 18:31

Judges 21:12

1 Samuel 1:9

1 Samuel 1:24

1 Samuel 3:21

1 Samuel 4:3-4 THE ARK TAKEN BY THE PHILISTINES.

SEE

1 Samuel 4:3-11

1 Samuel 4:17

1 Samuel 4:22 IS CARRIED FROM PLACE TO PLACE.

1 Samuel 5:1-2

1 Samuel 5:8

1 Samuel 5:10

1 Samuel 6:1 IS FINALLY SENT BACK WITH A TRESPASS OFFERING.

1 Samuel 6:2-4 THE MIRACLE OF THE MILCH KINE.

1 Samuel 6:7

1 Samuel 6:8-12

1 Samuel 6:16 THE ARK RECEIVED AT BETH-SHEMESH.

1 Samuel 6:13-15 TRANSFERRED TO KIRJATH-JEARIM, AND REMAINS THERE TWENTY YEARS.

1 Samuel 6:21

1 Samuel 7:1-2 DAVID REMOVES IT FROM KIRJATH-JEARIM.

2 Samuel 6:1-5 1 Chronicles 13:2-8 BUT IS TERRIFIED, AND LEAVES IT WITH OBED-EDOM.

2 Samuel 6:9-11 1 Chronicles 13:12-14 FINALLY REMOVES IT TO JERUSALEM.

2 Samuel 6:12-13

2 Samuel 6:15 1 Chronicles 15:3 1 Chronicles 15:25-28 MICHAL'S CONTEMPTUOUS BEHAVIOR.

2 Samuel 6:14

2 Samuel 6:16 1 Chronicles 15:29 A TENT PITCHED FOR THE ARK.

1 Chronicles 15:1

2 Samuel 6:17

2 Samuel 6:19 1 Chronicles 16:1 THE OLD ORDER OF THINGS RESTORED.

(Only Levites To Bear The Ark.) 1 Chronicles 15:2 1 Chronicles 15:4 1 Chronicles 15:11-24 (Only Levites To Minister Before It.) 1 Chronicles 16:4-6 1 Chronicles 16:37-38 (Not Removed From Jerusalem During Absalom's Rebellion.) 2 Samuel 15:24-29 THE TABERNACLE, AFTER THE LOSS OF THE ARK AT SHILOH.

(Was First At Nob.)

1 Samuel 21:1-3 (Then At Gibeon, Till The Temple Was Built.) 1 Chronicles 21:28-29 2 Chronicles 1:4-6 Solomon's Temple.

DAVID DESIRES TO BUILD A HOUSE FOR GOD.

2 Samuel 7:1-3 1 Chronicles 17:1-2 BUT GOD FORBIDS.

2 Samuel 7:5-7 1 Chronicles 17:3-6 AND PROMISES THAT SOLOMON SHALL BUILD IT.

2 Samuel 7:10-11 1 Chronicles 17:11-12 1 Chronicles 22:9-10 (The Promise Fulfilled.)

Acts 7:44-47 DAVID CHARGES SOLOMON WITH THE DUTY.

1 Chronicles 22:5-7 1 Chronicles 28:10-11 1 Chronicles 28:21 COMMANDS THE PRINCES OF ISRAEL TO HELP.

1 Chronicles 22:17-19 AND ENLISTS THE PEOPLE IN THE WORK.

1 Chronicles 28:2-6 THE PLANS GIVEN TO SOLOMON.

1 Chronicles 28:11-13

HE MAKES READY.

2 Chronicles 1:1-2 THE SITE HAD ALREADY BEEN SELECTED.

2 Samuel 24:18

2 Samuel 24:25 1 Chronicles 22:1 DIMENSIONS OF THE TEMPLE AND PORCH. The dimensions of the Temple, as a whole, were double those of the Tabernacle.-H.

1 Kings 6:2 2 Chronicles 3:3

1 Kings 6:17

1 Kings 6:3 2 Chronicles 3:4 THE WINDOWS AND COURTS.

1 Kings 6:4

1 Kings 6:36 2 Chronicles 4:9 THE WOODWORK OF CEDAR AND FIR.

1 Kings 6:9

1 Kings 6:15-16 THE CARVING.

1 Kings 6:18

1 Kings 6:29 THE GOLD OVERLAYING AND PRECIOUS STONES.

1 Kings 6:22

1 Kings 6:30 2 Chronicles 3:5-7 THE DOORS.

1 Kings 6:33-35 THE CLOISTERS.

1 Kings 6:5-6

1 Kings 6:8

1 Kings 6:10 JACHIN AND BOAZ.

1 Kings 7:15-22 2 Chronicles 3:15-17 THE HOLY OF HOLIES.

(Dimensions And Gold Work.)

1 Kings 6:19-21 2 Chronicles 3:8-9

(Doors.)

1 Kings 6:31-32

(Cherubim.)

1 Kings 6:23-28 2 Chronicles 3:10-13

(Vail.) 2 Chronicles 3:14 (Spiritual Significance.)

Hebrews 9:1-8 THE TEN GOLDEN SEVEN-BRANCHED CANDLESTICKS BEFORE THE HOLY OF HOLIES. In the Tabernacle there was only one Candlestick.-H.

1 Kings 7:49 2 Chronicles 4:7 2 Chronicles 4:20-21 THE BRAZEN ALTAR.

2 Chronicles 4:1 THE GOLDEN ALTAR AND TABLE OF SHEWBREAD.

1 Kings 7:48 2 Chronicles 4:19 THE TEMPLE UTENSILS.

1 Kings 7:50 2 Chronicles 4:8 2 Chronicles 4:22 THE MOLTEN SEA.

1 Kings 7:23-26 2 Chronicles 4:2-5 2 Chronicles 4:10 THE LAVERS AND THEIR BASES.

1 Kings 7:27-39 2 Chronicles 4:6 A RECAPITULATION OF HURAM'S WORK.

2 Chronicles 4:11-17 NO SOUND OF TOOLS IN THE BUILDING.

1 Kings 6:7 THE WORK COMPLETED.

1 Kings 7:51 THE DEDICATION.

(The Nation Assembled.)

1 Kings 8:1-2 2 Chronicles 5:2-3 (The Procession To The Temple.)

1 Kings 8:3-8 2 Chronicles 5:4-5 2 Chronicles 5:7-9 (The Sacrifice During The Procession.)

1 Kings 8:5 2 Chronicles 5:6 (Solomon Felicitates Himself On Having Completed The Temple.)

1 Kings 8:16-21 2 Chronicles 6:5-11 (The Dedication Sacrifices.) 2 Chronicles 7:4-11 GOD ACCEPTS HIS HOUSE.

(By A Visible Appearance.) 2 Chronicles 5:11-12

SEE 2 Chronicles 5:13-14 (By A Promise To King Solomon.)

1 Kings 9:3 2 Chronicles 7:15-16 (With A Warning In Case Of Disobedience.)

1 Kings 9:6-9 The Glory And The Fate Of Solomon's Temple. THE GLORY OF THE TEMPLE.

(Frequented.)

Psalms 68:27

Psalms 68:29

Psalms 76:1-2 (Desired And Beloved.)

Psalms 26:8

Psalms 27:4

Psalms 43:3

Psalms 63:1-2

Psalms 84:1-2 Psalms 116:18-19

Jonah 2:4 (A Place Of Joy And Praise.)

Psalms 42:4

Psalms 43:4

Psalms 48:9

Psalms 84:4-5

Psalms 84:7

Psalms 84:10

Psalms 92:13

Psalms 122:1

Psalms 122:9 (A Place Of God's Glory.)

Psalms 78:67-69

Psalms 132:1-9

Jeremiah 17:12 (A Sanctuary For State Criminals.)

1 Kings 1:50-53 SHIELDS OF BRASS INSTEAD OF THE GOLDEN SHIELDS TAKEN BY SHISHAK.

2 Chronicles 12:10-11 JEHOASH APPEALS TO GOD'S PROMISES ABOUT HIS TEMPLE.

2 Chronicles 20:5 2 Chronicles 20:8

SEE 2 Chronicles 20:6-7 2 Chronicles 20:9-12 THE REPAIRS UNDER JOASH.

2 Kings 12:4-14 2 Chronicles 24:4-11 2 Chronicles 24:14 AHAZ ROBS THE TEMPLE.

(To Bribe Tiglath-Pileser.) 2 Chronicles 28:21 2 Kings 16:17-18 (To Maintain Idolatry.) 2 Chronicles 28:24 JOSIAH'S REFORM.

(He Purifies The Temple.)

2 Kings 23:1

2 Kings 23:7 (And Repairs It.)

2 Kings 22:9 2 Chronicles 34:8-12 HEZEKIAH'S REFORM.

(He Repairs The Temple.) 2 Chronicles 29:3 (And Re-Establishes The Service.) 2 Chronicles 29:4-9 THE FALL OF THE TEMPLE.

(Jeremiah's Warning.)

Jeremiah 7:2

Jeremiah 7:4 Jeremiah 7:11-14 (Nebuchadnezzar Rifles The Temple Before Its Destruction.) 2 Kings 25:13-17 Jeremiah 52:17-23 (Lamentations Over The Ruin.)

Psalms 79:1

Psalms 74:3-8 Lamentations 1:10 Lamentations 2:7 Zerubbabel's Temple.

SEE - THE HEBREWS. THE HEBREWS AGAIN IN PALESTINE. The Edict of Cyrus. 536 B.C. through The Temple Dedicated. THE BUILDING IS BEGUN.

Ezra 3:8-10 MINGLED JOY AND WEeping.

Ezra 3:11-13 THE SAMARITAN LEADERS ASK ARTAXERXES TO STOP THE WORK.

Ezra 4:7-10 THE LETTER.

Ezra 4:11-16 THE KING'S ORDERS ON WHICH THE WORK WAS STOPPED.

Ezra 4:17-22 THE PROPHECIES OF HAGGAI AND ZECHARIAH.

Haggai 2:2-5

Haggai 2:15-16

Haggai 2:18-19

Zechariah 4:7 Zechariah 4:9-10

Zechariah 8:9 THE WORK BEING RECOMMENCED, THE SAMARITANS WRITE AGAIN.

Ezra 5:6-17 DARIUS FINDS THE DECREE OF CYRUS.

Ezra 6:1-3

Ezra 6:5 AND COMMANDS THE APPLICANTS TO PROMOTE THE BUILDING.

Ezra 6:8-12 IT IS COMPLETED AND DEDICATED.

Ezra 6:16-18 ARTAXERXES PROVIDES FOR THE TEMPLE SERVICE.

Ezra 7:11-24 Herod's Temple.

CHRIST PURIFIES IT.

(In The Beginning Of His Ministry.)

John 2:13-16

John 2:18 (Again Near Its Close.) Matthew 21:12-13

Mark 11:15-17

Luke 19:45-46 HE FORETELLS ITS DESTRUCTION.

Matthew 24:1-2

Mark 13:1-4

Luke 21:5-7 The Temple In Vision. THE MAN WITH THE MEASURING REED.

Ezekiel 40:4-5 THE OUTER GATES AND THEIR CHAMBERS.

Ezekiel 40:6

Ezekiel 40:8-9

Ezekiel 40:11 Ezekiel 40:13-15

Ezekiel 40:7

Ezekiel 40:10

Ezekiel 40:12

Ezekiel 40:16 Ezekiel 40:20-22 Ezekiel 40:24-26 THE OUTER COURT.

Ezekiel 40:17-19

Ezekiel 40:23 GATE TO THE INNER COURT, AND CHAMBERS.

Ezekiel 40:27-38 THE INNER COURT.

Ezekiel 40:47 THE CHAMBERS FOR SINGERS AND PRIESTS.

Ezekiel 40:44-46 THE TEMPLE ITSELF.

(Porch.) Ezekiel 40:48-49 (Front And Doors.)

Ezekiel 41:1-3 Ezekiel 41:23-25

(Windows.)

Ezekiel 41:26

(Carved Work.) Ezekiel 41:18-21 (Dimensions Of The House.) Ezekiel 41:13-17 THE MOST HOLY PLACE.

Ezekiel 41:4 THE SIDE CHAMBERS.

Ezekiel 41:5-11 THE BUILDING BEFORE THE SEPARATE PLACE AT THE WEST.

Ezekiel 41:12 THE CHAMBERS OF THE SEPARATE PLACE.

Ezekiel 42:1-12 THEIR SACRED USES.

Ezekiel 42:13-14 THE ALTAR.

Ezekiel 41:22 THE SLAUGHTER TABLES.

Ezekiel 40:39-43 THE PLACES FOR BOILING AND BAKING THE SACRIFICES.

Ezekiel 46:19-24 THE TEMPLE AREA.

(Its Dimension.) Ezekiel 42:15-20

(Its Sanctity.)

Ezekiel 43:12 (The East Gate Shut.)

Ezekiel 44:1-3 THE HOLY TERRITORY.

(Its Extent.)

Ezekiel 45:1 (The Portion For The Sanctuary.)

Ezekiel 45:2 (For The Priests And Levites.)

Ezekiel 45:3-5

(For The City.)

Ezekiel 45:6 (For The Prince.)

Ezekiel 45:7 THE LAWS AND ORDINANCES OF THE NEW HOUSE.

(Repentance Required.) Ezekiel 43:10-11 (The Uncircumcised Must Be Excluded.)

Ezekiel 44:5-9 (And Then God Will Dwell Within It.)

Ezekiel 43:1

Ezekiel 43:7-9 THE SANCTUARY, ALTAR, AND WORSHIPPERS MEASURED.

Revelation 11:1-2 THE TEMPLE OPENED IN HEAVEN.

Revelation 11:19 Other Sacred Places.

AMONG THE JEWS.

(Synagogues.) Dating probably from the time of Ezra.-H.

Luke 7:4-5

Acts 13:15

Acts 15:21 (Places Of Prayer.)

SEE

Acts 16:13 AMONG CHRISTIANS.

(Who Used The Jewish Temple.)

Luke 24:53

SEE

Acts 2:46

Acts 3:1

Acts 5:20-21

Acts 5:42

Acts 21:26 (Jewish Synagogues.)

SEE

Acts 9:20

Acts 13:5

Acts 13:14-15

Acts 13:42

Acts 14:1

Acts 17:1-2

Acts 17:17

Acts 18:4

Acts 18:26

Acts 19:8

Acts 24:12 (Jewish Places Of Prayer.)

SEE

Acts 16:13 (A Philosophical Lecture Room.)

SEE

Acts 19:9 (Private Houses.)

SEE

Romans 16:5 1 Corinthians 16:19

Colossians 4:15

Philem. 2

24. SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES

SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES The Primitive Economy.

ABEL OFFERS SACRIFICE.

Or, perhaps, brings his sacrifice to be offered by Adam.-H.

SEE

Genesis 4:4

NOAH.

SEE

Genesis 8:20 MELCHISEDEC A KING AND PRIEST.

Hebrews 7:1-3

SEE Genesis 14:18-20 THE PRIMITIVE ECONOMY HAS PRECEDENCE OF THE ABRAHAMIC.

Hebrews 7:4-6

Hebrews 7:8-10

Hebrews 7:12

Hebrews 7:18 The Hebrew High Priest.

AARON SET APART.

Exodus 28:1 THE CONSECRATION.

Exodus 29:29-30 THE HIGH PRIEST'S VESTMENTS.

Exodus 28:2-5

Exodus 28:39

Exodus 39:1

Exodus 39:27-29 THE EPHOD.

Exodus 28:6-7

Exodus 39:2

Exodus 39:4 THE GIRDLE OF THE EPHOD.

Exodus 28:8

Exodus 39:5 THE STONES OF MEMORIAL.

Exodus 28:9-12

Exodus 39:6-7 THE BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT.

(Its Form And Material.)

Exodus 28:15-16

Exodus 39:8-9 (Its Precious Stones With The Names Of The Tribes.)

Exodus 28:17-21

Exodus 39:10-14 (Its Attachment To The Ephod.)

Exodus 28:13-14

Exodus 28:22-29

Exodus 39:15-21 URIM AND THUMMIM INSIDE OF THE BREASTPLATE.

SEE

Exodus 28:30

Leviticus 8:8 (Used In Inquiring Of God.)

1 Samuel 23:9

1 Samuel 28:6 THE ROBE OF THE EPHOD.

(Its Color And Fashion.)

Exodus 28:31-32

Exodus 39:22-23 (Its Bells And Pomegranates.)

Exodus 28:33-35

Exodus 39:24-26 THE GOLDEN PLATE FOR THE MITRE.

Exodus 28:36-38

Exodus 39:30-31 CEREMONIAL PROHIBITIONS TO THE HIGH PRIEST.

Leviticus 21:10-12 HIS HUMAN INFIRMITY.

Hebrews 5:1-3 HIS DIVINE APPOINTMENT.

Hebrews 5:4 THE WHOLE SYSTEM A SHADOWY ONE.

Hebrews 8:5 The Priests. TO BE DESCENDANTS OF AARON.

Numbers 3:1-3

Numbers 18:1 EXCLUSIVE OF ALL OTHERS, ON PAIN OF DEATH.

Numbers 18:7

Numbers 3:10 THEIR CONSECRATION.

1 Chronicles 23:13

Leviticus 10:7

Leviticus 21:6 COULD NOT SERVE IF OF DOUBTFUL DESCENT.

Ezra 2:62-63 Nehemiah 7:64-65 THEIR VESTMENTS.

Exodus 28:40-43

1 Samuel 14:3

1 Samuel 23:6

Numbers 3:38 CEREMONIAL RULES.

(Personal Blemish To Exclude From Office.) Leviticus 21:17-21 (But Not From Support.) Leviticus 21:22-24 (To Avoid Defilement.) Leviticus 22:2-7 Ezekiel 44:25-27 (Not To Eat Unclean Meat.)

Leviticus 22:8

Ezekiel 44:31 (Who May And Who May Not Eat Of The Holy Things.) Leviticus 22:9-13 SACERDOTAL FUNCTIONS.

(To Sacrifice.) 1 Chronicles 6:49 1 Chronicles 16:39-40 2 Chronicles 31:2

Luke 1:5-6

Luke 1:8-10

Luke 1:23 (To Take Care Of The Sanctuary.)

Numbers 4:16

Numbers 18:5 2 Chronicles 29:15-19 (To Make The Holy Ointment.) 1 Chronicles 9:30 (To Prepare The Tabernacle For Removal.)

Numbers 4:5-14 (To Instruct In The Law.) Leviticus 10:10-11

Ezekiel 44:23 (To Decide Controversies.)

Ezekiel 44:24 EXCEPTIONAL SERVICES.

(Executing Judgment Upon Offenders.) Psalms 106:30-31

SEE

Numbers 25:1-9 (Disbursing Funds.) 2 Chronicles 34:17

SEE

2 Kings 22:9 THE TEMPLE SERVICE ORGANIZED BY SOLOMON.

2 Chronicles 8:14-16 THE PRIESTS' MAINTENANCE.

(Offerings.)

Numbers 18:8-11 Deuteronomy 18:3 Ezekiel 44:28-29

(Firstfruits.) Numbers 18:12-13 Deuteronomy 18:4-5

Ezekiel 44:30

(Firstlings.) Numbers 18:15-19 (Things Devoted.)

Numbers 18:14 (These To Be Instead Of All Landed Inheritance.)

Numbers 18:20 THESE REVENUES RE-ESTABLISHED.

2 Chronicles 31:4 2 Chronicles 31:17-19 TWO OF AARON'S SONS OFFER STRANGE FIRE,
AND ARE DESTROYED.

Leviticus 10:3

Numbers 3:4

SEE

Numbers 26:61 A FORMIDABLE REBELLION AGAINST THE AUTHORITY OF MOSES AND
AARON.

(Its Instigators.)

Numbers 16:1-3 Numbers 16:12-14

Numbers 26:9 (Its Headway Among The People.)

Numbers 16:19

Numbers 16:21

Numbers 16:45 (The Question Referred To God.)

Numbers 16:5-11 Numbers 16:16-18 (The Conspirators Left To Their Fate.) Numbers 16:24-27
For their destruction.

Numbers 16:28-35 (A Memorial Provided For.) Numbers 16:37-40

WICKED PRIESTS.

(The Sons Of Eli.) 1 Samuel 2:12-17 (The Punishment Of Their House.) 1 Samuel 2:28-29 1
Samuel 2:31-32

1 Samuel 2:36 (Jaazaniah And Pelatiah.)

Ezekiel 11:1-2

Ezekiel 22:26 (The Crimes Of Wicked Priests.) (THEY NEGLECT TO TEACH.)

Hosea 4:6-8

Malachi 2:4-9 (THEY COMMIT MURDER AND LEWDNESS.)

Hosea 6:8-10 (THEY KEEP INSINCERE FASTS.)

Zechariah 7:5-6 (AND OFFER PROFANE SACRIFICES.)

Hosea 8:13

Malachi 1:6-8 (Their Punishment.) Jeremiah 3:15-16 Lamentations 4:13-16

Hosea 4:9-10

Malachi 2:1-2 THE PRIESTHOOD OF CHRISTIAN BELIEVERS.

1 Peter 2:9

1 John 2:20

SEE

1 Peter 2:5

Revelation 1:6

Revelation 5:10

Revelation 20:6 The Levites And Nethinim. THE LEVITES SET APART FOR THE SERVICE OF THE SANCTUARY.

Numbers 3:6-9

Numbers 8:19

Numbers 18:6 2 Chronicles 29:11 DEDICATED INSTEAD OF THE FIRSTBORN OF ISRAEL.

Numbers 3:12-13

Numbers 3:41

Numbers 3:45

Numbers 8:16-18 THE EXCESS OF THE FIRSTBORN OVER THE LEVITES.

Numbers 3:40

Numbers 3:42-43

Numbers 3:15-16

Numbers 3:39 THIS EXCESS REDEEMED WITH MONEY.

Numbers 3:46-51 THE CONSECRATION OF THE LEVITES.

Numbers 8:6-15

Numbers 8:20-22 THE AGE OF SERVICE.

Numbers 8:24-26

Numbers 4:22-23

Numbers 4:2-3

Numbers 4:29-30 THE NUMBER LIABLE TO SERVICE.

Numbers 4:34-49 THE WHOLE NUMBER OF SOULS.

Numbers 3:21-22

Numbers 3:27-28

Numbers 3:33-34 THEIR HEADS OF FAMILIES.

Numbers 3:24

Numbers 3:30

Numbers 3:35 THE PRIESTS IN CHARGE.

Numbers 3:32

Numbers 4:28

Numbers 4:33 THEIR PLACE IN THE CAMP.

(Gershonites.)

Numbers 3:23

(Kohathites.)

Numbers 3:29

(Merarites.)

Numbers 3:35 THEIR FUNCTIONS ABOUT THE TABERNACLE.

(Generally.)

Numbers 1:49-53

Numbers 18:2-4 (Of The Gershonites.)

Numbers 3:25-26

Numbers 4:24-27 (Of The Kohathites.)

Numbers 3:31

Numbers 4:4

Numbers 4:15

Numbers 4:18-20 (Of The Merarites.)

Numbers 3:36-37

Numbers 4:31-32 THEIR FUNCTIONS IN THE TEMPLE.

(Their Service As Carriers Of The Tabernacle Ended.) 1 Chronicles 23:2-3 1 Chronicles 23:24-26
(They Are Transferred To The Temple Service.) 1 Chronicles 6:48 1 Chronicles 23:27-32 (As
Doorkeepers.) 1 Chronicles 9:17-27 1 Chronicles 26:12 1 Chronicles 26:14-19

(Storekeepers.) 1 Chronicles 9:28-29 2 Chronicles 31:11-16

(Treasurers.) 1 Chronicles 26:26-28 (Assistants At Sacrifices.) 1 Chronicles 9:31-32

(Singers.) 1 Chronicles 6:31-32 1 Chronicles 9:33-34 1 Chronicles 16:7 1 Chronicles 16:41-42 1
Chronicles 23:5 1 Chronicles 25:5-7 THEY RESORT TO JUDAH WHEN ISRAEL BECOMES
IDOLATROUS.

2 Chronicles 11:13-14 2 Chronicles 11:16 REORGANIZED BY JEHOIADA.

2 Chronicles 23:18-19 AFTER THE CAPTIVITY.

(Their Genealogies Preserved.) Nehemiah 12:22-23 (They Are Assembled At Ahava.)

Ezra 8:15-16

Ezra 8:18-19 (And Reorganized On David's Plan.)

Nehemiah 11:16 Nehemiah 11:18-19 Nehemiah 11:23-26 Nehemiah 12:44-46 THE LEVITES OF
EZEKIEL'S VISION.

Ezekiel 44:10-19 THE MAINTENANCE OF THE LEVITES.

(They Received No Inheritance With The Other Tribes.) Deuteronomy 10:8-9 Deuteronomy 18:1-2

Numbers 26:62

Joshua 13:33

Joshua 14:3-4

Joshua 18:7 (But Tithes Instead.) Numbers 18:21-24 (Had Cities With Their Suburbs.)

Numbers 35:2-5 (And Were To Share The Prosperity Of The People.) Deuteronomy 12:19
Deuteronomy 26:11 THEIR SUPPORT AFTER THE CAPTIVITY.

Nehemiah 12:47 THEY MIGHT SERVE AT WILL.

Deuteronomy 18:6-8 THE LEVITE HIRED BY MICAH.

Judges 17:7-13 THE NETHINIM.

(Originally Gibeonites Who Escaped Slaughter.)

SEE

Joshua 9:21-27 (Recruited By David.)

SEE

Ezra 8:20 (Some Of Them Returned With The Captives From Babylon.)

Ezra 8:17

Ezra 8:20 (Two Lists Of Them.)

SEE

Ezra 2:43-54 Nehemiah 7:46-56 The Prophets.

SEE - MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION. THE DUTIES OF A PROPHET. THEIR OFFICE.

(To Communicate The Word Of The Lord.) Jeremiah 17:15-16

Jeremiah 19:14

Ezekiel 2:3-4

Habakkuk 2:1

(Fearlessly.)

Isaiah 8:11-12 (Whatever May Be The Issue.)

Isaiah 28:11-12

Ezekiel 2:5

Ezekiel 3:5-7

Ezekiel 3:17-19

Ezekiel 3:21

Ezekiel 33:2-9 DEATH FOR DISOBEDIENCE.

1 Kings 13:10 1 Kings 13:21-22 GOD PROTECTS HIS PROPHETS.

1 Chronicles 16:20-22 THE FOUNDER OF THE HEBREW SCHOOLS OF PROPHETS.

(His Early Life.)

1 Samuel 1:24

1 Samuel 2:11

1 Samuel 2:18 (The Respect Paid Him By The People.) 1 Samuel 9:11-13 THE PROPHET ELIJAH.

(Appoints His Successor.) 1 Kings 19:19-20 (Who Refuses To Leave Him.)

2 Kings 2:2

2 Kings 2:4

2 Kings 2:6 AN IMPATIENT PROPHET.

Jonah 4:1-5 FALSE PROPHET TESTED.

Jeremiah 27:18-22 WICKED PROPHETS.

(Their Sins.)

Jeremiah 2:8 Jeremiah 5:30-31 Jeremiah 32:32-33

Hosea 9:5-8

Zephaniah 3:4 (The Punishment.) Jeremiah 6:10-13

Jeremiah 8:10

Jeremiah 14:12 Jeremiah 23:11-12

Hosea 4:5 A HEATHEN PROPHET ACKNOWLEDGES THE DIVINE AUTHORITY.

Numbers 22:13-14

Apostles. THE TWELVE.

(Their Call To Discipleship.)

Mark 2:14

SEE

Matthew 4:18-22

Mark 1:16-20

Luke 5:8-11

John 1:35-49 (Appointment To The Apostolate.)

Matthew 10:2-4

Mark 3:16-19

Luke 6:13-16

(Instructions.)

Matthew 10:9-15

Mark 6:8-11

Luke 9:3-5

John 13:20

John 20:21 (Special Duties.) (TO BEAR WITNESS.)

Luke 24:48

John 15:27 (TO PREACH THE KINGDOM OF GOD.)

Matthew 10:7

Matthew 10:27

Mark 3:13-14

Luke 9:2 1 Corinthians 1:17-18

1 Timothy 1:11

(Prerogatives.) (TO WORK MIRACLES.)

Matthew 10:1

Matthew 10:8

Mark 3:15

Mark 6:7

Luke 9:1

Luke 10:19 (TO REMIT SINS.) Matthew 18:17-18

John 20:23 (First Labours.)

Luke 9:6

Mark 6:13

Mark 6:30

Luke 22:35 THE SEVENTY.

(Appointed.)

Luke 10:1

(Instructed.)

Luke 10:4-12

Luke 10:14-16

ST. PETER.

(Christ's Prayer For Him.)

Luke 22:32-33 (And Final Charge To Him.)

John 21:15-16 THE PLACE OF JUDAS FILLED.

Acts 1:21-26 ST. PAUL'S APOSTLESHIP.

1 Corinthians 15:9-11 2 Corinthians 10:7-8 2 Corinthians 10:12-16 2 Corinthians 11:5-6 2
Corinthians 12:11-12 Galatians 1:17-18 Galatians 1:20-22

Galatians 2:1

1 Timothy 2:6-7 A. He And Barnabas Specially Set Apart By The Church At Antioch For
Missionary Work Among The Gentiles.)

Acts 13:3 Prophets In The Christian Church. THE PROPHETIC GIFT.

(To Be Coveted.) 1 Corinthians 14:38-39 (Is Better Than The Gift Of Tongues.) 1 Corinthians
14:2-6 (Rules To Be Observed.) 1 Corinthians 14:29-32 (The Honor Due.) Matthew 10:40-42
INSTANCES OF THE BESTOWAL OF THE GIFT.

Acts 13:1

Acts 19:6-7

SEE

Acts 11:27-28

Acts 21:9-11 THE TWO WITNESSES OF THE APOCALYPSE.

Revelation 11:3-4

Evangelists. THEIR ORDINATION.

1 Timothy 4:14

SEE

2 Timothy 1:6

AUTHORITY.

(To Preach And Teach.)

Acts 18:24-25

Acts 18:27

SEE

2 Timothy 4:2-5

(To Reprove.) 1 Timothy 5:20-21

Titus 1:13-14

Titus 2:15 (Reject Heretics.)

Titus 3:10-11 (Supervise And Correct Both Elders And Churches.)

1 Timothy 1:3 1 Timothy 4:11-13

1 Timothy 5:19

2 Timothy 4:2-5

SEE

1 Timothy 5:1

1 Timothy 5:17

Titus 2 (Ordain And Appoint Teachers.)

2 Timothy 2:2

1 Timothy 5:22

Titus 1:5 THEIR WORK.

(Had No Local Charge.) 1 Corinthians 16:10-12 2 Timothy 4:11-12

Titus 3:12-13

Php 2:25

SEE 2 Timothy 4:9-10

2 Timothy 4:21 (Were Under The Direction Of The Apostles.) 1 Corinthians 4:17 1 Thessalonians 3:1-2 (Were Sometimes Designated By The Churches.) 2 Corinthians 8:18-19 Presbyter-Bishops.

It is now generally admitted that in the New Testament the terms Presbyter (Elder) and Bishop are applied indifferently to the same persons; the former taken from the Jews and suggesting gravity of character, latter borrowed from the Greeks and denoting the nature of the office.-H.

ELDERS.

(First Mentioned. 45 A.D.)

SEE

Acts 11:30 (Appointed In Every City.)

Acts 14:23

SEE

Titus 1:5 THE QUALIFICATIONS REQUIRED.

1 Timothy 3:1-7

Titus 1:6-8 THE DUTIES ENJOINED.

(Teaching.)

Titus 1:9-11

SEE

1 Timothy 4:16

1 Timothy 6:3

Titus 2:1 (Teaching And Ruling.)

1 Peter 5:1-3

SEE

Acts 20:28 (Ministering To The Sick.)

James 5:14 THEIR CLAIM TO RESPECT AND OBEDIENCE.

1 Thessalonians 5:12-13

1 Timothy 5:17

Hebrews 13:7

Hebrews 13:17 THEIR REWARD.

Proverbs 11:30

1 Peter 5:4 Deacons And Deaconesses.

APPOINTMENT OF DEACONS, ABOUT 35 A.D.

Acts 6:5-6 THE QUALIFICATIONS REQUIRED.

1 Timothy 3:8-15 THE SERVICE EXPECTED.

Acts 6:1-4

DEACONESSES.

Romans 16:1-2

SEE

Romans 16:12

1 Timothy 5:9 Offices And Gifts. IN GENERAL.

Romans 12:6-7 1 Corinthians 12:5 1 Corinthians 12:28-30 Ephesians 4:11-12 THE GIFT OF TONGUES.

(An Interpreter Needed.) 1 Corinthians 14:9-11 1 Corinthians 14:13-19 (A Sign To Unbelievers.) 1 Corinthians 14:21-25 Of Spiritual Ministry In General. THE MINISTERIAL OFFICE.

(Of Divine Appointment.)

Exodus 4:12-13

Psalms 68:11

1 John 2:27 2 Corinthians 1:21 2 Corinthians 2:15-16 2 Corinthians 2:17 2 Corinthians 3:1 2 Corinthians 5:20

Galatians 6:17

1 John 4:6 (Its Field Is The World.)

John 4:35

SEE

Matthew 13:38 Matthew 28:19-20

Luke 24:47

Acts 2:39

Colossians 1:23 (Its Constraint.) 1 Corinthians 9:16-18

(Its Power.)

Mark 6:20

SEE

Romans 1:16 1 Corinthians 1:18 1 Corinthians 1:24 2 Corinthians 6:7 2 Corinthians 10:10

Hebrews 4:12

(Its Glory.) 2 Corinthians 3:7-11 TEMPORAL SUPPORT.

(The Minister's Right.)

Romans 10:14-15 1 Corinthians 9:2-15

Galatians 6:6 (The People's Privilege And Profit.) 2 Corinthians 1:14-16

SELF-SUPPORT.

Acts 20:33-34

Acts 28:30-31 2 Corinthians 11:7-9 2 Corinthians 12:13-18 1 Thessalonians 2:9 2 Thessalonians 3:7-9

FALSE TEACHERS.

Luke 20:47

John 10:1-5 DUTIES OF MINISTERS.

(To Preach The True Doctrine.)

1 Samuel 12:7 1 Corinthians 1:23 1 Corinthians 2:2 1 Corinthians 3:9-10 2 Corinthians 4:5 2 Corinthians 5:11

SEE

2 Timothy 4:2-4 (To Shun Error.) Matthew 15:13-14

Acts 20:29-31

1 Timothy 1:6-7

1 Timothy 6:3-5 2 Timothy 2:16-18 (To Avoid Frivolous Discussions.)

1 Timothy 1:4

1 Timothy 4:6-7

1 Timothy 6:20 2 Timothy 2:14-15

2 Timothy 2:23

Titus 3:9

(To Reprove.) (WITH KINDNESS.) Galatians 4:12-16 (YET WITH NECESSARY SHARPNESS.) 1 Corinthians 4:18-19 1 Corinthians 4:21 1 Corinthians 11:17-18 2 Corinthians 13:1-2 2 Corinthians 13:10

Galatians 1:10 (To Set A Good Example.)

Titus 2:7-8 (To Maintain Good Order.) 1 Corinthians 14:26-28 1 Corinthians 14:34-35 1 Corinthians 14:40 MINISTERIAL GRACES.

(Knowledge.)

Luke 6:39

(Discretion.) 2 Corinthians 11:12-13

Galatians 2:2

(Truthfulness.) 2 Corinthians 1:18 2 Corinthians 4:1-2 2 Corinthians 13:8 1 Thessalonians 2:1-3 1 Thessalonians 2:5

(Gentleness.) 1 Corinthians 4:14-16 2 Corinthians 2:1-10 1 Thessalonians 2:7-8 1 Thessalonians 2:11

(Forbearance.) 2 Corinthians 11:4

Php 1:15-18 (Meekness And Humility.)

Luke 22:27

John 13:14-15 1 Corinthians 3:6-7 1 Corinthians 4:6 1 Corinthians 4:8 1 Corinthians 4:10 2 Corinthians 4:7 2 Corinthians 10:1-2 1 Thessalonians 2:6 2 Timothy 2:24-25

Titus 3:2

(Firmness.)

Galatians 2:3-5 (Blamelessness.) 2 Corinthians 6:3 2 Corinthians 6:6-7 1 Thessalonians 2:10

1 Timothy 6:11

2 Timothy 2:22 (Zeal And Devotion.)

Romans 1:9-12

Romans 14:7 2 Corinthians 5:12-13 2 Corinthians 11:28 2 Corinthians 12:19

Php 1:22-26 Colossians 1:7-8 1 Timothy 4:15-16

2 Timothy 1:6-7

1 Peter 4:11 THE REWARD OF MINISTERIAL FIDELITY.

John 4:36-38

Php 1:19-21

SEE

Psalms 126:6

Daniel 12:3

2 Timothy 4:6-8

25. SACRED RITES AND FORMS

SACRED RITES AND FORMS Primitive And Gentile Sacrifices. THE OFFERINGS OF CAIN AND ABEL.

Genesis 4:3-7

Hebrews 11:4 OF JETHRO.

Exodus 18:12 OF BALAK AND BALAAM.

Numbers 22:39-40

Numbers 23:1-3

Numbers 23:6

Numbers 23:14 Numbers 23:29-30 OF NAAMAN.

2 Kings 5:15-17

2 Kings 5:19 OF JOB.

Job 1:5 Dedication Gifts For Tabernacle And Temple.

WHAT GOD REQUIRED FOR THE TABERNACLE.

Exodus 25:2-7 WHAT MOSES CALLED FOR.

(Materials.)

Exodus 35:5-9 (Labour And Skill.)

Exodus 35:10-19 THE RESPONSE.

Exodus 35:20-24 MORE THAN ENOUGH.

Exodus 36:3-7 THE SUM TOTAL USED.

Exodus 38:21

Exodus 38:24-31 DEDICATION OFFERINGS OF THE PRINCES.

(In Succession, On Separate Days.)

Numbers 7:1-2

Numbers 7:10-11 (Prince Of Judah.)

Numbers 7:12-17 (Prince Of Issachar.)

Numbers 7:18-23 (Prince Of Zebulun.)

Numbers 7:24-29 (Prince Of Reuben.)

Numbers 7:30-35 (Prince Of Simeon.)

Numbers 7:36-41 (Prince Of Gad.)

Numbers 7:42-47 (Prince Of Ephraim.)

Numbers 7:48-53 (Prince Of Manasseh.)

Numbers 7:54-59 (Prince Of Benjamin.)

Numbers 7:60-65 (Prince Of Dan.)

Numbers 7:66-71 (Prince Of Asher.)

Numbers 7:72-77 (Prince Of Naphtali.)

Numbers 7:78-83 (Recapitulation.)

Numbers 7:84-88 ATONEMENT MONEY FOR THE TABERNACLE.

Exodus 30:12-16 DAVID'S GIFTS FOR SOLOMON'S TEMPLE.

1 Chronicles 18:7-8 1 Chronicles 18:11 1 Chronicles 28:14-20 DAVID'S PRIVATE DONATION.

1 Chronicles 29:2-4 HIS APPEAL TO THE PEOPLE FOR CONTRIBUTIONS.

1 Chronicles 29:1 1 Chronicles 29:5

WHAT THEY GAVE.

1 Chronicles 29:6-8 THEIR JOY, AND DAVID'S.

1 Chronicles 29:9 1 Chronicles 29:17 ASA'S FIDELITY.

2 Chronicles 15:18 THE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR ZERUBBABEL'S TEMPLE.

Ezra 8:24-30

Ezra 8:33-34 Taxes For Sacred Purposes.

FIRSTFRUITS.

Exodus 23:19 Deuteronomy 26:1-4

FIRSTBORN.

(Of Man.)

Exodus 13:2

Exodus 22:29

(Of Beasts.)

Exodus 13:11-12

Exodus 22:30

Exodus 34:19 (Of Beasts To Be Eaten.) (BEFORE THE LORD.) Deuteronomy 15:19-20 (IF IMPERFECT, AT HOME.) Deuteronomy 15:21-23

(Redemption.)

Exodus 13:13

Exodus 34:20 Leviticus 27:26-27 (Rate Of Redemption.) Leviticus 27:3-7 (The Meaning Of It To Be Explained.)

Exodus 13:14-16

TITHES.

(Paid By Abraham To Melchisedek)

SEE

Genesis 14:20

Hebrews 7:2

Hebrews 7:6 (Vowed By Jacob.)

SEE

Genesis 28:22 (All Produce To Be Tithed.)

Leviticus 27:30 Deuteronomy 14:22 (Might Be Redeemed By Adding A Fifth.) Leviticus 27:31-33 (To Be Eaten Before The Lord.) Deuteronomy 12:17-18 Deuteronomy 14:23 (Or Turned Into Money For The Sacarificial Meal.) Deuteronomy 14:24-27 (A Triennial Charity Tithe-Feast.) Deuteronomy 14:28-29 (The Tithing Of The Tithes.) Numbers 18:26-32

Numbers 31:41 CONTRIBUTIONS MADE AND CALLED FOR BY HEZEKIAH.

2 Chronicles 31:3 2 Chronicles 31:5-10 NEHEMIAH BRINGS THE PEOPLE UP TO A HIGH PITCH OF FIDELITY AND ZEAL.

Nehemiah 10:32-39 SUBSEQUENT DECLENSION REBUKED.

Malachi 3:7-9 REFORMATION TO BE FOLLOWED BY GREAT BLESSINGS.

Malachi 3:10-12 Bloodless Sacrifices. THE MEAT OFFERINGS.

(Of Three Kinds.) (OF FINE FLOUR.)

Leviticus 2:1-3

(OF CAKES.) Leviticus 2:4-10 (OF ROASTED EARS OF CORN.) Leviticus 2:14-16 (Must Be Unleavened And Salted.) Leviticus 2:11-13 THE LAW OF THE MEAT OFFERING.

Leviticus 6:14-18 THE HIGH PRIEST'S MEAT OFFERING OF CONSECRATION.

Leviticus 6:20-23

SEE

Exodus 29:40

Exodus 29:42

Numbers 28:5-6 THE HEAVE OFFERING OF THE FIRST BREAD OF CANAAN.

Numbers 15:18-21 THE MEAT OFFERING OF EZEKIEL'S VISION.

Ezekiel 45:13-14 THE DAILY INCENSE OFFERING.

Exodus 30:7-9 ST. JOHN'S VISION OF INCENSE OFFERED IN HEAVEN.

Revelation 8:1 Revelation 8:3-4 THE SACRED PERFUME.

Exodus 30:34-38 THE SHEWBREAD.

(Twelve Cakes For The Twelve Tribes.) Leviticus 24:5-8

SEE

Exodus 39:36

Exodus 40:23 (To Be Eaten Only By The Priests.)

Leviticus 24:9

SEE

Matthew 12:4

Mark 2:26

Luke 6:4 (Eaten By David And His Men.)

1 Samuel 21:4-6 Bleeding Or Animal Sacrifices.

Including Sin Offerings, which were expiatory; Burnt Offerings, which denoted total self- surrender to God; and Peace Offerings, which were eucharistic.-H.

GENERAL DIRECTION.

(The Victim Must Be Without Blemish.) Deuteronomy 17:1 Leviticus 22:18-25

Leviticus 22:27 (To Be Without Leaven, And Consumed The Same Day.)

Exodus 23:18

Exodus 34:25 Leviticus 22:29-30 (The Accompaniments Of Slain And Burnt Offerings.)

Numbers 15:2-12 (STRANGERS TO OBSERVE THE SAME RULES.) Numbers 15:13-16 (What Remained Of The Offerings To Go To The Priests.) Leviticus 10:12-15 Leviticus 7:37-38 (Consecration Of The Altar.)

Exodus 29:37 (The Altar The Only Place Of Offering.) Leviticus 17:8-9 Deuteronomy 12:26-27 (Even Animals For Food Must Be Slain Before The Tabernacle.) To prevent sacrificing to False Gods.

Leviticus 17:2-6 THE SIN OFFERINGS FOR SINS OF IGNORANCE. The high-handed sinner was to be cut off.

SEE Numbers 15:30-31 (For The Sin Of The High Priest.) Leviticus 4:2-12 (Of The Whole Congregation.) Leviticus 4:13-21 Numbers 15:22-26

(Of A Ruler.) Leviticus 4:22-26 (Of One Of The Common People.) Leviticus 4:27-35 Numbers 15:27-29 EXPIATION OF LIGHTER OFFENCES.

(Three Examples Given.) (NEGLECTING TO APPEAR AS A WITNESS IN CASE OF AN OATH.)

Leviticus 5:1 (INCURRING CEREMONIAL DEFILEMENT IGNORANTLY.)

Leviticus 5:2-3 (SWEARING RASHLY.)

Leviticus 5:4 (The Offering Required.)

Leviticus 5:6 (Or In Case Of Poverty.) Leviticus 5:7-10 (Of Still Greater Poverty.) Leviticus 5:11-13 THE LAW OF THE SIN OFFERING.

Leviticus 6:25-30 THE SIN OFFERING AT THE CONSECRATION OF AARON AND HIS SONS.

Exodus 29:10-14

Exodus 29:35-36 THE SONS OF AARON REBUKED FOR NOT STRICTLY OBSERVING THE RITUAL.

Leviticus 10:16-20 THE TRESPASS OFFERINGS FOR SPECIAL SINS.

(For Withholding What Was Due To God.) Leviticus 5:15-16 (For Violating Any Of God's Rights With Regard To Israel.) Leviticus 5:17-19 (For Violating A Neighbour's Rights.)

SEE

Leviticus 6:1-7

Numbers 5:8-10 (For Eating Unwittingly Of Holy Things.) Leviticus 22:14-16 (For Carnal Knowledge Of A Betrothed Bondmaid.) Leviticus 19:20-22 (Money Sent For The Purchase Of Victims.)

2 Kings 12:16 THE LAW OF THE TRESPASS OFFERING.

Leviticus 7:1-10 THE SIN OFFERINGS OF THE GREAT DAY OF ATONEMENT.

(The Expiation Of The Altar Of Incense.)

Exodus 30:10

SEE Leviticus 16:18-19 (The High Priest Entering Into The Holy Of Holies.) Leviticus 16:2-4 (Victims Presented, And Lots Cast.) Leviticus 16:5-10 (The Sin Offering For The High Priest.)

Leviticus 16:11-14 (For The People.) Leviticus 16:15-19 (The Scape-Goat Let Go.) Leviticus 16:20-22 (Change Of Vestments, And Final Offering.) Leviticus 16:23-28 THE BURNT OFFERINGS.

(Of The Herd.)

Leviticus 1:2-9

(Of The Flock.) Leviticus 1:10-13

(Of Fowls.) Leviticus 1:14-17 THE LAW OF THE BURNT OFFERINGS.

Leviticus 6:9-13 THE PEACE OFFERINGS.

(Of The Herd.)

Leviticus 3:1-5

(Of The Flock.) Leviticus 3:6-17 THE LAW OF THE PEACE OFFERING.

(The Accompanying Meat Offering.) Leviticus 7:11-14 (To Be Eaten The Same Day.) Leviticus 7:15-18 Leviticus 19:5-8 (Ceremonial Pollution To Be Shunned.) Leviticus 7:19-21 (The Eating Of Fat And Blood Prohibited.)

SEE Leviticus 7:22-27 (The Lord's Share.) Leviticus 7:29-36 THE ORDER OF SERVICE THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

(The Daily Morning And Evening Sacrifice.)

Exodus 29:38-42

Numbers 28:2-8

(The Sabbath.)

Numbers 28:9-10 (The New Moons.) Numbers 28:11-15

(The Passover.) Numbers 28:16-25

(Pentecost.) Leviticus 23:10-14 Numbers 28:26-31

Acts 20:13-16 1 Corinthians 16:5-8 (The Feast Of Trumpets.)

Numbers 29:1-6 (The Day Of Atonement.)

Numbers 29:7-11 (The Feast Of Tabernacles.) Numbers 29:12-34 (The Grand Concluding Festival.) Numbers 29:35-39 FREEWILL OFFERINGS.

(To Sanctify An Altar.)

Exodus 24:5-6 (On Various Occasions.)

Numbers 31:54

Judges 21:4

1 Samuel 1:3

1 Samuel 9:14

1 Samuel 10:8

1 Samuel 16:2-5 (When Solomon Was Made King.) 1 Chronicles 29:21 (When Solomon's Temple Was Dedicated.)

1 Kings 8:62-64 (When Asa Renewed The National Covenant.) 2 Chronicles 15:9-11 (When Hezekiah Restored Religion.) 2 Chronicles 29:20-28 2 Chronicles 29:31-36 (On The Return Of The Jews From Captivity.)

Ezra 8:35 THE SIGNIFICANCE AND WORTH OF SACRIFICES.

(From The Hebrew Standpoint.)

Proverbs 21:3

Psalms 50:5

Psalms 50:8-14

Psalms 51:16-17

Psalms 51:19

Psalms 69:30-33 Jeremiah 7:21-22

Isaiah 1:10-12

Isaiah 40:16

Hosea 6:6

Micah 6:6-8 (From The Christian Standpoint.)

Hebrews 10:1-4

Hebrews 10:11 Hebrews 13:10-11

Hebrews 13:15 JOY IN SACRIFICES.

Psalms 66:13-16

Psalms 116:17

Psalms 118:27

Psalms 141:2 THE SACRIFICES OF THE WICKED.

Proverbs 15:8

Proverbs 21:27

Isaiah 43:23-24

Isaiah 66:2-3

Jeremiah 6:20

Amos 4:4-5

Amos 5:22-25

Hosea 6:7

Malachi 1:10

Malachi 1:12-14 Inauguration Of The Hebrew Sacrificial System. THE HOLY ANOINTING OIL.

Exodus 30:23-25

Exodus 30:31-33 THE CONGREGATION ASSEMBLED.

Leviticus 8:3-4 THE ANOINTING OF THE TABERNACLE AND ALL ITS CONTENTS.

(Ordered.)

Exodus 30:26-29

(Executed.) Leviticus 8:10-11 THE WASHING, ROBINING, AND ANOINTING OF AARON AND HIS SONS.

(Ordered.)

Exodus 29:4-9

Exodus 30:30

(Executed.)

Leviticus 8:5-9 Leviticus 8:12-13 THE THREEFOLD SACRIFICE OF CONSECRATION.

(The Sin Offering.)

Exodus 29:1-3

Leviticus 8:2 Leviticus 8:14-17 (The Burnt Offering.)

Exodus 29:15-18 Leviticus 8:18-21 (The Peace Offering.)

Exodus 29:19-28

Exodus 29:31-34 Leviticus 8:22-29 THE FINAL SPRINKLING WITH OIL AND BLOOD.

Leviticus 8:30 THE SACRIFICIAL MEAL.

Leviticus 8:31-32 THE SEVEN DAYS' WATCH.

Leviticus 8:33-36 AARON AND HIS SONS ENTER UPON THEIR OFFICE.

(Provision Made For The Threefold Sacrifice.)

Leviticus 9:1-7 (Aaron First Offers For Himself.) Leviticus 9:8-14 (Then For The People.) Leviticus 9:15-21 SUBSEQUENT OBSERVANCE OF THE RITUAL.

(By Solomon.)

1 Kings 9:25 2 Chronicles 8:12-13 (By Abijah After The Revolt Of The Ten Tribes.) 2 Chronicles 13:10-11 EZEKIEL'S VISION OF HEBREW SACRIFICE.

(The Cleansing Sacrifices.) Ezekiel 43:18-27 (The Supply Of Offerings.) Ezekiel 45:15-17 (The Daily Sacrifice.) Ezekiel 46:13-15 (The Sacrifice On The Sabbath.)

Ezekiel 46:3-5 (On The New Moon.)

Ezekiel 46:6-7 (In The First Month.) Ezekiel 45:18-20 (At The Passover.) Ezekiel 45:21-24 (At The Feast Of Tabernacles.)

Ezekiel 45:25 (The Meat Offering.)

Ezekiel 46:11 (Entrance And Exit.) (FOR THE PRINCE.)

Ezekiel 46:1-2

Ezekiel 46:8

Ezekiel 46:12 (FOR THE PEOPLE.)

Ezekiel 46:9

Ezekiel 46:10 Ceremonial Defilements And Purifications.

DISTINCTION TO BE MADE BETWEEN CLEAN AND UNCLEAN ANIMALS.

Leviticus 11:46-47

Leviticus 20:25

CLEAN ANIMALS.

(Beasts.) Leviticus 11:2-3 Deuteronomy 14:3-6

(Fish.)

Leviticus 11:9 Deuteronomy 14:9

(Birds.) Deuteronomy 14:11 (Flying Creeping Things.) Leviticus 11:21-22 UNCLEAN ANIMALS.

(Beasts.) Leviticus 11:4-8 Deuteronomy 14:7-8

Isaiah 66:17

(Fish.) Leviticus 11:10-12 Deuteronomy 14:10

(Birds.) Leviticus 11:13-20 Deuteronomy 14:12-20 (Flying Creeping Things.)

Leviticus 11:23 (Creeping Things.) Leviticus 11:29-30 Leviticus 11:41-44

BLOOD.

(Not To Be Eaten.) Leviticus 7:26-27

Leviticus 17:13 Deuteronomy 12:15-16 Deuteronomy 12:23-25

(The Reason.) Leviticus 17:11-12

Leviticus 17:14

(The Penalty.)

Leviticus 17:10 (An Instance Of Transgression.) 1 Samuel 14:32-35 FAT NOT TO BE EATEN.

Referring apparently to the portions used in sacrifice.-H.

Leviticus 7:23-25

SEE

Leviticus 3:4 Leviticus 3:9-10 DEFILEMENT OF CLEAN MEATS.

(Beast That Died Of Itself.) Leviticus 11:39-40 (Flesh Torn Of Beasts.)

Exodus 22:31 Leviticus 17:15-16 UNCLEANNESSES OF WOMEN.

(Issue.) Leviticus 15:19-27 (Its Purification.) Leviticus 15:28-30

(Childbirth.) Leviticus 12:2-5 (The Purification.) Leviticus 12:6-8 (The Law Observed In The Case Of Christ.)

Luke 2:22-24 UNCLEANNESSES OF MEN.

(Uncleanness By Night.) Deuteronomy 23:10-11 (A Running Issue.) Leviticus 15:4-12 (The Purification.) Leviticus 15:13-15 (Seminal Emission.) Leviticus 15:16-17 STRICT OBEDIENCE ENJOINED.

Leviticus 15:31-33

LEPROSY.

(The First Act Of Purification.) Leviticus 14:2-8 (The Second Act Of Purification.) Leviticus 14:9-20 (In Cases Of Poverty.) Leviticus 14:21-32 MIRIAM EXCLUDED FROM THE CAMP.

Numbers 12:14-15 PURIFYING A HOUSE FOR LEPROSY.

Leviticus 14:49-53 DEFILEMENT THROUGH CONTACT WITH THE CARCASS OF AN UNCLEAN BEAST.

Leviticus 11:24-28 Leviticus 11:31-38 DEFILEMENT THROUGH CONTACT WITH A HUMAN DEAD BODY.

(General Rule.) Numbers 19:11-13 (Death Within A Tent.) Numbers 19:14-15 (Dead Body Without Doors, Bone, Or Grave.)

Numbers 19:16 (Applies To Soldiers In Battle.)

Numbers 31:20 THE WATER OF PURIFICATION.

(Prepared.)

Numbers 19:2-10

(Applied.) Numbers 19:17-22 SPECIAL PURITY REQUIRED OF PRIESTS.

Leviticus 21:1-4 DEFILEMENT INCIDENT TO SACERDOTAL DUTY.

Exodus 30:20-21 CEREMONIAL CLEANNESS NOT IMPARTED LIKE UNCLEANNES.

Haggai 2:11-14 REFERENCES TO THE MOSAIC PURIFICATIONS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

(Disputes With The Jews.)

John 3:25 (The Code Observed By Christ.)

Matthew 8:4

Luke 5:14 THE SYSTEM AS A WHOLE.

(Symbolic.)

Hebrews 9:9-10

Hebrews 9:18-23 (Perverted By The Pharisees.)

Matthew 23:4 (Done Away By Christ.) Colossians 2:20-23 Sacraments, Worship, And Church-Fellowship.

CIRCUMCISION.

(Appointed As The Seal Of God's Covenant With Abraham.)

Genesis 17:1

Genesis 17:9-12

Genesis 17:14 (Applied By Abraham.) Genesis 17:24-26

Genesis 21:4

Acts 7:8 (Required Of The Shechemites As A Condition Of Intermarriage.)

Genesis 34:24 (Enforced On Moses' Son.)

Exodus 4:24-26 (The Whole Hebrew Nation Circumcised At Gilgal.)

Joshua 5:2-9 THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RITE.

(It Implied A Moral Change.) Deuteronomy 10:16 Deuteronomy 30:6

Jeremiah 4:4 (But Of No Importance To Christians.) 1 Corinthians 7:18-19 Galatians 5:11-12
Ephesians 2:11-12

Php 3:2-3

Colossians 2:11

SEE

Galatians 5:6

Galatians 6:15

Colossians 3:11

BAPTISM.

(An Ancient Type Of It.) 1 Corinthians 10:1-2 (John's Baptism.)

Mark 1:4-5

Luke 3:12-13 (He Announces And Baptizes Christ.)

Matthew 3:11-15

Mark 1:8-9 (Christ Baptizes Through His Disciples.)

John 3:22-24

John 4:1-2 (The Baptism Of Suffering.) Matthew 20:22-23

Mark 10:38-39 (Christ Commands The Apostles To Baptize.)

Matthew 28:19 INSTANCES OF BAPTISM.

Acts 8:38

Acts 9:18

Acts 10:46-48

Acts 16:33

Acts 16:14-15

Acts 19:1

Acts 19:3-5 1 Corinthians 1:14-16 ITS SPIRITUAL SIGNIFICANCE.

Romans 6:3-5 1 Corinthians 12:13

Galatians 3:27

Colossians 2:12

1 Peter 3:21

SEE

Acts 2:38 THE LORD'S SUPPER.

(Preceded By The Passover.)

Mark 14:12

Mark 14:16-17

Luke 22:7-13 (And The Washing Of The Disciples' Feet.)

John 13:8-9 (The Supper Itself.) Matthew 26:26-30

Mark 14:22-26

Luke 22:14-20 (Its Significance.) 1 Corinthians 10:16-18 (Its Perversion.) 1 Corinthians 11:20-34

PUBLIC WORSHIP.

SEE - DUTIES TO GOD (The Service Of Praise.)

Psalms 52:9 Psalms 148:11-13 (The Attentive Hearing Of God's Word.) Ecclesiastes 5:1 SEE - SCRIPTURE.

DUTY TO KNOW AND OBEY SCRIPTURE.

Hearers Cautioned.

(Christian Use Of The Jewish Temple.)

Acts 3:1 (Worship In Heaven.) Revelation 4:9-10

Revelation 5:14

MUSIC.

SEE - CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

MANNERS AND CUSTOMS.

Music.

(With Idol Worship.)

Exodus 32:17-18 (In The Temple Service.)

Psalms 68:25

Psalms 33:2-3

Psalms 81:1-6

Psalms 87:7

Psalms 92:3

Psalms 98:4-6

Psalms 105:2

Psalms 144:9

Psalms 149:3

Psalms 150:3-5

Isaiah 30:29 (Among Christians.)

Ephesians 5:19

Colossians 3:16 THE CHRISTIAN KISS OF CHARITY.

Romans 16:16 1 Corinthians 16:20 2 Corinthians 13:12 1 Thessalonians 5:26

1 Peter 5:14 Covenants, Vows, And Oaths.

GOD'S COVENANT.

Genesis 17:21

Exodus 24:8 A NATIONAL COVENANT WITH GOD.

2 Chronicles 15:14-15 VOWS MUST BE KEPT.

Numbers 30:2 Deuteronomy 23:21-23

Job 22:27

Psalms 22:25

Psalms 56:12

Psalms 65:1

Psalms 76:11

Psalms 116:14

Proverbs 20:25 Ecclesiastes 5:4-6

Jonah 2:9 THE NAZARITE VOW.

(To Abstain From Wine, Strong Drink, And Grapes, Whether Fresh Or Dried.)

Numbers 6:2-4 (To Let The Hair Grow.)

Numbers 6:5 (To Avoid Dead Bodies.)

Numbers 6:6-8 (How To Atone For Involuntary Defilement.)

Numbers 6:9-12 (The Terminating Sacrifice.)

Numbers 6:13-21 DEVOTED THINGS, AND THEIR REDEMPTION.

(Beasts.) Leviticus 27:9-13

(House.) Leviticus 27:14-15

(Land.) Leviticus 27:16-24 (Things Laid Under The Ban Could Not Be Sold, Nor Redeemed.)
Leviticus 27:28-29

VOWS ANSWERED.

Psalms 61:5-8 INSTANCES OF VOWS.

(By Jacob.) Genesis 28:20-22 (By The Hebrew People.)

Numbers 21:2-3

(By Elkanah.)

1 Samuel 1:21

(By Absalom.)

2 Samuel 15:7-9 (By Sailors In A Storm.)

Jonah 1:16

MAKING OATHS.

(Form Of Swearing In Abraham's Time.)

Genesis 24:1-2

Genesis 24:9

SEE

Genesis 47:29 (The Obligation And Force Of An Oath.)

Psalms 119:106

Hebrews 6:16 (Oaths Before The Altar.)

1 Kings 8:31-32 2 Chronicles 6:22-23 INSTANCES OF OATHS.

(Under A Covenant Of Friendship.)

1 Samuel 20:1-3 1 Samuel 20:8-10 (To Reassure Against Violence.)

1 Samuel 19:6-7 (To Protect Posterity.) 1 Samuel 24:21-22 (To Inflict Death.)

1 Samuel 14:39 CHRIST'S TEACHINGS CONCERNING OATHS.

(Pharisaic Casuistry Denounced.) Matthew 23:15-22 (Swearing Forbidden.)

Matthew 5:33-37

James 5:12

26. TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS

TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS Man's Life On Earth. THE SWIFTNESS OF ITS FLIGHT.

Job 8:8-10

SEE

Job 7:6

Job 9:25-26

Job 16:22

Psalms 90:5-6

Psalms 144:4 Ecclesiastes 1:4 ITS VANITY.

Ecclesiastes 1:2 Ecclesiastes 1:12-14 Ecclesiastes 2:18-21 Ecclesiastes 12:8

SEE

Psalms 39:5-6

Psalms 62:9 Ecclesiastes 2:11 Ecclesiastes 11:8 ITS TRIALS.

Job 3:25-26

Job 6:2-3

Job 6:21-24

Job 7:11-12

Job 16:6-7

Job 19:8

Job 23:2

Job 30:19

Job 30:27-30

Psalms 22:1-2

Psalms 69:3

Proverbs 14:10

Proverbs 18:14

SEE

Genesis 3:17-19

Job 5:7

Job 14:1

Romans 8:20-22 THE APPARENT IMPUNITY OF EVIL DOING.

Psalms 10:5-6 Ecclesiastes 4:1

SEE

Psalms 73:2-9

Psalms 73:12 Ecclesiastes 8:11 Ecclesiastes 9:2 Ecclesiastes 9:11 SEE - WORKS OF GOD.

GOD'S PROVIDENCE IN MORAL DISCIPLINE.

Complaints of the Prosperity of the Wicked. The End of the Prosperity of the Wicked. THE LITTLE GOOD THAT COMES OF WISDOM.

Ecclesiastes 1:18 Ecclesiastes 2:14-15 Ecclesiastes 6:8-9 Ecclesiastes 6:11-12

SEE Ecclesiastes 12:12 OR OF RIGHTEOUSNESS.

Job 35:3

Psalms 11:3

SEE

Job 34:9

Psalms 73:13-14

Malachi 3:14 AND YET THERE IS MORAL GOVERNMENT.

Job 36:2

Psalms 104:35 Ecclesiastes 8:6-7

SEE

Psalms 73:18-20 Ecclesiastes 3:17 Ecclesiastes 8:12-13 HUMAN HISTORY IS ALWAYS REPEATING ITSELF.

Ecclesiastes 1:9-11 Ecclesiastes 3:15 Ecclesiastes 7:10 Persecution Foretold And Endured.

UNDER THE OLD ECONOMY.

(David Hunted By Saul.) 1 Samuel 22:7-15 (Persecutions Complained Of.)

Psalms 3:1-2

Psalms 6:7

Psalms 12:8

Psalms 14:4
Psalms 38:11
Psalms 38:17
Psalms 38:19
Psalms 39:6
Psalms 44:12
Psalms 54:3
Psalms 55:5
Psalms 55:10-14
Psalms 56:1-2
Psalms 56:6
Psalms 59:3-4
Psalms 69:4
Psalms 69:8
Psalms 77:4
Psalms 86:14
Psalms 88:8
Psalms 88:17-18
Psalms 94:5
Psalms 119:19
Psalms 119:86
Psalms 123:3-4
Psalms 141:7
Psalms 142:4
Psalms 143:3-4 (The Sufferings Of Job.)
Job 30:12-13 (Elijah Hunted By Ahab.)
1 Kings 18:7-10
1 Kings 19:4
1 Kings 19:14

Romans 11:1-3 (Elisha Pursued.)

2 Kings 6:13

2 Kings 6:31-33 (Jeremiah Plagued.)

Jeremiah 8:18

Jeremiah 15:10 Lamentations 3:7 Lamentations 3:9 Lamentations 4:18-20 Lamentations 5:5
(Ezekiel Forewarned.)

Ezekiel 3:25 UNDER THE NEW ECONOMY.

(Persecution Foretold.)

Matthew 10:18

Matthew 10:21 Matthew 10:34-36 Matthew 23:30-32

Matthew 23:34

Mark 13:12

Luke 10:3

Luke 11:49

Luke 12:49

Luke 12:50-53

Luke 21:12-13

Luke 21:16

John 15:20-21

John 16:2-3

Acts 9:16

(Expected.)

Acts 14:22

Acts 20:22-23 1 Corinthians 4:9 1 Thessalonians 3:3-4

2 Timothy 3:12

Hebrews 12:4

(Endured.)

Acts 9:13 1 Corinthians 4:11 1 Corinthians 16:9 2 Corinthians 1:8 2 Corinthians 6:4-5 2
Corinthians 6:9 2 Corinthians 7:5 2 Corinthians 11:26-27 Galatians 1:13-14

Galatians 4:29 1 Thessalonians 2:14-15 Hebrews 11:38-40 (To Be Endured.) Revelation 5:1-4

Revelation 5:7 Revelation 6:1-4 Revelation 6:9-11

Revelation 13:7 Revelation 13:15 Revelation 13:18 Revelation 16:16-17 Revelation 17:6-7
Revelation 17:9-13 Revelation 17:18 Revelation 18:24 Kinds And Methods Of Persecution. A
HONEST PERSECUTOR.

Acts 26:9 PERSECUTION IN THE NAME OF LAW AND ORDER.

Acts 16:19-21 REVILINGS AND REPROACHES.

2 Kings 2:23

Nehemiah 4:2-3

Job 12:4

Job 16:10

Job 17:2-3

Job 17:6

Job 19:2-5

Job 19:28

Job 21:2-5

Job 30:9

Psalms 22:6

Psalms 31:11

Psalms 31:13

Psalms 35:21

Psalms 41:5-6

Psalms 42:3

Psalms 44:13-14

Psalms 50:20

Psalms 57:3

Psalms 69:7

Psalms 69:10-12

Psalms 69:19-20

Psalms 79:4

Psalms 89:50-51

Psalms 102:8

Psalms 119:22

Psalms 119:39

Psalms 119:51

Isaiah 28:22

Isaiah 59:15

Jeremiah 20:7

Jeremiah 20:10

Jeremiah 48:27 Lamentations 2:15-16 Lamentations 3:14 Lamentations 3:46 Lamentations 3:61-63 Lamentations 5:1

Daniel 7:25

Acts 22:22-23 2 Corinthians 6:8

Hebrews 10:33

Hebrews 11:36

Jude 1:18

BITTER HATE.

Psalms 38:20

Psalms 109:3-5

Matthew 10:22

Matthew 24:9-10

Luke 21:17

John 15:18

John 17:14

Acts 4:1-2

Acts 5:17

Acts 9:1

Acts 7:54

Acts 26:11

1 John 3:13 SILENCING THE WORD OF GOD.

Isaiah 30:10-11

Amos 7:12-13

Micah 2:6

Acts 4:5-7

Acts 4:15

Acts 4:18

Acts 5:27-28

Acts 5:40 1 Thessalonians 2:16 EXCOMMUNICATION.

John 9:34

John 12:42

CONSPIRACY.

Psalms 35:7

Psalms 38:12

Psalms 41:7

Psalms 57:4

Psalms 57:6

Psalms 58:1-2

Psalms 64:3-5

Psalms 71:10-11

Psalms 119:110

Proverbs 12:6

Jeremiah 18:18

Jeremiah 26:11

Daniel 6:4-5

John 12:10

Acts 5:33

Acts 14:2

Acts 17:5-8

Acts 17:13 (The Conspiracy To Murder Paul In Jerusalem.)

Acts 23:12-22

Acts 26:21 FALSE ACCUSATIONS.

Psalms 27:12

Psalms 35:11-12

Psalms 35:16

Psalms 119:85

Jeremiah 5:26

Jeremiah 18:20

Amos 7:10-11

Acts 6:9-13

Acts 7:1 FINES AND IMPRISONMENTS.

1 Kings 22:26-27 2 Chronicles 16:10 2 Chronicles 18:23-26

Psalms 79:11

Jeremiah 20:1-2

Jeremiah 32:2-3

Jeremiah 39:15

Acts 4:3

Acts 5:18

Acts 8:3

Acts 9:2

Acts 9:14

Acts 12:3-4

Acts 16:24

Hebrews 10:34

BANISHMENT.

Acts 8:1

Acts 13:50

Revelation 1:9 CORPORAL PUNISHMENT.

Mark 13:9

Acts 16:22-23

Acts 22:19

Acts 22:24 2 Corinthians 11:23-25 STONING TO DEATH.

2 Chronicles 24:20-21

Acts 7:57-58

Acts 22:20

OTHER DEATHS.

1 Samuel 22:21-23

1 Kings 19:9-10

Nehemiah 9:26

Psalms 94:20-21

Jeremiah 2:34

Jeremiah 26:8-9 Jeremiah 26:20-23

Acts 12:1-2

Acts 22:4-5

Acts 26:10

Romans 8:36 2 Corinthians 4:10-12

Hebrews 11:37 Conduct Under Persecution.

ESCAPES.

1 Kings 19:3

Psalms 55:6-8

Psalms 120:5

Jeremiah 9:2 Matthew 10:16-17

Matthew 10:23

Acts 13:51

Acts 14:19-20 2 Corinthians 11:32-33

DELIVERANCES.

Jeremiah 26:16-19

Jeremiah 26:24

Acts 5:26

Acts 5:34-35

Acts 9:23-25

Acts 9:29-30

NON-RESISTANCE.

Psalms 38:13-14

Psalms 44:22

Jeremiah 11:19 Lamentations 3:30

Luke 6:30 1 Corinthians 4:12-13 2 Corinthians 11:20

James 5:6

James 5:10

STEADFASTNESS.

1 Kings 18:13-16

Psalms 3:6

Psalms 119:87

Psalms 119:157

Psalms 119:161

Acts 4:19-20

Acts 4:23

Acts 4:29-30

Acts 20:24

Acts 21:12-13

Acts 22:30

Acts 23:1-5 2 Corinthians 4:8-9

Php 1:28

2 Timothy 1:12

2 Timothy 2:9

1 Peter 3:14-17

1 Peter 4:19 PRAYER FOR PERSECUTORS.

Luke 6:27-28

SEE

Luke 23:34

Acts 7:60 JOY IN PERSECUTION.

1 Peter 1:6

1 Peter 4:14

Php 2:17-18

Colossians 1:24 Hebrews 11:25-26

SEE

Romans 8:17

GLORYING IN IT.

Romans 5:3-4

Ephesians 3:13

Php 1:12-14

Php 1:29-30 2 Thessalonians 1:4-5

2 Timothy 1:8

1 Peter 4:12-13

1 Peter 4:16 STEADFASTNESS REWARDED.

Matthew 5:10-12 Matthew 10:32-33

Matthew 10:39

Mark 8:35

Mark 10:29-30

Mark 13:13

Luke 6:20-26

Luke 9:24

Luke 12:8

Romans 8:18

Php 1:7

2 Timothy 2:12

1 Peter 1:7

2 Peter 3:17 Revelation 19:1-5 UNSTEADFASTNESS PUNISHED.

Luke 9:26

Luke 12:9 Persecution Overruled And Avenged.

PERSECUTION FORBIDDEN.

Proverbs 24:15

Acts 22:7-8 A PERSECUTOR CONVERTED.

Acts 9:21 Galatians 1:23-24 PERSECUTION FAILING OF ITS AIM.

Acts 5:24-25

Acts 5:41-42

Acts 8:4

Acts 11:19-20

Acts 11:5-7 PERSECUTORS PUNISHED.

Deuteronomy 30:7

2 Kings 9:7 2 Chronicles 36:16-17

Nehemiah 9:27

Nehemiah 9:36

Psalms 27:2

Psalms 37:12-13

Psalms 64:8

Psalms 68:23

Psalms 76:12

Psalms 83:11-12

Psalms 83:15

Proverbs 14:11

Isaiah 51:7-8

Isaiah 54:17

Isaiah 60:14

Isaiah 66:5 Jeremiah 11:21-23

Jeremiah 20:3-4

Jeremiah 20:11 Jeremiah 26:14-15

Jeremiah 30:16

Jeremiah 30:20

Ezekiel 28:24

Amos 7:16-17 Zephaniah 2:8-10 Matthew 23:35-36

Luke 11:50-51 2 Thessalonians 1:6-8 Revelation 16:5-6 Revelation 17:15-16 Revelation 18:7-8
Revelation 18:20 Revelation 19:19-20

DIVINE SUPPORT.

Psalms 18:18

Matthew 10:26

Matthew 10:28

Mark 13:11

Luke 12:11

Luke 21:14-15

John 16:1

John 16:20

(Requested.) 2 Chronicles 20:10-11

Psalms 74:18

Psalms 86:2

Jeremiah 14:21

(Expected.)

Psalms 25:15

Psalms 27:10 DIVINE DELIVERANCE.

1 Samuel 2:9

Psalms 8:2

Psalms 27:5

Psalms 31:4

Psalms 62:9

Psalms 72:14

Psalms 34:17

Psalms 85:9

Psalms 94:15

Psalms 97:8 Psalms 102:18-21 Psalms 105:13-15 Psalms 105:17-22

Psalms 109:31

Psalms 118:15

Psalms 125:3

Psalms 142:7

Proverbs 3:23

Luke 21:18

Acts 5:20-21

Acts 12:13-14

Acts 12:16-17 2 Corinthians 1:9-10 2 Timothy 3:10-11

Revelation 12:6 Revelation 12:14

27. ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS)

ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS) The Millennium. THE GROWTH OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD.

Matthew 13:31-32

Mark 4:26-32

Luke 13:18-19

SEE

Daniel 2:34-35 CONVERSION OF THE JEWS.

Isaiah 4:4-6

Isaiah 10:20-21

Joel 3:17-21

SEE

Isaiah 59:20

Jeremiah 31:31

Romans 11:15-32 THE UNIVERSAL TRIUMPH OF CHRISTIANITY.

Psalms 22:27

Psalms 22:30-31

Psalms 68:31

Psalms 86:9

Psalms 110:3

Isaiah 2:2-3

Isaiah 2:9-17

Isaiah 2:19

Isaiah 24:17-23

Isaiah 25:7-8

Isaiah 26:20-21

Isaiah 30:26

Isaiah 51:11

Isaiah 51:14

Isaiah 66:23-24

Jeremiah 4:2

Micah 4:1-2

Micah 7:16-17

Habakkuk 2:14 Zephaniah 3:11-13

Zechariah 9:10 Zechariah 14:16-21 Matthew 16:18-19

Hebrews 8:11

Revelation 14:6 UNIVERSAL PEACE.

Psalms 46:8-9

Isaiah 2:4-5

Isaiah 9:5

Isaiah 11:6-9

Isaiah 25:6

Isaiah 55:13

Isaiah 65:25

Ezekiel 39:8-10

Hosea 2:18

Micah 4:3-4

Micah 5:10-11 THE BINDING OF SATAN.

Revelation 20:1-6 APOSTASY AND FINAL STRUGGLE.

2 Timothy 3:1-6

1 John 2:18

1 John 4:3 Revelation 20:7-10 The Intermediate State. THE REALM, OR STATE, OF THE DEAD IN GENERAL.

2 Samuel 22:6

Job 26:5

Psalms 6:5

Psalms 17:15

Psalms 30:9

Psalms 49:15

Psalms 86:13

Psalms 88:10-12

Psalms 115:17

Psalms 116:3

Proverbs 15:24

Proverbs 21:16

Proverbs 27:20 Ecclesiastes 9:4-6

Isaiah 5:14

Jonah 2:2

John 8:22 THE DEAD NEVER TO RETURN.

2 Samuel 12:17-23 SEE - THE OUTWARD MAN. THE DEATH OF THE BODY. The Dead Never to Return. THE SOUL CONSCIOUS AND ACTIVE.

Matthew 17:3-4

Luke 9:32-33 RETRIBUTION BEGINS.

(For The Good.) 2 Corinthians 5:8-9

SEE

Luke 16:22

Luke 23:43

Acts 7:59

Php 1:21-23 1 Thessalonians 5:10

Hebrews 9:27

(For The Bad.)

SEE

Luke 16:23-26

Hebrews 9:27

Jude 1:5-7 CHRIST'S PARABLE OF THE RICH FOOL.

Luke 12:16-21

Luke 12:34 Christ's Second Coming. WHEN CHRIST WILL RETURN.

(The Time Not Revealed.)

Matthew 24:36

SEE

Mark 13:32

Acts 1:7

(Suddenly.) 1 Thessalonians 5:1-4 Revelation 16:15 (Like Noah's Flood.) Matthew 24:37-39

Luke 17:26-27 (Like The Destruction Of Sodom.)

Luke 17:28-30 (Like The Lightning.)

Matthew 24:27 (The Certainty Of His Coming.)

John 21:20-22

Hebrews 10:37

Revelation 22:7 CHRIST'S ADVENT TO BE PERSONAL, VISIBLE, AND GLORIOUS.

Mark 8:38

Mark 13:26

Php 2:16

Php 3:20 1 Thessalonians 2:19-20

Titus 2:13

SEE

Acts 1:11 1 Corinthians 4:5 1 Corinthians 15:23

Hebrews 9:28 SIGNS OF HIS COMING.

Luke 21:25-32 ANTICHRIST TO BE DESTROYED.

2 Thessalonians 2:8-10 BELIEVERS REWARDED.

John 16:22 Colossians 3:3-4

2 Timothy 4:8

Hebrews 9:27-28 THE DUTY OF CHRISTIANS IN VIEW OF CHRIST'S COMING.

Matthew 24:42-44

Matthew 25:13

Mark 13:34-37

Luke 21:34-35

Romans 13:11 1 Corinthians 1:7

Php 4:5 1 Thessalonians 1:10 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 2 Thessalonians 2:1-7 Revelation 22:20
The Resurrection Of The Body.

UNDER THE OLD ECONOMY.

(The Faith Of Abraham.)

Hebrews 11:19

(Of Moses.)

Luke 20:37-38

(Of Job.)

Job 19:25-27

(Of Isaiah.)

Isaiah 26:19

(Of Daniel.)

Daniel 12:2-3

Daniel 12:13

(Of Hosea.)

Hosea 13:14 THE DOCTRINE DERIDED AMONG THE GREEKS.

Acts 17:18

Acts 17:32 HELD TO BY MOST OF THE JEWS.

Acts 23:6-8

Acts 23:10

Acts 24:14-15

Acts 26:6-8

SEE

Luke 14:14

John 11:24 ST. PAUL'S DEFENCE OF THE DOCTRINE.

1 Corinthians 15:12-18 1 Corinthians 15:29-32 DEATH TO REIGN UNTIL THE RESURRECTION.

1 Corinthians 15:26 THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST ENSURES THAT OF HIS FOLLOWERS.
Matthew 28:9 1 Corinthians 15:19-23 CHRIST'S PROMISE TO RAISE HIS FOLLOWERS.
John 6:39-40 THE ORDER OF RESURRECTION.
(The Dead Will First Be Raised.) 1 Thessalonians 4:13-16 (Living Saints Will Then Be Caught Up.)
1 Thessalonians 4:17-18 THE GLORY OF THE CONSUMMATION.
1 Corinthians 15:51-56 NATURE OF THE RESURRECTION BODY.
(The Same As Before.)
John 11:23-24
John 11:40 (Yet Not The Same.) 1 Corinthians 15:35-38 (Will Be Spiritual.) 1 Corinthians 15:42-46
1 Corinthians 15:50 2 Corinthians 5:1-4 (Will Have No Marriage.) Matthew 22:23-32
Mark 12:18-23
Mark 12:26-27 THE BELIEVER'S LONGING.
Romans 8:23
Php 3:11 The Last Judgment.
GOD THE JUDGE.
Acts 17:30-31
2 Peter 2:9-10
Jude 1:14-15 Revelation 11:14-16 Revelation 11:18 CHRIST THE JUDGE.
John 12:47-48
SEE
Matthew 16:27
Matthew 25:31
John 5:22 THE BOOKS OPENED.
Revelation 20:12 EVERY MAN TO BE JUDGED.
Romans 14:11-12 Revelation 20:13 ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS.
1 Corinthians 3:12-15 NOTHING TO BE KEPT BACK.
Ecclesiastes 3:16-18 Ecclesiastes 12:14 Matthew 12:35-37
Mark 4:22
Luke 12:2-3 1 Timothy 5:24-25 THE TERROR OF THE WICKED.
Hebrews 10:31 Revelation 6:15-17 THE SEPARATION OF THE WICKED FROM THE JUST.

Matthew 13:47-49 Matthew 25:32-33 (The Separation Final.) Revelation 22:11 THE DOOM OF THE WICKED.

Proverbs 16:25 Matthew 13:24-30 Matthew 13:37-42 Matthew 25:42-46

Luke 13:25-27

James 5:1-3

2 Peter 2:2-3 SEE - WORKS OF GOD.

GOD'S PROVIDENCE IN MORAL DISCIPLINE.

Final Doom of the Righteous and Wicked. and Death Threatened to the Wicked. The Wicked Consumed.

SEE - FALLEN MAN.

PUNISHMENT OF SIN.

Final Doom. THE LAST TO BE FIRST, AND THE FIRST TO BE LAST.

Matthew 13:12

Matthew 19:30

Mark 10:31

Luke 13:30 THE WORLD TO BE DESTROYED.

Isaiah 34:4

Matthew 24:3

Hebrews 12:27

2 Peter 3:7

2 Peter 3:10-12 Revelation 6:12-14 Revelation 10:5-7 THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH.

Romans 8:19-22

2 Peter 3:13-14

Revelation 21:1

SEE

Isaiah 65:17

Isaiah 66:22

Hell. A PRISON.

Matthew 5:25-26 A BOTTOMLESS PIT.

Revelation 9:1-4 Revelation 9:7-12 THE BLACKNESS OF DARKNESS.

SEE

Matthew 8:12

Jude 1:13 A LAKE OF FIRE.

Isaiah 33:14

Mark 9:43-48

Jude 1:22-23 Revelation 14:9-12 Revelation 20:14 THE SECOND DEATH.

Mark 8:36-37

Luke 9:25

James 5:19-20 THE CHARACTER OF THE LOST.

Psalms 9:17

Mark 16:15-16

Revelation 21:8 Revelation 22:15 THEIR ANGUISH.

Matthew 8:12

Matthew 13:50

Matthew 25:30

Luke 13:28

Luke 16:19-31 Revelation 6:7-8 THEIR PUNISHMENT EVERLASTING.

2 Thessalonians 1:9-10

SEE

Matthew 12:32

Luke 3:17

Mark 9:45-46 Revelation 14:10-11

Heaven.

DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN.

(A Rest.)

Hebrews 4:3-5

Hebrews 4:8-11 (A House Of Many Mansions.)

John 14:2-3 (A Secure Abode.)

Matthew 6:19-21 (A Better Country.) Hebrews 11:13-16 (The New Jerusalem.) Galatians 4:26-27
Hebrews 12:20-23 Revelation 3:11-12

Revelation 21:2 Revelation 21:10-11 Revelation 21:13-26 (An Inheritance Incorruptible.)

1 Peter 1:4

Revelation 21:7 (An Eternal Weight Of Glory.)

Psalms 73:24 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 THE GREAT MULTITUDE OF THE SAVED.

Matthew 8:11

Luke 13:29

SEE

Revelation 7:9

Revelation 19:6 THE BLESSEDNESS OF HEAVEN.

(Salvation.)

1 Peter 1:9

Revelation 2:11

(Sinlessness.)

Revelation 14:5 (Likeness To Christ.)

1 John 3:2 (Association With Christ.)

John 12:26 2 Corinthians 5:6 (Reigning With Christ.) Matthew 19:27-28

Revelation 3:21

Revelation 22:5 (Vision Of God.) Revelation 22:3-4 (Perfect Knowledge.) 1 Corinthians 13:12
(Fulness Of Glory And Joy.)

Psalms 16:11

Matthew 13:43

Revelation 21:4 (No More Sickness.)

Isaiah 33:24 (No More Hunger Nor Thirst.) Revelation 7:15-17 (But Eating Of The Tree Of Life.)

Luke 14:15

Luke 22:30

Revelation 2:7

Revelation 2:17 (And Drinking Of The Water Of Life.)

Revelation 21:6

(Praising God.) Revelation 14:2-3 Revelation 15:1-5

(Eternal Life.)

Matthew 19:29

Romans 6:23

Galatians 6:7-8

Grow in Your Walk with Christ

Listen and read messages that will stir your heart for Christ and point you to deeper repentance and devotion.

- 50,000+ Sermons from speakers past and present
- 3,900+ Classic Christian Books freely readable online
 - 1,200+ Bible Translations and Commentaries
- Over 450k forum posts — Join our vibrant online Christian forum

www.sermonindex.net